Old Dog V

The Writings of Bob Neumann

This is the fifth of a series of webpages containing the prophecies/visions/dreams/revelations/writings of Old Dog (Bob Neumann). Almost every additional article of Bob's that I've found so far (as of July 6th, 2026) is already published at OldDog – www.mikkojokitalo.fi. As of the time that I am writing this, that site is still active. It is the most comprehensive available collection that I've found online. It is also easily readable on a smartphone's mobile browser, but those with smaller phones may have to use the browser's zoom text feature to increase text size to a more comfortable level.

In obedience to the Holy Spirit, I am posting all additional Bob Neumann writings that I find here under the title Old Dog V. I believe that you will find this beneficial to your spiritual growth.

Dan
Site Curator

Bob's Testimony

I have asked Bob Neumann to share some of his personal testimony again with the list.

(Meri Burlingame editor of Apostle/Prophet web site)

–

Yours truly was born 2/20/52 in Streator, IL. first of 8 children. My family was Roman Catholic and i was raised in "THE CHURCH" which included catholic elementary school. I was the only one in my graduating class to have a desire to read the bible…. new testament only….mostly the gospels…especially JOHN's. At age 8 became an alter boy…overly faithful and committed. And for some strange reason i wanted to please GOD…to serve HIM alone. And it came as no surprise to my classmates and the joy of my parents when at age 13 i declared i wanted to be a priest. I wanted to serve GOD and to help people. You ever read the prayer of St Francis of Assisi…LORD MAKE ME AN INSTRUMENT OF YOUR PEACE…. so at age 14 i went off to Seminary/Conventional Franciscan….i really wanted to be a Maryknoll and go to Africa/s America/Asia to care 'for the least' of HIS FLOCK… ABBA's hand was on me because no one knew that that order had decided to be involved in secular matters mixing Marxism and humanism….in 1965-6 i would have been in the middle of the beginning…. in Seminary we were 'cloistered' …silence, ritual prayers, everything coordinated by bells telling us where and when to go. And all went well for 8-10 months and something went real bad real fast. It began when i shared with my prefect (a priest that was one part councilor, one part role model, and one part fascist dictator) my desire to go to the mission fields to serve….and he laughed…and laughed ….and laughed. Then he explained that that was only where the stupid wound up…the fools who didn't 'get it'. And he began to explain the dynamics of religion and how it is the same "game"… getting all you can out of the system by being 'in' the system and playing it for all you can…all it is worth… and according to him…and many others… that it didn't matter who you where… Franciscan, or diocesan, Jesuit or Trappist …. catholic, orthodox, protestant were all the same….and i have found over the next 30+ years there was much truth in all he said….

So i took a clear look at what i was in and at age 17 i wanted nothing to do with GOD for i mistook "religion" for GOD for i knew of HIM only…. so college began and ended abruptly….and i joined the work force. But i was always looking for TRUTH. And as i started getting the full brunt of the real world i wanted more because my spirit and my future had 'died'…. and of course there were those who picked up on the "vibes" i was sending out…. remember the flower power era? Well the same things the Franciscans saw 'others' saw too. And many were glad to help… i studied Akido and ZEN because

it required the discipline that Franciscan Catholicism was built on. I 'knew' i needed it but never new why. And i began to study areas we now call new age….and got off it when the opportunity to "work" my way through nursing school was grabbed upon. And for the next three years i worked/studied during the week and partied the weekend. 1974 i graduated, passed my boards and when i was not working i partied and played golf…self discipline and a challenge to do better each time out. Just realized i never mentioned sports and a violent desire for competition…well too late now…. in 1975 i moved to Miami for great weather, good money, and a promise of booze, babes, and blues….and something messed it all up big time….i fell in love with my wife and decided to 'become respectable'. we married on 1/10/76….got our first mortgage that november and changed jobs for big money….from $5.15 an hour to $6.08 +25% shift differential ….funny how i can remember it sis…

For the next 3+ years i was good and faithful….and Mila wanted a baby….and we couldn't so we went from expert to expert. I had a whole in my life too…an empty spirit and i started looking seriously for TRUTH….and found something that was 'real'…. and Mila was pregnant…shouldn't have happened…but did. Probably the roughest year we faced till…but that is getting ahead…. Jennifer came and Mila was happy….it took her a year to get back to speed….but i was happy….now things are getting a little foggy in my memory because i wanted to fill that hole and found truth and reality and power. For the next 11-12 years i slowly wadded into the pit not knowing what it really was….and power came with 'the voices'….

I had dreams and visions….i had visual imagery and out of body experiences…. and i wanted more….but there was a cost….suddenly i was 'told' to go beyond Zen to the real power of the mind…Hindu mysticism and channeling…..and i balked and refused…and then i was in hell….and stayed there for i have no idea…. and i never missed a day of work….never missed a paycheck….never cheated on my wife….never hurt my daughter …… but i was dying inside…3-4 months of complete insomnia because the voices could not be fought in my sleep…. so i changed….my wife suddenly was talking about a divorce, my daughter would not stay in the same room with me. And i was within a week of being fired and i knew it when i decided to get out…the voices/Voice said i had lost everything and had nothing left….so i got out my 357 and at 2-4 am…who knows… i loaded it and something strange happened….

A month or so earlier Mila was given a Little White book by some 'strange old ladies'….

It was a Gideon's Nurses New Testament and Psalms…. i threw it in the garbage….

As i loaded the gun i reached into 'the drawer'….the one we throw everything into and my hand came out with that book and it was opened to a page….

Old Dog V

The first thing my eyes saw was ….

[1]Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.
[2]Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.
[3]If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?
[4]But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.
[5]I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.
[6]My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning.
[7]Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.
[8]And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

And i believed it to the center of my being….and then i asked what i had done wrong and i looked again into that book and saw the other page….

[1]Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.
[2]It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
[3]Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.
[4]As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.
[5]Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

And there was my answer…the LORD builds….and i surrendered completely.

I must have read most to the psalms of assent….and fell asleep for the first time in only ABBA knows….. when exactly all this happened i can not say….because the battles to put thing right in my life were long and hard….but ABBA was merciful.… I began to study and to do what the 'red letters' said…..i was too naive and unchurched to know any difference. I began to pray and meditate. I began a bible study out of liberty university….did great until the teachings on the MOST HOLY SPIRIT…..found i was in great error according to their doctrine. …the MOST HOLY SPIRIT said i would get over it and i heard ABBA laugh. So i walked out into the wilderness and learned at HIS FEET.

Funny how when ABBA said i needed to be sharpened the first time i did not understand…..he sent me to a 'Pentecostal' church where i 'labored' for 7 years and got nothing but a distaste for religion….amazing that when i first went there most of the 'people' made a lot of assumptions…..i had been 'saved', 'spirit filled', 'anointed' a long time….not really but outside of 'saved' i was not sure i understood their dialect of

'Christianize'. But a little praying grandma kept inviting me to here care group meeting….

And one sunday that little voice said go…..so when she came to ask i said what do you want me to bring….she said just yourself….and i found myself in a three hour get together with the intercessors of that church…. now i talked to GOD and assumed everybody did….and it took minimal time to know i was dead wrong…..years later Grandma Dolores informed me that she was told to get me to her care group. ABBA just did not tell me about it….like i said i like HIS laugh…. now these were old warriors right down the line and the young ones were learning from them….and then i sat down…the lone male….and they were easy with me…the first week. Abby always knew when i was hearing, Dolores always knew i had a word, Marsha always knew when i had a song….Hope always knew when i was ready to be let loose in prayer. They also knew when it was time to leave….

But they are still on the wall. It seems they were given a bigger picture because i was not ready…but ABBA knows best….. the crux of the matter was that when i did things i did not completely understand they could explain the GIFTS without intimidation. I scared the daylights out of the pastor every time we got within reach. I did not know anything about being prophetic, i just spoke what i 'heard' in my spirit. The intercessors, like you sis knew it was ABBA…. so did pastor but was afraid to hear what he needed to hear….can't blame him now…i still pray for him…. and then there were the things they had never seen before…..that which went beyond a gift….they said i had 'mantles' and i said fine….they had peace and i had questions they had no answers to….and they said to WAIT>>>TRUST>>>OBEY….. not any easier now than then….

One last point….once in intercession while doing their usual binding and casting down something happened….i began to speak in tongues as they say and 'took' off…

I had never done it with the group….i thought it was just a 'vision' thing….you know…

But one lady 'saw me stand up wearing 'full armor'….another saw angels with drawn swords charging off to battle….many heard thundering in the sanctuary below the prayer room. To say it was a very quite place when i stopped and dropped my forehead to the ground. How long it was quiet i don't know but when i reared back up on my knees i knew something was wrong….14 people with 14 sets of emotions…a couple were pale and shaking….Hope had a smile three feet long and nodding her head as she waged her finger at me. Dolores laughed and Abby cried….the others i did not really notice…. and in the depths of my being i heard the CAPTAIN say…YES, IT WAS REAL…. and i learned that the SECOND HEAVEN….THE VALLEY OF VISION is as real, if not more real than the natural.

Old Dog V

I hope you understand….if not i'll get over it…. it seems every step in my life ABBA was there and got me through…. the first WORDS i heard were IT"S ALL RIGHT, EVERYTHING'S GOING TO BE ALL RIGHT….

Peace

SHEMUEL

[*Site Curator's note: There are articles listed in Old Dog I that also share Bob's testimony.]*

I Am A Servant In The Master's House

Bob Neumann

No more than a child i stood at HIS DOOR and knocked. When the DOOR was opened i asked to be allowed to serve and to call HIM MASTER. Upon entering i was fed and i was bathed. I was clothed and given a place to sleep. I was instructed in the rules that governed all that entered HIS HOUSE. I was placed under the authority of other servants who were responsible for both my education and my training. My first duties were simple. And as i successfully learned new skills i was given more duties. And with duty i am held accountable. Over time my work and my attitude proved my status and increased my duties, and my accountability. One day a new servant was placed in my care, and for the first time delegated authority and responsibility were placed on my shoulders. No longer was i accountable for my own work, but that of another.

Over time more authority was delegated and my stewardship began. No longer was i just a servant eating at my MASTER'S TABLE. Now i am a symbol of my MASTER for i carry HIS AUTHORITY. The food i eat is HIS, the clothing i wear is HIS. For over time that which was "i" has become HIS…. and being HIS man and not my own is all to gain for self is replaced with HIS…. Over time my thoughts have become HIS THOUGHTS. My desires no longer concern myself, but HIS PLEASURE. My only goal is to please HIM. HIS HOUSE is what i live for. HIS WILL dictates everything in my life. When my MASTER is concerned, i am worried. when my MASTER is content, i am happy. When my MASTER is sad, i grieve. When my MASTER laughs, i celebrate. When my MASTER is struck, i bleed. when my MASTER is angry, i am enraged. And when my MASTER IS PLEASED, i am fulfilled.

A hireling works for daily pay. A day in the fields, a season in the pastures, a harvest in the vineyard. Whoever will pay has their attention for a moment. Going from day to day they have no one requiring their obedience or their loyalty. Many call this freedom. But i am a servant, not a hireling. A servant is as much a part of the MASTER'S HOUSE as the lumber and nails, brick and mortar of the HOUSE itself. Service is not given for wages of coins of gold or silver. Service is given for a position in HIS HOUSEHOLD. Wherever a servant goes they do not see the man, but THE MASTER'S livery that the servant wears. so they know they deal with THE MASTER, not a lowly servant. They know that the words are not the servant's but THE MASTER who sent the servant. To touch the servant is touching THE MASTER.

Old Dog V

So my sum and total is as the MASTER judges my worth. All that i am and all that i have HE has given me. My continued service is based on my value HE ascribes to me. And HIS JUDGEMENT i will trust. HIS COMMAND is all i await.

Who am i does not matter, never has and never will. To who's HOUSE i belong does. Some servants come from the gutters, while some were born in HIS HOUSE. Their origin is not an issue, only their obedience and their service. The only thing that differentiates the servants is the level of authority and accountability they may hold. Otherwise they are indistinguishable. Same clothing, same food, same water, same sleeping place…. there is no cause to think of yourself above any other servant. For it is not another person we look upon but a fellow servant in whom my MASTER delights. For if one falls we all fall and the MASTER is diminished. If one is lost my MASTER is decreased. If one is struck down HIS HOUSE and HIS PERSON is assaulted….and this my MASTER does not take lightly.

So i still wonder why HE allowed me to enter HIS SERVICE… why HE had me clothed and trained my hands for war… why i was taught with HIS CHILDREN born in HIS HOUSE…. why would HE talk to me…. why HE is concerned for me…. why HE has given GRACE and MERCY, BLESSING and FAVOR, beyond all measure…. why HE embraces me and calls me 'friend' is beyond all understanding…. so if you need to ask why i gladly give ALL to my MASTER…to live for HIM alone…. and willing to die for HIM and HIS HOUSE…. then i fear you have never met HIM yourself…. heard HIS VOICE pierce the darkness…. feel HIS HAND that strengthens….. seen HIS GLORY and HIS BEAUTY…. tasted HIS GOODNESS and HIS SWEETNESS…. or smelled HIS FRAGRANCE in the night wind…. i grieve for you and pray you might knock at HIS DOOR…. and call out HIS NAME…..

selah

bob in Miami

A Prophet Has No Honor

Bob Neumann, 5/12/2003

John 4

> 44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

My name is Bob Neumann. For over 8 years THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT had instructed me to send forth PROPHETIC WORDS, VISIONS, and DREAMS onto the INTERNET. During that time i have published articles and what could be called "lessons". Over a year ago i was told to "be still". Since that time i have watched and waited interacting only with one internet group. Because of events of the last week i once again have been "awakened early" and "sent". The prophet Habbakkuk describes it in his second chapter.

> 1 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.
> 2 And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.
> 3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.
> 4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

The Prophets of GOD are WATCHMEN placed by GOD on THE WALLS. But there job is not to be watching for burglars or invaders. There job is to call out to GOD continuously (Isaiah 62). Until GOD SPEAKS TO THEM. Back in the time of THE PROPHETS clay tablets was a means of documenting and spreading what GOD HAS SAID. Today we use THE INTERNET. By being posted and achieved THE MESSAGE GOD HAS GIVEN can be broadcasted far and wide. THE VISION then can be declared before the fact…THE APPOINTED TIME. This does two things. It validates that THE MESSAGE is from GOD. And it validates the servant called upon to spread it.

I use the term servant rather than prophet for the simple reason that GOD refers to them repeatedly as "MY SERVANTS, THE PROPHETS". This is important, but often forgotten. What is also forgotten is that JESUS HIMSELF was prophesied as a SERVANT SENT….TO SUFFER. In John 4:44 it was JESUS who declared "that a prophet hath no honour in his own country". A true prophet is first a servant. GOD'S SERVANT. But before you can SERVE you must WORSHIP.

Old Dog V

[10] Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

This is a PATTERN placed before THE ENEMY by JESUS HIMSELF. IT IS WRITTEN…. THE WORD OF GOD.

> [21] Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.
> [22] Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.
> [23] But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.
> [24] God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.
> [25] The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.
> [26] Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.
> [44] For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

His own people/country followed after HIM because of the SIGNS and WONDERS they SAW…not because of HIS WORDS.

Today we have prophetic ministries, prophetic schools, prophetic websites. Yet how does this fit with HIS WORDS about "NO HONOR"?

Last night all this was brought to me and i have watched and waited. What THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has quickened in my heart is interesting. It is a pattern that we seem to be repeating over and over and have not understood it. In fact we use it as foundation for many ministries not aware of the error being committed.

Throughout scripture GOD sends prophets. Some are with a name like Nathan and Jeremiah. But sometimes it is a nameless servant as in the case of Eli in 1 Samuel 2 and to Jeroboam in 1 Kings 13. In both instance they were just "MEN OF GOD"…..sent to do a specific task. Today the modern "PROPHET" wants a name and wears a mantle. Is credentialed with or through some School of THE PROPHETS. Has a position and a place for himself/herself. Or at least that seems to be the PATTERN for today in America.

But in all of scripture there is only one mantle. And it speaks of one PATTERN.

1 Kings 17

Old Dog V

[1]And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.
[2] And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,
[3]Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

Tishbite is an interesting term. Dr Strong has it as #8664 and it means "recourse". Fits Elijah and his ministry very well. Elijah also fits the Pattern of John 4:44 as not honored at home. "WANTED" is a more accurate description. Yet in Sidon in the town of Zarephath there is a widow who will be blessed because she receives him as "A MAN OF GOD". Now we all "know" the story of Elijah. Or do we? Elijah spent his time on the run yet in 1 Kings 18 we find Jezebel "cutting off" the "PROPHETS OF THE LORD"….and Obadiah putting them in caves. This collection of prophets was not the pool Elijah came from. And what were they "cut off from"? Ahab's table. State supported prophets that old Jezebel replaced by pagan types. All she was doing was "killing off the competition". But then came Mount Carmel and the balance of power changed.

Later Elijah is told to ANOINT Elisha as his replacement. This is the only time GOD does this. Scripture does not tell us how long Elisha followed after Elijah. Tradition and Flavious Josephus say 14 years. During that time GOD used Micaiah and several nameless prophets. All that time it seems Elijah and Elisha wandered around. Not much honor in that.

In 2 Kings 2 we have the story of THE CHARIOT OF FIRE and THE MANTLE. We also find two schools of the prophets. One in Bethel and one in Jericho. Neither of which it seems Elijah or Elisha were members. Yet Jericho tried to recruit Elisha after THE CHARIOT. In 2 Kings 4 we see a repeat of THE PATTERN that began with Elijah. A woman in Shunem acknowledges Elisha as "a holy man of GOD" and feeds him. But she takes it a step farther and makes a room for him so he can stay as he wanders the land. Like Zarephath and Elijah's widow, Elisha has the Shunamite woman. Even today THE MOST HIGH will provide HIS SERVANTS…and bless the "woman" willing to "see" the anointing.

It is in this story we first see Gehazi….an important part of THE PATTERN not seen by THE MODERN PROPHETIC.

In Zarephath a widow and her son needed provision during the famine. The Shunamite woman had a need.

Old Dog V

Elisha does something strange, he offers to speak on her behalf to "the king", "or to the captain of the host". Now the kings of Samaria were sinful men and one might wonder how much influence Elisha would have. In reality it is a prophetic shadow that plays out in a most interesting way. But then Elisha does something interesting, he asks Gehazi what to do. Now Gehazi had enough discernment to "see her need". Yet later when her child died did not discern her need and was about to "thrust her away". And Elisha stopped him. Both Elijah and Elisha raised an only son from the dead. It is a PATTERN that was followed by JESUS when HE raised the widow's son at Nain in Luke 7. But in the story of the Shunamite woman there is an example that Elisha has repeated in the past. Instead of doing things himself he sends someone else. In this case it is Gehazi. And Gehazi, in spite of hanging around Elisha for many years, was not called BY GOD. Which is why in the next chapter things go bad.

2 Kings 5 is the story of Naaman. It is here several things have changed from THE PATTERN of ELIJAH.

Naaman went to Elisha's HOUSE. Elisha had stopped "wandering" and set up a permanent ministry that everyone knew about. Even servant girls.

Elisha refused payment for the miracle GOD PERFORMED. But Gehazi had another plan.

> 20 But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath
> spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought:
> but, as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.
> 21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw him running after
> him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, Is all well?
> 22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now
> there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the
> prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.
> 23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound
> two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them
> upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.
> 24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed
> them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.
> 25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence
> comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.
> 26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned
> again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive
> garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants,

and maidservants?
27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper as white as snow.

So we had ELIJAH and GOD sent him to AHAB. It was GOD who sent ELIJAH to find ELISHA. No where do i find GOD CALLING ELISHA to find a "replacement". Yet today passing on mantles and anointing is an everyday occurrence, or so it would seem.

But the story does not end here…..i wish it did…..

Once again there is a famine in the land. Sounds like Amos 8, but it is the fulfillment of that strange interaction of Elisha and the Shunamite woman. 2 Kings 8……starts with Elisha warning the woman of the famine.

1 Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.
2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.
3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.
4 And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.
5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.
6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

Out of nowhere there is a voice to bear witness to the king on behalf of the Shunamite woman.

Just as Elisha forespoke of her need long before it occurred….GOD had it all prepared. Even using a LEPER.

The PATTERN is simple….GOD SENDS a SERVANT and a job is done. Sometimes THE SERVANT will raise up another chosen by GOD and the WORK goes on. Once again we find this PATTERN fulfilled by JESUS as HE calls forth the 12. You might ask

where the Gehazi angle fits the ministry of JESUS and the APOSTLES. Remember Simon the Sorcerer?

Gehazi and Simon have one thing in common….they want the power to make themselves…not to serve GOD. And money is there commonality. MAMMON.

Elijah and Elisha are a Pattern that appears once in all of scripture. A shadow of the MINISTRY OF JESUS. To play it out today, which seems to be popular in America over the last 20-30 years births a lot of Gehazi's.

Many will say that there is a difference between the OLD TESTAMENT Prophets and the NEW TESTAMENT Prophets. That today THE PROPHET has a more expanded and expansive role in THE CHURCH. That GOD has raised up MINISTRIES to bring THE PROPHETIC to America and THE WORLD. To rebirth the FIRST CENTURY church… today. To USHER in the APOSTOLIC ORDER…..and all kinds of other stuff.

Yet JESUS, who is our example, our PATTERN….was a SHEPHERD….PASTOR.

They called HIM RABBI….because HE TAUGHT WITH AUTHORITY…..TEACHER.

HE BROUGHT the GOOD NEWS of the KINGDOM…….EVANGELIST.

HE WAS SENT BECAUSE ABBA LOVED THE WORLD…….PROPHET and APOSTLE.

Five fold ministry? But why stop there…

HIS MINISTRY was filled by WORDS OF WISDOM and WORDS OF KNOWLEDGE… HEALINGS AND MIRACLES….Discerning of SPIRITS…and casting them out… and HE SPOKE OF THINGS THAT WILL BE…. and HE said that in HIS KINGDOM greatness was achieved by SERVING. And HE said that a prophet is without honor in his own land. So what do we have when we find a prophet lifted up and esteemed in his/her own congregation? A prophetic ministry popular and acclaimed?

Or a school of prophets/prophetic ministry looking for recruits at every conference they hold? I do not know. But there is something very wrong within this thing called THE PROPHETIC.

May 7 and Seismos is not the problem. The problem is who worships and serves GOD as GOD DESIRES….. and who does it as what is right in their own eyes.

Scripturally GOD used both Balaam and his Donkey….HE used Gehazi….

HE GAVE DREAMS to Pharaoh and Nebechadnezer….

Old Dog V

Even Saul prophesied….

But would that qualify them as "HIS SERVANTS…."

When you come down to it we will all qualify as some form of servant.

HOW HE SEES us will be what is important.

Selah

The Coming Storm

Bob Neumann

Since the beginning of time man has strived against the planet called Earth. Among all the creation he was endowed with the authority to take dominion. In fact in any one measure of ability, he was never equal to the creation. All of his senses were inferior to that which is in or under his dominion. Sight, hearing, smell, and taste lacked most levels of true acuity. Size, strength, speed, supple dexterity were limited. Yet man took and held dominion by the "gifts" of knowledge and will. Conscious thought not base instinct was the difference between man and the creation he had been given dominion over.

And as man's dominion expanded over the face of the planet, man by conscious action ceased to adapt to the environment around him. He took dominion over the land. He domesticated both plants and animals, creating social structure. And eventually civilizations.

Today many stress the destructive nature of man, confusing conscious dominion with mindless plunder. That is a point of modern man's failure to understand his own beginnings. Ancient man did not plunder nature. "Dominion" is bred on sensibility. What can be modified was domesticated. That which could not be domesticated was either controlled or defended against. Simple safety precautions eventually evolved into what we now think of as cities. But cities were not built to conflict with the environment. In fact the environment dictated where and how the cities were built.

Ancient man lived in harmony with nature. The planets cycles and patterns, in spite of modern thought, dictated to man. What he could not control, he adapted to. The seasons told him when to plant and when to harvest. When to travel, when to build, and even when to make war. Ancient man, to prove this point, in all instances worshiped the creation-not the Creator. What man could not control, be in dominion over, he had to appease. So man created religion.

In the midst of his superiority in so many levels man understood he stood helpless, defenseless against the catastrophic "whims" of nature. Survival itself was too often endangered by the unforeseen, the unexpected, that which could not be anticipated. Even in modern society this "ultimate truth" has not changed. Knowledge, strength, and even technology give us little advantage when the storm overtakes us.

The five daughters of the storm are death, destruction, devastation, disease, and despair. Throughout history man has stood helpless and vulnerable in the face of the

storm. But the storm has many faces. As man progressed, advanced, became the builder of civilization. The storm gained newer faces, more frightening and terrible as man "expanded" himself. The more he succeeded to "control" his environment, the greater threat the "storm" posed to him.

Today as man continues to move farther out of harmony with his Creator and the creation in which he was given the responsibility of dominion, he moves closer to the storm and his own destruction. The same man who recently stepped away from his Creator, now runs to the religions he has made to allow him to either confront or negate the storm. Man does not know he has brought the storm to himself by turning away from the Creator.

Today the prognosticators are warning about the "season" ahead. Hurricanes, tornadoes, floods are being predicted by all "seers". At the same time media "oracles" warn of economic tremors with shaking in all the markets. "Political Pundits" daily cry out warning about the instability of governments and movements who seek settlements by the spilling of innocent blood. Pseudo, social psychics make proclamations of impending doom because of inequality between the peoples as they promote racial and social tension. Any human being on planet earth today who has any access to any team of "media" are aware of all these facts.

And we were warned! And are still being warned!

Nearly two thousand years ago we were told:

(Matt 24)

> And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.
>
> 2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.
>
> 3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?
>
> 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.
>
> 5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.
>
> 6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

Old Dog V

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

[28] For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

[29] Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

[30] And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

[31] And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

[32] Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

[33] So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

[34] Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

[35] Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

[36] But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

[37] But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

[38] For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

[39] And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

[40] Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

[41] Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

[42] Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

[43] But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

[44] Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

[45] Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

[46] Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

[47] Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

[48] But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

[49] And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

[50] The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

[51] And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

The faithful one who gave us this intense warning, was called Yeshua ben Yosef, a carpenter from the village of Nazareth. There is not one nation where His Name has not been spoken, His message of the GOOD NEWS OF HIS KINGDOM has not been taught. Every language on the face of planet earth has it's own variation of how His name is pronounced. But He remains the same, yesterday and today. And His kingdom will have no end.

We call Him Jesus. He is the Creator, the Son of the living God. His instruction manual for His kingdom is called the Bible. The message of who He is, what is now happening on the earth, and the storm which now comes upon the earth is in this book the Bible.

If we see that what He warned about is happening, and all of what seems about to explode upon the world is exactly what He said. Maybe we should learn exactly what He said. Maybe we should learn exactly what He said will soon take place. And maybe, just maybe, it might be smart to know a little about who He says He is.

The Anatomy of a Storm ...

Bob Neumann

Today we speak of Storm in many ways. It is a word that brings to mind many different things. In the sense of simple meteorology it is anything from a line of rain clouds to a category 5 Hurricane. From the tame idea of gentle spring rain, to the utter terror of a Kansas Cyclone. Metaphorically we talk about "storms in a tea cup to the "Storm of the century." Sometimes we look at alterations in our social; spiritual; or personal existence as a "storm." Maybe our loose translation and utilization of the word "storm" has desensitized us to its original concept. Just maybe it has been planned that way.

"Words" are merely a way to communicate. To express ideas in a concise manner that eliminates error. In our modern vernacular "storm" tends to be rather inclusive, but not so to early man.

Plainly speaking; in ancient times the concept of "Storm" was of terrifying complications to a life, precarious at best. Simply defined a storm was any cataclysmic alteration in daily events. Flood-Fire-Earthquake were unforeseen events that came out of nowhere bringing pain and suffering. To the ancient superstitions of early man the ultimate terror of a thunderstorm was not in the area of meteorological pyrotechnics. In the simplicity of their rudimentary thinking a rolling peal of thunder was in reality pure theophany. The voice of gods, and the lightning was an instrument of wrath. Simple wisdom said, "watch the sky." If the signs changed people wept; prayed; and sacrificed.

So man looked to the sky and learned the signs and the seasons. They were quick to mark the patterns of their world. As each season changed, it bought the memories of previous times. So man learned to put aside for the winter. To move to the high ground when the spring floods arose. Nature could be marked by the movement of the stars in the heavens; and the angle of the sun; and the phases of the moon. This was raw data based on experience, and experience leads to knowledge. From which wisdom emerges; and wisdom is power.

In this scenario wisdom allowed man to prosper and live in harmony with his environment. Until the unforeseen; the cataclysmic hand of nature struck without warning; without mercy. Such is the "Storm."

The Storm - a sudden disruption of the fabric of society. Whether by nature caused; or spawned by the will of man; tend to follow a chain of exacting events. Each growing like links on a chain; that lead from the level of severe discomfort and inconvenience to racial/tribal extinction. Mankind has always had a good reason to fear the storm. It is

called self-preservation. The concept of catastrophic can be seen in many areas. That which might be anticipated; spring floods, summer drought; and winter blizzards. It can also be of a sudden nature that builds up and overwhelms. Such would be Typhoons and Hurricanes, Wars and Plagues and Locust swarms also qualify. And then there are the truly cataclysmic; earthquake; tidal wave; fire. As different and varied as each may be; all are but the beginning of the chain of events common to all.

Each "Storm" has a personality of its own. Likewise the chain varies in sequence; but the links remain unchanged.

The first link is always death and injury. The initial shock of the tragedy is the scores of the dead and the dying. The cries of the wounded and the maimed spur on the desperate efforts of the survivors to sift through the rubble for missing loved ones.

The next link is usually of simple destruction. Homes are leveled. Businesses and farms; whether damaged or completely washed away can no longer function. Destruction is joined to the next link called disruption. In ancient times cataclysmic events disrupted the very fabric of life. The disruption of the economy and communications isolated and slowed the flow of resources needed for recovery.

With bodies unrecovered; injured untreated; food and safe water limited the usual next link was disease. The greatest killers in history were never war and storm; but the insidious gang of Dysentery; Typhus; Cholera; Tetanus. Each a little link in the chain of tragedy that follows the "Storm."

While there are still other little links in these chains of events; maybe the worst is the link called despair. It is spawned from the mixture of fear; insecurity; helplessness that keeps a survivor in the mindset of a victim. In ancient times a community could not look beyond itself for assistance. If the level of death and destruction was great enough; the community would die from within most assuredly as from the storm without.

So what storm lies ahead you may ask. Whatever disrupts the fabric of our lives is a storm. And if many are affected at the same time; it becomes a catastrophe. Present day society; as unbalanced and fickle as it is; needs little to destroy and disrupt the lives we take for granted.

Meteorological events; according to experts are becoming more frequent and more inclusive. Likewise earthquakes are increasing in severity and number globally. More wars and acts of terrorism are daily covered by the media. Governments totter; regimes fall. Civil and cultural unrest more often lead to violence. International economic uncertainty; inflation; market down turns are new "Storms" we should consider. Remember 1929 and what followed.

Old Dog V

There are many who watch the sky and look for signs of the Storm that are on the approaching horizon. Is there an early warning system we can look to for help? Is there any way to prepare for what we fear; what we know is coming; but can not see? Is there any hope?

There is, if you know where to look....

Storm Warnings

Bob Neumann, 1996

Every morning we turn on the radio or the television to listen to the AM media cheerleaders. They all have but one desire, to keep you listening so they can have an audience to listen to their sponsors attempts to sell you their names. Did you ever notice that each aspect of this positive self-reinforcement is privately funded? The news is brought to you by..... Now for the sports with ..... presented by ..... The weather sponsored by .... The 8:15 traffic update, a courtesy of ... Market and Dow Jones updates, etc., etc., etc..

How long have we been told we are an information based society. Remember when a specific supermarket tabloid advertised itself with the statement, "inquiring minds want to know." Knowledge is useful tool in many regards. But today we are relatively unchanged from the situation of our ancient fore father's. While we are able to see, hear, and even experience both national events and international situations literally as they occur, it is still historical in nature. They are past tense as they occur.

In spite of our glut of media sources we still live in the "victim scenario." At any moment a cataclysmic event could occur and the "fabric of their lives" is soiled, stained, or even shredded. Take a week to study any television news desk. NBC, CBS, CNN, ABC, whatever, whoever. They all are generic in essence, having the same assets, sources, technology. Their only difference, if one may call them that, is their somewhat in exhaustible source of noted expects. Each news source appears to have a "noted" expert, and "esteemed" statesman, a "renowned" specialist who can discuss each sudden change in events, almost as they occur. Imagine having a stable of sources as diverse, and specific in their fields, as CBS has or NBC, or CNN, or ABC? Before the dust settles they have a source of information who will be able to "spin" the data as you receive it.

Helpful, is it not.

But, information, with the appropriate commentary is still historic in nature. In spite of all our effort, of all our technology we are helpless in the face of the catastrophic. Little has changed in the last 6000 years it seems. All our efforts to study, to categorize, to theorize the patterns of nature and the random acts of man does little to warn us of what will happen. Like Lewis Carroll we can discuss all the possibilities with "cabbages and kings", but we can not look beyond this moment with certainty.

Or can we?

Old Dog V

Within each social structure of the ancients, there was a definite hierarchy. Leadership and the chain of command were quite extensive. Yet no matter the structure, no matter the strength of the individuals. They were vulnerable to the unexpected, the unforeseen. One aspect of survival lies close to the line we modern theorists would call paranoia, to look for the things we can not see.

A uniform aspect of ancient cultures is the creation of a method or means to deal with the catastrophic. Today we might call it superstition, or classify it as religion. In time all appears to have developed both structure and ritual. The quality of the structure and extensiveness of their external ritual depended upon their record of success. Basically the longer the culture society survived, the higher in stature and more ingrained in their life style became their ritual.

The greatest civilization and cultures of our history had the most dominate and intrusive "religious" systems. What today we would consider to be the level of "cabinet secretary" or "national security adviser" was in reality the High Priest, the Chief Court Astrologer, or most successful necromancer. A common archeological fact is that the largest, or most ornate, or the central located structure of a major city was either the place of worship / sacrifice or the national treasury building. Quite often they were both.

But the main tie between all these ancient societies and their ability to both fore warn and foretell is that they failed. They all have been destroyed, or merely buried by the sands of time. All but one that is, and in many ways is quite incredible. By far the oldest and long running social/racial group also has the most successful record of prognostication. In fact their historical and religious writings are extensively prophetic in nature. Prophecies that come to pass, and prophecies yet to be fulfilled.

The Ancient Hebrew Nation, alive today in direct and indirect descendants have given us a great library of commentary and philosophy based on the Tenach. The Tenach is based on the Books of Moses - the Terah, and the Historical Books, the poetic books, and the prophetic books. Yet in every single book, whether the law, the Psalms, or the history of the kings, there are a set of integral characters. In the ancient language of the Hebrews they we called "Nazi". We translate it as Prophets. A single prophet or "Nabi" seems to appear at each major, unctier in Hebrew History. Moses was a "Nabi", King Saul, David, and Solomon were also prophets. They foretold and foresaw what would happen to individual people, cities, and nations. Events that would occur within hours, or at the end of this present millennium.

You may say that I am going to push some religion at you, prostiletize "innocent" minds. Not hardly.

Old Dog V

You might ask what importance is ancient writings for today? None, if they did not have this problem of being fulfilled as we watch. You know like, what big deal of 3200 year prophecy coming true in the summer of 1996? Imagine 1000,000 people dead, world power shifts, economic collapse. Yeah, bummer, unless it involves you.

Hillary Clinton (here of her?), got involved in a book recently about a "global village." Interesting concept, if you look at it from a historic point of view. And she has her own Shaman and her own chancellor. Maybe, just maybe, we have come full circle. Science and technology doesn't work! So drag out the astrologers and the court magicians! And maybe a Hebrew Nabi, like Daniel will step forward and forewarn us of what will occur.

That now leads to a major obstacle. If these ancient prophets were, and are, incredibly accurate. Why? And if their source of information was Divine Inspiration , then why are there no prophets today tied into this same source. Today we have numerous groups that describe themselves as descendants of these "Divinely" established roots. And from these roots we have the extremely numerous and non aligned religions that we call Judaism, Catholicism, Christianity, Islam, Bahai, Mormonism, Scientology, etc.

Two things seen to link them, strangely enough. All seem to be divinely inspired in origin, and all currently deny present inspiration or revelation. A true Nabi stepping forth today would be as threatening to the status and as Elijah was in Ahab's court. Likewise the ancient Prophet Hosea stated the word of the divine (*NIV will tell my servants the prophets)

Then again according to the Great Prophet Isaiah who states (*I am God and there are no others) (I change not) (I tell the end from the beginning) (I am about to do a new thing so you can't claim previous knowledge)

Historically we can see the accuracy level of these prophets. In fact as their level of accuracy increased, their life expectancy decreased. In a chilling example of intense negative feed back Isaiah said (*30: Tell your prophets...). For his devotion to duty the good Isaiah at a "ripe old" age was said to have been drawn and quartered by then King Mannasah. Such was the payment for integrity and accuracy in the "good old days."

The question that now must be raised is whether the age of the true prophet ended with the Tunic. According to the Rabbi's of Modern Judaism it did. Christian and Islam scholars disagreed. So do the more recent heirs of the Hebrew writings.

The Messianic Origins of Modern day Catholicism and Christianity are aviation, but strangely denied at every turn. Remarkably the documents called the New Testament

speak of the fulfillment of ancient prophecy in the birth, life, death, resurrection of Yeshua ben Joseph. The one called the Christ-Jesus. Likewise they continue to prophecy of His Second Coming, likewise fulfilling ancient prophecies concerning the "End of the Age", or "The Day of the Lord".

According to the writing of Saul of Tarsus, Rabbi turned prophet/apostle. The movement called "The Way" was based on the concept of prophets and apostles at large, functioning in the mainstream. As "The Way" moved counter to it's Hebrew roots the name changed to a generic "Christianity" and so did it's foundation of prophets and apostles.

Strangely enough the next mega-religion to arise on the world scene was Islam. It also came forth from Hebrew roots with individual revelation. This will bathe the pattern that all following sects, movements, and cults. While it's roots appear to be Hebrew, it's writing basically refute and counter all that is modern Judaic in nature. But what is interesting these writings, called the Koran acknowledge Abraham, Moses, and Jesus as their major sources of prophecy. Yet the Koran is basically devoid of prophecy, except when it speak of the "End Times" scenario.

And the two main characters is the return of Jesus, the Prophet of Nazareth to defeat the great Satan and to restore the Ancient Nation of Israel. And the arrival of a new person of which little is said. He is called the Mahdi.

Of the three great present day monotheistic religions, all speak of "The End Times", but only one speaks of functional prophets in their foundational writings. Yet all would look to see a Divinely Directed Nab. The clincher is that in the recorded prophecies of this Jesus, and in the Apocryphal writings of one John the Revelator. This would be part of the scenario prior to His Return.

But what else did He speak of to look for, what storms would be seen to forewarn the events spoken of, but so easily{document stops here}ignored.

The Veil Of Perception

Bob Neumann, 6/1996

To see the storms approach has long been the desire of many. To know from where the next danger will arise was a fact that held both wealth and power. The knowledge of what will come was a prize greatly sought for. Not merely to gain power, but to maintain ones authority was often the goal. History shows that the courts of Kings and Emperors had place for those who could both "see" and "interpret" the things to come.

The ability to perceive glimpses of what is yet to be is not unknown either today, or in the distant past. How often does the average mortal move on feelings rather than on "knowledge". A woman's "intuition" or a man's visceral rumblings have long been acknowledged to keep one out of harms way. The Ancient Prophet Joel described the outpouring of the Spirit of God at the end of days. Literally speaking, the "Breath of God" would be placed upon all living flesh. To dream dreams, to see visions of unspoken meaning. The Spirit of Prophecy would be given to all, regardless of age, sex, nationality, or race. The question that goes unasked, simply is what or how would they be interpreted.

Two of the greatest historical prognostications that we have in recorded history were not from dreams and visions by some religious oracle. Indeed, while separated by over a thousand years of time, and thousands of miles, two great rulers of empire reached beyond the fabric of time to look upon the future. Both Pharaoh of Egypt and Nebuchadnezer of Babylon had dreams that greatly disturbed them and their courts.

Outside of each having a prophetic dream in need of interpretation, their stories have no other similarity. Except for one.

Pharaoh and Egypt were given a warning of immediate danger, and a means to survive the events foretold. Nebuchadnezzar was given a view of future events from his position in time to the very present. Pharaoh's dream would all transpire is his lifetime. Nebuchadnezzar would never see that which would come. Likewise the interpreter of each dream was quite different in most ways, and strangely similar in their point of commonality.

Joseph was in prison while Daniel was a member of the court. Daniel was an "up and comer" while Joseph had been forgotten. Joseph was sought out to answer the puzzle of Pharaoh's dream, Daniel was sentenced to death if he could not state and explain Nebuchadnezzar's dream. At this point the gap between the two needs to be closed.

Old Dog V

At the begning of each story and it's end both Joseph and Daniel will have three commonalties. Prior to each dream each was a prince of his "people". Joseph was a son of Jacob, Daniel was called a Prince of Judah. The second point they shared was they were captives in a foreign land. Daniel was a prisoner, a "prize" of war. Joseph was a slave, "sold" by his brothers. The third, and most important, point is they believed in their covenant with the God of Abraham, and gave Him the credit for their ability to interpret dreams.

Upon the correct interpretation of these dreams, three things occurred. Both were given a place of great authority in their kingdoms. Secondly each was given the rank of "Prime Minister", second only to the ruler. And from this position each could prepare a scenario in which his people would be saved from destruction. Again, Joseph in his lifetime, but Daniel in the future. Because of Daniel's long distinguished service to two empires, Mordecai had a place in the Persian court. That allowed the story of Esther and the defeat of Haman to come to pass.

Now we have three stories and three sets of characters. Egypt had a famine, Babylon had a series of owners, and Persia had a people saved from extinction. All three we know are stories in the Bible, yet historically we have archaeology evidence of their validity. That leaves three situations with three separate outcomes, but each have one common denominator. Each of the three centered upon the intervention of the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob. The same God that Joel spoke about "breathing" upon mankind.

Man "sees" with not only his physical eyes. All men are able to perceive the physical world by all his five senses. To see in the realm of the visible spectrum and to hear according to the threshold of sound. We taste. smell, and feel according to similar limitations. Yet we will also play a hunch or "hedge our bets" without a shred of evidence. How often do we "gamble" on a feeling we can neither describe or explain.... accidents avoided, money saved, mistakes prevented, all tend to be more than coincidental. But experience is in itself knowledge.

What value then can be placed upon haphazard revelation or warnings. Pharaoh needed a full interpretation to prevent catastrophe. Nebuchadnezer's dream is still being interpreted today as it's culmination is in and of these last days. Where are those today who can perceive beyond the limits of their natural senses? Is the Veil that covers our spiritual eyes lifted beyond the occasional haphazard peek? How and why do they come? Throughout history there have been oracles and seers, magis and prophets.

Homer's epic of the fall of Troy is made poignant by the inclusion of the character Cassandra... One who sees, but would not be believed. Was the reason for the disbelief

in the population of Troy because her messages were always "doom and gloom"? Homer's narration describes Cassandra as the sister of Paris, Princess of Troy. Then he makes the proclamation that Cassandra was gifted by the "Gods" and there made her life fall apart. Obvious the ones who bestowed "sight" to poor old Cassandra were fickle by nature, acting out of motives less trustworthy. One could describe their act as less beneficial and more mocking in both nature than deed.

For that reason the people of Troy turned away from the prophetess Cassandra. Is the gift of sight pure, but the givers of the gift suspect in their actions. Was not the desire of the people to know when danger approached? Then why the sudden change of attitude. Maybe the lack of belief was to ensure their destruction. Or had their arrogance grown to the point that no "danger" really frightened them to any positive action.

All these conjectures appear relevant today. Each week new warnings are shouted from the supermarket tabloids. Now summer movies are coming forth based on premises of impending doom from numerous sources. Have the ancient visionaries changed their venues more than their messages. Instead of Joseph in the courts of Egypt, do we have a Spielburg in Hollywood? Instead of a Daniel in a distant Babylon do we have a Stephen King in all our supermarkets and department stores. When once the witch of Endore stayed in hiding, devotes of the craft have 1-900 numbers and are Online as you are right now.

Does accessibility preclude authenticity?

Does marketability enhance validity?

Does entertainment value override instruction?

Does profitability negate authority?

Such seems the case. The number and diversity of sources seem of greater value than the messages given. If one voice is raised in warning, ten are brought forth to either negate or limit the warning. And ten more to deny and refute the lone voice calling "wolf". How can you deny the voice once the sheep carcasses mount up and children are missing. Do you need to be surrounded by wolves before belief comes in? Maybe so.

Now, in the sixth month of 1996, we are surrounded by media spawned spirituality and prognostication. From the Tabloid talks shows discussions from Angels to UFO'S, all receive a thin veneer of banal chatter. Yet to the heart that discerns there has been a steady progression of facts. As evolution of deception. Special Programs and series that casually mix light with darkness, archeological proof with sensationalized speculation.

Old Dog V

On coming calamity with a New Age of Peace and safety. Shaken vigorously all seem to blend, but by nature they separate themselves like water and oil.

To discern between the truth and all that stand around it is my goal. It is also my message. When a storm begins to form at sea, Red Flags are hoisted. One Red Flag means a warning of a storm that is coming. Two Red Flags warns that the Tropical Storm has grown into a Hurricane. Something to be avoided if possible, prepared for most certainly.

But the storms that I see are not only meteorological events, not only marks on the Richter Scale when the ground moves from under our feet. The greatest and most dangerous storms that approach are made by man, guided by the same powers that tormented Cassandra. At one time Troy was only a myth of long ago, until it was dug up and studied. Then again, so was Babylon and Ninevah.

Native Americans do not speak of gods and goddesses. They speak of spirits. A great father spirit and many lesser spirits. The ancient of days, the God of Abraham is said to be Spirit and not flesh. The Messiah Jesus spoke of Him as Father, Abba in the Aramaic language of Israel at that time. Like wise Jesus said that He would sent the "Breath of God", the "Ruach ha Kodesh", the In breathing of Holiness. It is in this Holy Spirit's guidance that things are revealed to the Nabi'im. Both ancient, and today.

To pierce the Veil of Perception we must do so either by the Holy Spirit of the Living God of Israel, or by some other spirit. The Apostle John warned the early followers of the Messiah...

> [1] Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.
>
> [2] Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:
>
> [3] And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.
>
> [4] Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.
>
> [5] They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.
>
> [6] We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. 1 John 4:1-6.

Old Dog V

We are openly warned of false prophets, but also of the spirits operating through them.

As in ancient times the Holy One of Israel has raised up Nabi'm and Netzarim. Prophets and watchman to guard his people. The Prophet Hosea spoke of the prophets and Almighty God as the sole protectors of God's people.

The prophet, along with my God, is the watchman over Ephraim, yet snares await him on all his paths, and hostility in the house of his God. Hosea 9:8 (NIV)

So today and everyday I will raise the Red Flags of warning. I will sound the alarm, to warn all who will listen. That is my calling, that is my responsibility. Yet I also know most will "listen" and ignore all that is said. Such was the calling of Ezekiel 33.

> 1 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
>
> 2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:
>
> 3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;
>
> 4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.
>
> 5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.
>
> 6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.
>
> 7 So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.
>
> 8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.
>
> 9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.
>
> 10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right; If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

This "Door" was not anticipated, it was not planned for. My duty is to spread the warning as widely as possible. If you have found these words on the internet because I have used the vehicle available then I have been obedient. What you now do with what you will hear/read, is now up to you. It is now on your head, and your hands.

I pray you call upon the Spirit of the Holy One of Israel to guide you in wisdom.

His Servant, Samuel

The Funnel Of Time

Bob Neumann

Let us begin by explaining that the Bible is not a "religious" book. While many religions, sects, and cults use it in some way or other, it was not meant to be so. First, it is a Message from the Eternal Creator God to mankind. Man was created for a purpose. He did not evolve. Nor was he "planted" on earth by an outside agency for some obscure reason. In essence it describes the on going activity between the Creator and the people of earth that He created in his Image.

The Bible specifically documents the names and places where God specifically interacted with man. Both on an individual level, and a national level. The Bible is a historical document. Second, it is the blueprint of the Eternal Kingdom. It defines the rules of, and by which, man is called to live. To do so God gives a point of reference and a general yardstick, His Nature. As He explains His Nature we are shown His character and His mode of operation. Not only does He tell us what He said or did, historically. But we are given the information of how He did what He did, but also the why it was done. Third, it is the foretelling of what is to come throughout the historical past and into the soon approaching future. Because of the dynamics of God's relationship with His creation, He speaks of what will happen.

Quite literally all that has happened, is taking place, and will occur are because of who God is and what he has set in motion. All three above points are kept short and simple. They may each seem too general or non-specific to many who are reading this. Time and space limit what can be expounded. So let us go to the third point, today. The Bible is prophetic, speaking of what will be as often as what has been. In fact most of what God has done points to what will occur soon.

Imagine please, a structure of two simple geometric shapes. The cylinder and the cone . The cylinder sits atop the cone. Connect the two and remove the point of the cone. You now have a funnel, simple? A strange funnel, no doubt, but by nature a funnel. This is the funnel of time. Not an hourglass, but a funnel. We presently sit at the top of the sand, so to speak. The sand, time itself, flows out the bottom as a steady, continuous, unchanging rate. But at the top nothing seems to change. The sheer sides of the cylinder looks unchanged. Our movement is almost imperceptible. For thousands of years, we at the top could have sat without any sense of movement or activity. Then suddenly the cylinder meets the funnel and our perception changes.

The walls begin to close in. The "surface" is constantly changing. "Suddenly" we are in free fall as the last of the sand passes out of the funnel. Only the flow of time stayed

constant. What was “changing” was our perception as all that was around us conformed to the shape of the funnel and the constant pull of gravity. We were just “along for the ride” so to speak. Oblivious to the “funnel”, and to the “sand”, until we are caught in the vortex - what I call the storm.

All the events that are occurring throughout the world seem to be falling upon each other because the sides are now coming together. No longer does a newspaper, magazine, or news desk need to look for stories that can be headlined. In fact death, mayhem, and tragedy are so common they are culled for the most compelling and most graphic.

Whether the story “sells” is more important than the statement of fact. You say I stretching the point, you tell me. For months the trial of a demi-hero, ex jock, bad actor holds international attention. So much so that the residents of the Florida pan handle were inadequately informed that a hurricane was bearing down on them. Two people are murdered, tragedy, yes. Failure to warn of a tragedy about to happen to many tens of thousands, is much more so. For that reason this information is being presented to any who will take notice. Once you do so, our job has been done. Our account is not lacking.

Red Flags: The Spirit Of Deception

Bob Neumann, August 28, 1996

There are many "storms" that can be seen or horizon. On this faze specific warnings will come forward on specific are as to regard the end of this summer we shall se more of the same "storms" that we have seen in the past. But because of the funneling of our remaining time, they will seem to becoming much more frequently, and in gaining severity. Let us look at the storms that Jesus warned about, and how the world situation fits. Or should I say-comes together. These warnings stem from the gospel of Matt. 24:

Chapter 24

[1] And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

[2] And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

[3] And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

[4] And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

[5] For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

[6] And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

[7] For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

[8] All these are the beginning of sorrows.

[9] Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

[10] And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

[11] And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

[12] And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

[13] But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

[14] And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

[33] So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

[34] Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

[35] Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

[36] But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

[37] But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

[38] For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

[39] And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

[40] Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

[41] Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

[42] Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

[43] But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

[44] Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

[45] Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

[46] Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

[47] Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

[48] But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

[49] And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

[50] The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

[51] And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

Old Dog V

"Take heed that no man deceive you." Deception is the key word in all things, in America today. From our marketing strategies to our political process. "promise them anything, and they will take what you give them". "Bait and Switch." The bigger the lie, the louder you say it, the easier for them to buy it. "There's a sucker born every minute." Never give a sucker an even break. Whatever happened to the fact that "You can never cheat an "honest" man." To believe a lie, you will have to have walked away from the truth. Truth-Justice-The American Way! Yo -Clark Kent! Only I thought that truth and justice was " American Way." It once was. Then we turned away from God. We are about to reap the seeds that were sown over the last thirty years. Oh Lord, have mercy on us. Isaac 59:

Chapter 59

[1] Behold, the LORD'S hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

[2] But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

[3] For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

[4] None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

[5] They hatch cockatriceí eggs, and weave the spiderís web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

[6] Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.

[7] Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.

[8] The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

[9] Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness.

[10] We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noonday as in the night; we are in desolate places as dead men.

[11] We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us.

[12] For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them;

[13] In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

[14] And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

[15] Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

[16] And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

[17] For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

[18] According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

[19] So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

[20] And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

[21] As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seedís seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

Because of the storm of deception, all the following storms will either be more or less unanticipated, but little preparation will be made. For many shall come in my name, saying I am Christ, and shall deceive many. (v5) Today the most profitable infomercials are the so called Psychic 1-900 businesses. People want to know what the future holds. No more now than in the Ancient Times. Yet even in a modern technologically adapt society the desire to know what the future may hold leads us to the same sources of “information” as those God warned up against. “Consorting with the spirits” held both a strong fascination and an aerie apprehension.

Yet today the ideal of dialing a "psychic" or going to a "channeller" as entertainment. Today's techno-sorcerer is in no way different than Balaam. Only the charge is placed on your credit card by the "telephone" people who created the 1-900 marketing strategy. In the world today are numerous "christs". People who declare that they have the only or best answers. Some have large and extensive following, but most are small and localized. Yet their whole power base comes from their power, authority, or revelation. In most cases the only common thread is their string of deception. They provide a need in the lives of those who follow and build trust and dependence upon which all further deceptions are initiated. That is both their strength, and their danger.

"11 And" Matt 24:11

The original Greek word for false prophet is "pseudo". Prophets of fake "anointing", religious impostures whose power comes from other spirits. Jesus speaks of these "spirits" as either "foul", or "unclean". Titles less attractive than the medial would like us to either know or understand. Yet we are warned three specific times "deception." Deception that comes "new", verse 4. Deception that comes from false "Christs", false religious leaders, false Messiahs, verse 5. And again, deception from "false prophets." Men who will lead and teach from the power of spirits unholy, verse 11. Once again we need to look at John's words, I John 4:3:

> [3] And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

The Greek word for Anti-Christ is simply Antichristo. To modern thinkers "anti" means against. Yet in the ancient Greek anti usually meant " in place of." The spirit of Anti-Christ was a counterfeit anointing meant to deceive and supplant. John simply states that his spirit was in the world and working against the Spirit of the Living God, nearly 2000 years ago. So, this spirit of false christs, false prophets has been moving and working for the same time the Spirit of the Living God has moved among man. For that reason is

Matt. 24:11 we are warned, "and because inequity shall abound, the love of many wax cold." Inequity is an old word for lawlessness, it speaks of a time in man's history where laws and rules will be despised and ignored. At the same time "love" will be growing colder. There will be a day when cold hearted lawlessness prevails. Modern man calls this concept, "socio paths", and our modern educational system has been blamed for creating a generation of "socio paths." Jesus goes on to reinforce these points in verses

Old Dog V

"23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo," Matt 24:23 & 24

He repeats the warning of false christ and false prophets with miraculous abilities whose sole purpose is to deceive mankind. In fact the magnitude and spectacle would deceive the "very elect".

"25 Behold, I have told you before.

[26] Wherefore if"

Verses 25 & 26 speak of a point in time where people will chase after these deceptions. While deception alone is a major key in all the warnings that Jesus gives in the prophecies in Matt. 24, specifically in North America deception is more defuse than specific. While the media often speaks of cults and mind-controlling charismatic leaders, the prevalence of large cults is more oriental than accidental. While many gurus have come to the "new world" and caught up many in their nets of deception, their numbers and strength stay in their place of origin.

Most Americans (and Canadians) still have too much "rugged individualism" to throw "everything" away and follow anything blindly. Again, there are many cults and sects across the world. There always has been. Selfishness and materialism have proven themselves as affective insulation to some of the moves of the spirit of deception. For that reason, deception(s) are becoming more numerous and more beguiling. And again we must look at the twin powers of media and entertainment to see what the present and future moves of the spirit of deception. At one time the media was primarily for the purpose of information/education. The founding fathers called the source of American Journalism, the "Fourth Estate." An "unofficial branch" of the American Governmental System based on the "Freedom of the Press" to inform the populace concerning the plans and actions of their elected official. Remember the so called "System of Checks and Balance"? How does it "fare" today, 200 years since the conception of Government, of...by...for...the people? As years have changed the face of American Democracy Technology has changed the "press" to "media", all inclusive. And in the "spirit" of capitalism the "media" responds to the call of financial rather than social responsibility.

As the concept of media was conceived, so was the ideal of market share, and corporate take over. There is no truly independent voice in today's "media" that exists entirely for the goal to inform the public freely and without bias. Likewise the ideal of education can be defined as more propaganda and sales pitch according to that same spirit of capitalism. Editorial content today is more focused to "shape" public opinion rather than merely inform the public. The media "spins" information beyond the simple documentation and distribution of facts to the consuming public. Most media leaders

have openly stated that their goal was to create the story, rather than to report the story. Here lies the root of deception in our media.

Corporate ownership of American media believes the unwashed multitudes incapable of self determination to search the goals of corporate power. The goals of the people are not the goals of power, therefore the people must be changed. Therefore deception is not merely required, but is the only method that can work. For that reason media will be always taking a liberal, one world position on most issues. There is no free press in the land of the free. There is no fourth estate to protect informed public from government intent. But let's go beyond the media to the level of entertainment industry, and a deeper, more blatant level of deception. To do so let us divide the world of entertainment into three categories, music, television, and cinema. Music in America has evolved over the years to include every guru and form. Criticism for changes in American music is not new. In the mid 1800's Stephen Foster and his songs were condemned because they were simple and unsophisticated, in comparison to the European styles. At the turn of the century "Ragtime" music was cheap and frivolous. Foster's music began today's Pop and Country style of music. Ragtime and "Gospel" berthed R&B, Jazz, and Rock. Hard to believe? Just look back over 150 years and it seems obvious.

Yet deception is not the alleviation of music. Changes in music structure and format was a product of a changing nation, deception has nearly road it's coat tails. Spiritual Deception goes back a long way in American Music. Yes, suggestive "lyrics" seem to be prevalent, but are far from new. Don't start pointing fingers at John Lennen or Mick Jagger or Madonna... If you want to get "critical" for the fun of it, look back to Elvis, go back to Frank Sinatra, go back to Cab Calloway, go back to Gilbert & Sullivan, go back to Oftenbach, Mozart, Pope Gregory and his Chant. Get the drift?

"Suggestive" has been with us a long, long time. That is because this battle with deception goes back to a lady called Eve, in the Garden. But today we have stepped beyond the level of "suggestive" to the level of blatant. Blatantly deceptive, no hardly. Try blatantly demonic. Grandma and Grandpa were upset by Elvis' gyrations and The Beetles hairstyle. Deception of Lyrical content is when Tipper Gore got vocal about songs that spoke about "sex" and "violence." Good old Tipper, where was Al and your friends Bill and Hillary when you stepped "forward for decency."? Poor Tipper got people aroused, and counted. Then she sort of vanished, seen her lately? But Mrs. Gore, why didn't you speak more about "Gothic" lyrics, blood rock lyrics, satanic rock lyrics. Why complain about Pop/Rock /R&B/Country that pushes adultery, alcohol, drugs... in one way or another?

Old Dog V

"You can't see a song unless it appeals to something that appeals to our lesser nature! Really? Not! That is deception. But if it is the guideline to those in the business of making and selling "music". Expect it to sink to it's lowest levels. This same level of thinking runs the television industry. If something works, run it into the ground. Phil & Oprah got ratings, flood the market with cheap, liberal talk shows. One situation comedy works, copy it. Until the public gets sick on it all. People want information, so they begin to watch "60 minutes" and "20/20". Put solid, intelligent information on each week, and the ratings began to rise.

Suddenly a "new" format became popular and profitable after several years. Now each night you have a "news" program. Once again "media" agenda rises up and propaganda begins to flow. And so comes deception. If you can push "ideals" into the story line of comedies and dramas then maybe you can create the whole program around the "ideal" you were pushing. Deception has again become blatant.

Let's take it one step farther. Put news format informational programs on the phenomenal and the mysterious whole special programs and series on deception, both subtle and blatant. Desensitize the people by giving an appearance of control while categorically denying credence and capability. Yet the public absorbs the massive amounts of "information" that is meant do deceive and to lull our senses. In speaking on music and television we have kept things general.

In the future specific "Red Flags" will be hoisted at specific deceptions as they arise. Concerning deceptions in the Cinema, we shall be most specific now! Like American Music and American Television, American Movies are and have been the pattern for the world. These three juggernauts of American culture have penetrated every continent, nation, tribe, and clan in today world. So pervasive are they outside of North America that the whole world views America by these three "images" we deliver to them. From a world's eye view the oldest and most enticing is Cinema.

The presentation of American Lifestyle, morals, political views and religious values give Third world citizens a very distorted view of "real" America. The problem lies in what is the "Real America." Like their brethren in television, the Cinematic peers openly try to shape thinking rather than describe it. From it's origin, Cinema was the reverse of television. Television was news, then entertainment followed. Cinema was entertainment, until the powers understood the craving of the people for entertainment. Such is/was the creation of propaganda in the 1930's.

We blame the German people of serving the monstrous plats of Adolph Hitler. But it started in Hollywood and today is highly tuned and efficient. In an earlier message the question of prophetic content was discussed. Is the modern prophet the Stephen Kings'

and the Steven Spielburg's of Hollywood? Maybe yes, and maybe no. Brothers King and Spielberg are truly the pinnacle of their art forms, yet are they not more. The prophet King's work includes many allusions that border on life and cross it occasionally. His classic works The Stand the Dead Zone, Firestarter speak of government chicanery on different levels and apocalyptic results along the way. The Prophet Spielburg has created classic as well as box officer winners. Alien benevolence as espoused in ET and Encounters of the Third Kind has been marred by more recent movies. The past Shindler's List seem to look ahead as easily as it looks back.

One amazing fact is in the combined week of Stephen Spielburg, Frances Ford George Lucas are three powerful profitable trilogies that make us look into ourselves and beyond ourselves. The Godfather Trilogy looked back to the creation of a "typical" American family taking root in the "New World". Sounds good, until you see the family business. The famous motto of crime doesn't was placed in serious doubt. In The Indiana Jones Trilogy Archeological treasures where the focus. Or where they? What does a Jewish Arc, a Hindu Stone, and a Christian Cup have in common? All gave "power" to the holder, or so they claimed. That leads us to the Star Wars Trilogy, where the "Force" tied all three neatly together. Good vs evil, the common struggle since the dawn of time, Hollywood style. Yet Hollywood's style tends to show the vulnerability of good. While the prophets King, Lucas, Spielburg usually conclude with good victorious, it is at a cost. Lesser lights in the pit called Hollywood are not so generous. The line between Hero and Villain runs very thing to the point good does not survive the "battle". The appeal of the gad guys is increased, the defenders of good are insipid and petty.

Does it give you a sense of wrongness when you catch yourself routing for the Villain to beat the hero? Do you feel relieved when the so called good guy fails or is destroyed? We Americans love the Heroic, especially if his feet are of clay. Most of our heroes were not bigger than life. They merely rare to the occasion. From Douglas Fairbanks and Tom Mix to Bruce Willis and Arnold, we routed for the good guy. From Errol Flynn to Sean Connory we esteemed equally the handsome and the daring. But today every story has a message, and every message lately has a point of deception. Sometimes very subtlety, but more often fairly blatant. And blatant seems to be the key for this summer's crop of vacation entertainment.

"Film imitates life". Make it from a prophetic standpoint and "film describes what life may soon be." So far this summer we have had "Twister" both in our multiplex theaters, and throughout 17 states. "Mission Impossible" talks about treachery and ruthless actions within "our" government "police" agency.

Old Dog V

"The Rock" is taking terrorism to a high-tech degree with American style. The government still seems to be blamed. Two movies one out today, another due out July 3rd are based upon aliens and UFO's "The Arrival" is about those among us already ID 4 or "Independence Day" is about those coming. They do not appear to share ET's gentle heart. ID4 appears to be the best and most hyped of all the summer moves. Also it is the most troubling to my spirit and all I have seen are small bites. Tantalizing, yet troubling.

Finally there are two obvious sources of deception. "The Craft" and "Dragonheart" show us two extremes of the spirit of deception. "The Craft" is blatantly occultism and violent. "Dragonheart" is subtle and appealing compared to "The Craft". Yet it's message is straight out of the pit. The dragon is not evil, evil came from man. The Garden of Eden, with a subtle twist. As this summer moves to fall look for all these themes to be played out upon the world stage. Storms from nature, and from government. Old spirits and what may look like new - but are still old. So watch as the flags are raised.

Samuel

Red Flags: Man vs. Man

Bob Neumann

(Mat 24:6-8)

> 6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.
>
> 7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.
>
> 8 All these are the beginning of sorrows. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

In the Modern Media "wars and rumors of wars" is big business. Only in the present technology could we see "war" as it were a sporting event with both "play by play" reporting and "color" commentary. In 1991 we had the preview of all previews in the Gulf War. On the spot commentary, not of the after affects of war. But to announce the soon arrival of scud missiles.

In the book of Daniel we have a double inclusive prophecy.

> 4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.
>
> 9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

The Prophet Daniel is told that the book he was in the process of completing was a "closed" book, sealed to the "Time of the End". vs 9 instructs him to go his way "for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end".

Historically, and currently to many, Daniel is a book both obscure and frightening to most people. Yet serious scholars have studied it and respected it. Many though refused to accept it on face value and have denied its authenticity. To the point of ignoring that the Teacher, Himself quoted it in Matt. 24:15.

> 15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769..

Yet Daniel in totality, was never completely closed.

In the 2nd Chapter of Matthew we have an interesting story.

Old Dog V

[1] Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

[2] Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

[3] When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

[4] And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

[5] And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

[6] And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

[7] Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

[8] And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

[9] When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

[10] When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

[11] And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

[12] And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way. The King James Version,.

Three Magi, men of wisdom who came from the East, looking for the newly born king. We all know this old Christmas story and can sing along to “We Three Kings”...But did you wonder why they knew? Because they knew the Torah and the Book of Belteshazzar. Belteshazzar was the greatest of the scholar/prophets of ancient Babylon. But we know him by his Hebrew name, Daniel. So when these ancient scholars counted the days, from Daniel 9:20-27.

[20] And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

[21] Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

[22] And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

[23] At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

[24] Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

[25] Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

[26] And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

[27] And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. The King James Version, (Cambridge: Cambridge) 1769.

And when that time came to its point of culmination, they watched, and saw a sign. The sign given by the sorcerer Balaam in Number 24:17 (*). “A Star out of Jacob” was seen; and the Magi hit the road. First to Jerusalem, and then to Bethlehem, just as prophesied by the Prophet Micah 5:2 (*)

A fourth wise man, so to speak come out of 15th Century England. Sir Isaac Newton, mathematician, scholar, believer, wrote an extensive study of the Book of Daniel. As modern scholars “open” the Book of Daniel, much of what Sir Isaac stated over 420 years ago has been validated. To the point where the caveat the Most High gave to

Old Dog V

Daniel in Ancient Babylon, "knowledge shall be increased", and "many shall run to and fro", is now completed.

Your reading this on the WWW is living proof that the Prophecy was valid and this is "The time of the end."

"Wars and rumors of wars", especially the rumors, are most evident in today's instantaneous knowledge transfer of media. Not only see it as it happens, but see it before it happens! Modern News specialists are news speculators, watching the "sky" as surely as you who read it.

If you seek evidence to this fact, remember the landing of American troops in Somalia, Hatti, and Bosnia. Before the "marines hit the beach", the media was waiting to film it live. Just for us.

Jokes from inside the military include: "It took 40 minutes of troop landings of military personal to equal the number of Americans waiting on the beach." There were more foreign media in Somalia at any given time, than the number of Blue Berets (UN Troops) at the same time." And finally, "The media-types spent more money talking "about" the famine in Somalia from Somalia was used to purchase the food delivered there."

"Wars and Rumors of wars", "nations shall rise against nation, kingdom against kingdom" has been a major source of "end time" preaching for centuries. And predictably this time of "nearly global peace" is the most violent period of a most violent century. Today violent rumors are stirring in over 120 areas of the world, if we can believe CNN and the UN. Yet everyone is still talking peace. Peace in Bosnia, peace in Ireland, peace in Georgia, Rhuwanda, Korea, Tiwann, Cambodia (Khemer?} Sri Lanka, Indonesia, etc., etc.

And Peace In The Middle East.

Bob Neumann

And the body count keep rising...

And more people are suffering...

Many have preached on "Nation" coming from the Greek word "Ethnos", meaning "race", "tribe", "nation." In this century mankind rose up as one (so to speak) against a common evil. The temporary halt to Nazi-Fascism was not an act of global altruism. It was a series of act of desperation and survival. Redacted History not withstanding, the author of the Holocaust was not a national hero gone wrong. He was a demonically controlled puppet that brought death and pain to over 80% of the world's people. The next one who is about to step on the world scene shall not miss anyone.

"Ethnos", ethnic violence, war, etc. is as old as mankind, and is making news daily. Whether it is tribal warfare in Rhuwanda or Burma, it is still the same, in too many ways. Bosnia gave us the term "ethnic cleansing", but it is only a phrase. It has been practiced by many national leaders, to varying degrees. Remember Stalin, Mao, Pol Pot, Pharaoh, and Domitian.

In upcoming we will speak on specific places of active war, and wherever "sabre rattling" is too obvious. But let's take a second look at the words of Jesus and look beyond the accepted thoughts.

"Kingdom against Kingdom"; is usually not developed by those eager to launch out against social and ethnic causes. In the Greek, Kingdom comes from "Basileia," "rule, realm, kingdom, base of power." Have you ever heard this taught, preached, discussed? I thought not. "War", "Race", "Ethnic" are solid buzz words and easy buttons to push. But the deepest truth lies in "kingdoms".

Each day passes where great battles are won and lost as kingdoms in conflict strive for ascendance. In the "realm" of finance, the attacks occurs on the trading floors of stock and commodity markets. Whole champagnes are created and defenses formed in corporate board rooms. Kingdoms are "attacked and conquered" or are "surrounded and assimilated." Local financial warlords, venture out into the national scene, where survival and success are synonymous. Those that do so then venture onto the Global Scene, moving and shaking, all that they many conquer.

In the "realm" of technology both corporations and nations strive for eminence. Years ago the National Security Council announced that "Soviet" KGB had dismantled, but

the new Russia had more intelligence operations in the United States than ever before. Only they were not snooping into government secrets, but into corporate R&D. Along with operations from Japan, Germany, Israel, England, and China ...

Knowledge and Technology = Power.

In the realm of agronomy we may find the most unusual war taking place. America, the "Bread Basket of Freedom" has 80%of it's agricultural product controlled by Multi-National Corporations. Said financial giants also control almost all of the exportable produce of the world as a whole. That gives them great "leverage" in the battles of kingdoms.

Future a (document incomplete)

Red Flags: "Pestilence, Reborn"

Bob Neumann

Matt 24:9

> A year ago a movie called "Outbreak" came out, and the character Ebola nearly stole the show, literally. There are many people who say it was just a movie - "It can't happen here". That is one face of the spirit of deception. On the other hand there are people I know who dread going into any public area for fear of "contamination". That is the big brother to deception. The spirit of fear moves freely while the spirit of deception slinks in the shadows.

While I have mentioned that our modern high tech, instantaneous knowledge - media is a major tool of deception. It is a standard weapon in the arsenal of the spirit of fear. The spirits of fear and deception move hand and hand destroying and crippling the lives of people by twisting knowledge to their use.

Point of proof, "Mad Cow Disease". While in the category of pestilence, it will also fit the category of famine. "Mad Cow Disease" is a name given to a disease called It is real disease that can affect man. It, like many diseases, has been used by the spirit of fear far beyond it's actual spread. In the Nation of England people have this horrible, spectacular disease. And it kills slowly, and painfully. Yet how many people out of the 60 + million Great Britain have it, or have died from it? Numbers are hard to find.

Some people say that the disease itself warrants our attention. "People need this information", shouts the united voices of fear and deception. So low and behold, Oprah puts together a program to inform us about "Mad Cow Disease". Within the hour cattle futures, and the whole futures market drops. The Dow Jones, as "bullish" at it wants to be, flattens. Throughout the nation local news channels have polls to "measure" public opinion. Twenty-three minutes after her program ended the local affiliate had a local number for viewers to call to express their opinion. Then they had the gall to announce finding of their "poll" would be given before the end of the broadcast.

To paraphrase Shakespeare's tragic hero, Hamlet, "something smells very fishy on your video box!"

A major lesson from the school of hard knocks: "if it looks like a set up, sounds like a set up, smells like a set up ..quit calling it a lousy duck."

Throughout history the ideal of "plague" has haunted the dreams of mankind. As we modern thinkers get sidetracked by medial hyped "bugs" we loose sight of more real threats. Old nightmares are coming back to life and the media is strangely silent.

Old Dog V

"AIDS" is still around, but it doesn't get our attention as easily, or a sharply as it once did. Just call it, "the Boy who cried wolf syndrome."

Most people are definitely afraid of "AIDS", yet few really know how it works, or how extensive it is worldwide. As media selects what and how it does hype, we see the working of the kingdom of darkness. Few Americans know the "facts" because few desire to look for them. Most Americans only know what the media gives them. Few remember what they see, hear, or read. Will Rogers once said, "I only know what I read in the newspaper." That prophecy is now being fulfilled.

"Mad Cow Disease" is this years "Celebrated ". Last year it was Ebola, the year before was E Coli. They join all the past celebrities, "AIDS". "Legionnaires' Disease", Agent Orange, Polio, Influenza. Oh, I almost forgot, "Flesh Eating Disease" and "hunta Virus." All seem to have had their day in the sun. Andy Warholl once said that everyone will have "15 Minutes" in the spotlight of world attention. That may be because most new issues are kept in 5 minute segments, so each get its 15 minutes in three sections. Remember this.

The first section is the "shock." The point of first mention or contact. Sudden attack of strange new "bug". Signs and symptoms that look more like movie trailers. Views of victims in worse case scenes. Then comes the second section where we are overwhelmed by comments by people in anguish and despair. After every thread of emotion is plucked, they go on to the next story. Finally, the third section is the "panic button." The bug is built up and expanded. The thrust to all of humanity has been "hidden", but now you "need" to be told everything for your good. After which comes the quiet.

In the last five years the World Health Organization (WHO) and the center for Disease Control (CDC) have quietly stated "facts." Media does not hype facts, it creates causes. So little has reached the North American Public of old enemies returning. "Mad Cow Disease" may have killed hundred of people and "many" more are affected. In the 1990's hundred of thousands continue to die from such "cured" diseases of Cholera, Diphtheria, and Typhus. In isolated areas Bubonic Plague has "broken out":, but has been contained so far. Millions and tens of millions have died from Tuberculosis, Malaria, and Malnutrition. Tens and hundreds of millions will die from the opportunistic diseases that are associated with the end stages of HIV infection. otherwise called AIDS.

You may wonder why I have listed "Malnutrition" as a pawn of the entity called "pestilence." since earliest of times mans crops and cattle have been threatened by their own "bugs". Today, three states have had to destroy their wheat crops because of

Old Dog V

Karnal bunt (also known as wheat smut). Have you heard much about that? The Dept of Agriculture is very concerned.* Last year the nations corn crop was compromised by corn smut. That is why the price of a bushel of feed corn is the highest in history. Likewise the cost of poultry, and meat will continue to rise. Historically, when crops are destroyed or live stock dies, people starve.

Famine and Pestilence have marched hand in hand across the pages of history. usually following the footsteps of war. More people have died from starvation and disease following the battle, then were usually killed in battle. Children suffering from malnutrition die easily from diseases that we would think as minor. Likewise the chronic disease victims and the elderly.

The "new age-one world" crowd wants two things. First to go back to they "old ways' of the ancient past. Secondly they desire to "control" the planet's population at about 500,000,000 people. Simple arithmetic tell us around 5 billion plus people are unnecessary and need to "go". Lucky for them the "old ways" had a method of population control that was most efficient. "War", "Pestilence", and "famine" - thee of the four horseman of Revelation's Seal Judgments have proven both quick and effective.

All four Horseman of the Apocalypse seem to be mounted and moving today. Will we see them in time to warn the unknowable, the unsuspecting, the "careless lives in the aisles." Only time will tell.

I am "Samuel". I was called to be a watchman over six years ago. This is just one way to give out the "Cry of Warning".

If you have read, any or all of what is available on this "site", then I have done all that has been required of me. If is now up to you to think and to decide how to proceed in and with your life. It is yours to choose.

May the most Holy Spirit of my Lord, the God of Israel, give you wisdom, strength, and peace.

Samuel

Red Flags: Kingdom vs. Kingdom

Bob Neumann

Throughout mankind's long and tumultuous history, war has been a major source of suffering and death. Ancient Greek and Roman mythology describe the God of War as the personification of frail humanity's fears.

Such author pornographic efforts did not limit itself to the likes of the Roman Mars, or the Greek Ares. Modern buzz words as Havoc, Amok, and Typhoon Burserker, all originated from ancient tales of individual whose exploits were the stuff of nightmare. Fear and terror were the purpose and the deities to whom the practitioner of mayhem worshipped and lived. Today they still have their counterparts, but the venue seems to be changing. "WAR" appears to have lost its luster as the technology of man has advanced. Likewise improvement in tactics decreased the individual efforts.

A strange equality has been berthed. Individual abilities and coverage always took a back seat to technology. As rock and stone fell prey to bronze, so bronze eventually fell to iron and steel. As individuals fell to large numbers, so too did massed warriors fall to disciplined soldiers. Tactics and strategies changed with time slowly, only to accelerate suddenly and unexpectedly. Even Shakespeare documented one of these sentimental moments in mankind's evolution.

The play Henry V portrays the battle of any in court. In this small area of France the ultimate example of chivalry, the massed French Cavalry, all knights in shining armor road off to battle. The Aristocracy of glorious France assembled in response to their dauphin, the Prince of France. With "Superior" armament, numerical "superiority", and "righteous" cause they advanced with victory "assured." But there are more variables than armor, numbers, and incentive. Terrain, meteorology, and technology favored the British. In rain and mud cavalry lost it's advantage, in fog and mist it lost its cohesion. What French Knight who was not felled by the long bows of English yeomen, fell to their pikes, swords and axes.

The Gods of War were greatly served in the most one sided battle in history. And it was a battle, man of war vs man of war. Technology today has removed that possibility. This Twentieth Century is the Century of Two World Wars. It is also the Century of Refugees, friendly fire, collateral damage, and mutual assured destruction. Mutual assured destruction, MAD, is the bastard child of technology and global power. It was berthed into the abstraction called the cold war. Coined in the stalemate between the east and the west, it epitomized the awkward balances that technology established. Thermonuclear War was seen by the secular world as "Armageddon", a literal

doomsday where nuclear winter would be the ultimate victor. Interestingly man turned to technology to provide an alternative to battle in the Thermonuclear Age. The neutron bomb destroyed life, but left inanimate objects intact. Star Wars anti missile warhead research might supply a theoretical defensive support to strategic first strike capabilities. Laser and Pulse Beam/Particle Beam Research and Development continue today. In the heat of the Cold War and expanded arsenal of probability was needed, so biological/chemical genetic weaponry was espoused. But now they are no longer needed. Global Peace and Prosperity, love and happiness are at the door. Just listen to your politicians. And if doesn't seem to matter where in the "free" world you might live. Only little of the world now appears to be free.

One of the problems of the cold war and MAD was it did change the nature of man. When technology prevented conflict, the followers of the Gods of War changed tactics, strategies, and venues. Between 1945 and 1988 east/west, communism/capitalism changed the venue from direct confrontation to "surrogate" war. The "game" was created around some global hot spot where each super power took aside in a local conflict. Each would send "aid" and "advisors", sometimes troupes were committed. Global ore-up man ship played out in the concept of a "guerrilla", a "little" war. (For many years American citizens heard the word "gorilla" and could not understand how apes were involved. But if you heard it on the TV, it had to be right. Right!)

Depending upon what side of the fence you stood the combatants of "guerilla" warfare took on astoundingly different characteristics. If you were supportive of their efforts for whatever reason they became daring, charismatic, even romantic freedom fighters. Independent partisans rising against the great aggressor to restore peace, safety, and freedom to their countryman. They over came great odds through great sacrifice. Of such are the legends of William Tell, Robin Hood, Joan of Arc, and the scarlet pimpernel. Again, depending on your point of view, modern "legends" might include Wallensa of Poland. Pavel of Czechoslovokia, Ghandi of India, Ben Gurien and Begin of Israel, "Marshal" Tito of Croatia and Yugoslavia, Mao of China, Castro, Noriega, the Ahyatolla Khomeni , Sadam Hussein, etc. I think you get my point. One mans patriotic freedom fighter could be another's saboteur, assassin, or terrorist. It all depend on who wins and who writes the History books. Or it used to.

In American "history" has an adversary called "redaction." Much of history is being rewritten as the "memory" begins to fade. Regrettably it in difficult to spot who is responsible for this changing of History, but it is obvious the American people are the opposition. So it is necessary to study the Technology, tactics and strategies of the "little war." Because of its nature the "guerilla war" is one that attempts to change a balance of power without head to head conflict. Tactically it pits a smaller, weaker group

against the present government/culture/society. So the idea of anonymity is important. If a government does not know who to fight, it is powerless to even strike at its enemy. The principle weapons of anonymity are misinformation, disinformation, and propaganda. this diminishes effective creation and deployment of any counter-insurgent measures by the "Government."

The second tactic of this "guerrilla" war is attrition. To damage the strength and literal structure of the "government." Attrition can be anything from debasing the economy to disrupting the infrastructure. Assassination and sabotage are weapons of attrition that lead to the third major tactic of warfare, and that is terrorism. The goal of the "guerilla" is to overthrow the present government/culture/society.

One means of doing so is to either win the support of the common people, and if not, to destroy their will to resist the insurrectionists. If misinformation and propaganda fail to move the people, fear will. That is the sole purpose of terrorism. Sometimes it works, look at "modern" Israel and Afghanistan. But "victory" takes a price, ask a Muhajadin or a Machabee. Yet terrorism, by itself, has never over thrown a government.

A "terrorist act" by definition is to create fear as it damages present authority. To blow up a power plant, bridge, factory, or rail line "disrupts" more than "frightens." But to "attack" the people is a sign of a terrorist. "Fear" is created by exposing vulnerability. But whose? In the perfect world of Hollywood the insurrectionist seemed to be attempting to restore "freedom." To either throw out an external/aggressor or to overthrow a corrupt or tyrannical government. Yet historically the cold war created few heroes, but many victims. And it continues until today.

Today terrorism can be a tactic of many possible causes. But we need to only look at three. The first, of course, is to restore freedom to a conquered people, or to regain a "homeland". The second is to overthrow a government and to replace it in some way. The third is simple anarchy for either profit or pleasure. The first and second cause for terrorism has a purpose that is simply understood because it has a goal.

The third cause tends to be a "Pandora's Box" of possibilities and probabilities. There was once a time where the word Anarchist brought vivid mental pictures of wild eyed fanatics who caused death and destruction for unimagined reason or cause.

Anarchy by definition, is a state where all rules of conduct are suspended, all bets are off. In the previous century literature described the Anarchist as a "mad man with a bomb." Before there were serial killers and mass murderers we had Anarchists. Long-haired, bearded "Bohemians" whose only desire was to upset the apple cart. Or so they were pictured. Now that we have laid a "foundation" on Terrorism and Terrorist. Let us

look at recent 'events' in America. Let us go back to the World Trade Center and planned bombings in New York City.

Supposedly the FBI was aware of activities prior to the bombing and quickly moved afterwards against certain Islamic Fundamentalists. In Oklahoma City a bomb went off and quickly suspects were arrested. A Value Jet aircraft went down in the Everglades "equipment" failure is believed. A TWA aircraft goes down in the Atlantic; no answers have yet to be given. A bomb goes off in Atlanta, one suspect is, mentioned, and then ignored by the authorities, but not the media. Now where is the "common thread" between them.

By nature, when a "guerilla' goes to the point of requiring terrorist acts either the cause is nearly won, or it is hopeless. In the first case a ruthless act of terror will get a dictator to abdicate, or an enemy to withdraw. The second case is to show that the "cause" has not died when it basically has. You may call it a vengeful act, the so called insurgent calls it a "parting shot", not quickly forgotten. It is in their light that when a bomb goes off somewhere in the world, the News Media is "contacted" by "alleged groups" who take claim for the terrorist act. A number of years ago a "pipe bomb exploded in a European Airport Terminal.

Within 24 hours a major wire service documented that the act of terrorism was claimed by eight separate groups: The Irish Republican Army, the PLO, The Red Brigades of Italy, A Basque Separatist Group, A Greek Royalist Group, The German Badder Meinholf "Gang" and a "Green Party" activist who would not disclose his/her country of origin. It is interesting that so many causes openly desire credit for killing and naming "innocent people." Especially when authorities apprehended the bomber.

An employee that had been fired was "getting even". Shades of the United States Postal Service. In the first 24 hours of both the World Trade Center and the Oklahoma City bombings, the Media mentioned a claim for each from an "Islamic Group", but only briefly. No other claims were "reported." But where any claims made? Nor has the Media reported such claims in either crash or the Atlanta Bombing. This goes against the "nature" of a terrorist, whether factual or bogus.

If they are all acts of an anarchist "he" is not the mad man, megalomaniac we would expect to see. So that tends to leave out the "pleasure" variable. Imagine a group or person exceptionally competent technically and professionally disciplined acting in the area terrorism on behalf of the highest bidder. Yet both maintaining anonymity. All this does is to bring us completely full circle.

Old Dog V

Is there an unseen "Kingdom" openly contesting for the expulsion of an invading power who has conquered and enslaved the people of the United States? While we were asleep or not looking? That obviously is not the apparent situation.

So in spite of what either the Democrats or the Republicans might say at their conventions, the forceful overthrow of a despotic tyrant does not seem underway. So what remains. Over the years who has not heard of some strange conspiracy coming from outside and from inside our very government. Some have been more that far fetched while a few were quite intriguing. What usually eliminated these theories where those who came forward to warn us of "impending dooms". Granted, before most got their 15 minutes in the spot light, they had borne the brand of fanatic, lunatic, and crackpot. And where did the titles come from, our friends in the fourth estate. Then again, the media itself, and how it has slowly evolved into the molder of the message, rather than just the messenger, is suspect.

Point of fact, whenever a coup de tat would take place, the central objective would be to capture all areas of media and control. Political control does not come only by military and police control, but the economical and popular power.

The radio and television links give the coup access to the people, both for the dissemination of information and propaganda. Most military and political strategists saw this not only as the key failure of the Soviet Coup against Mikael Gorbachev, but as the linch-pin of the "charade."

All tactical experts agreed that no effort was made to either control or to shoot down both the local and International Media. In fact, they agreed that the "protection" of International Media and their satellite uplinks proved that the "Coup" was a "staged event." Merely Russian Theater at it's highest. But little was said over the media that would cause disbelief to spring up. All contrary thoughts took time to filter through the channels. Enough to me that Gorbachev was out, Yeltzin was in and those who "staged" the coup were dealt with. Unknown invisible men were safely out of sight. Obvious the Soviet/Russian Bear had truly changed.

The "Evil Empire" berthed by Levin and Stalin dealt speedily with all who rose up against it. And the net eternity in the bowels of Lubianca Prison, or a shallow grave in Siberia, not in Summer House in Crimea. For nearly forty years the Kingdoms in conflict were simple to distinguish. East vs West, Communism vs Democracy, Socialism vs Capitalism were simply labels for the two systems that vied for world domination. Our side was based in "Washington" while the other was based in "Moscow." But because of technological advance to the stage of mutual assured destruction. Global conflict became limited to the surrogate level.

Old Dog V

Basically you could play one side against the other, but ultimately all played by a strange set of rules. And as the cold war ended, between the two powers, local instability occurred when “nationalism” filled the power void. So who would gain from any form of Terrorist Act against the American people? Who would benefit by attacks against the American power grid or infrastructure? What is left is a “conspiracy” so advanced and developed that victory is assured.

The anarchist theory of terrorism for pleasure or profit no longer fits because the megalomaniac wants recognition for his acts. That is his source of pleasure. Likewise the profit ideal falls because while the perpetrators would seek anonymity, the “customer” would seek the media to chin the credit. Literally notoriety based on the size of the “bang” for their “bucks.” Crude humor, but accurate. That leaves only scapegoats and surrogates to ponder.

Samuel

Red Flags: Fire And Rain

Bob Neumann

The Word of God warns of signs of what is called "The End of the Age". Sometimes it is referred to as the "Day of the Lord." Most who do not place much value in either the authority or the power of the Word of God give it another name "Doom's Day." That is because of the misinterpretation of the message that scripture attempts to give. People who look to the Revelation of the Word see the "Day of the Lord" as the ultimate Paradigm Shift. But to those who look at it from a "self"-centered perception of the universe see their inevitable destruction - or "doom." Therefore, it is nothing more than "individual perspective."

This calls to mind a song from the 1960's called "Eve of Destruction." It seems that many "spiritual" people are singing that song today. Among the New Age Guru's and Psychic Councilors there are many Pseudo-Prophets who speak of the next three to five years in cataclysmic terms. While there is a "measure" of truth in what they preach, both their source of information and their ultimate outcome is greatly erroneous. But let's look at another song from the 60's that said; "But I've seen fire and I've seen rain..." good news world, Brother James Taylor spoke of the past tense; "I've seen..." But there was a time where we were warned of what is now taking place. Yeshua spoke of a Mo'ed, a "Set Time" in Matt 24: 36-39 (*) The Father knows! But there are some False Gospels being preached that the "Coming of the Lord" is being held back so the "gospel can be preached." That does not line up with scripture.

Verse 39 tells us that the world in general, haven't a clue of what is happening in spite of a Global Deluge. The Gospel of Luke has an interesting "parallel" in the 21st Chapter, and an interesting warning. (vs 25-28, 34-36). Look again at verse 28, and think for a moment. When these "signs" begin to take place, we should be in anticipation for the coming of the King. Matthew's prophetic warning speaks of floods, Luke speaks of the roaring and raging of the "seas." Debatable points to all closed minded "realists" until you cross reference it. How often does the world and the New Age talk about "Global Warming" and "Greenhouse Effect"? Hoe many "modern psychic's tell of Hurricanes and floods in their cataclysmic scenario's?

While they are not very original, they also are not very accurate. Yet you can never pin them down to any specific point while they take credit for every near miss. Looks interesting like they want their cake and to eat it too. Throughout this summer the news has weekly reported flash floods and torrential rains throughout the continental United

States. Yet daily we receive updates that report continuous “brush fires”, forest fires”, “wild fires.” Throughout the Western States.

Today, 8/28/96, the National Media stated that over 20,000 fire fighters are actively engaged in seven states. At present the city of Boise, Idaho is ringed by “fires.” In previous reports I heard a report that over 4 million acres have been burned so far this year. Obviously that number is now obsolete. The fires are but an inevitable outcome from a greater problem, draught. In the midst of one of the “wettest” years we have seen there are more areas of “draught” than there are “floods.” Many knowledgeable observers are talking of a return to the “dust bowl” states of the 1930’s in the states of Texas, Oklahoma, Nebraska, and Kansas. Likewise Missouri and Arkansas have watched their crops burn in record breaking heat waves. To deal with the increased electrical consumption they have run their Hydroelectric Plants at capacity through much of the summer. Reservoir levels drop as streams and rivers dry up. Yet to the immediate North and East the state of Iowa and Mississippi are struggling to keep dikes and levees intact because of unseasonably high flood levels. This problem is not limited to North America.

In the last 30 days flash floods have hit in Spain and Italy. Nepal had a “blizzard” in the middle` of summer. Japan and the Philippines have had Typhoons while China drowns. Throughout the summer reports on the flood of China continue. While the video footage is obviously limited and dated, the catastrophe is real.

There have been no updates of the casualties this flood has caused, but early in July they “acknowledged” thousands dead and millions homeless. Damage was “acknowledged” in the billions of dollars. The future problem lies in the fact at the central provinces are underwater today. The “breadbasket” of China, so to speak, has been wash away. This would seem to point to maybe the worst harvest in history, seeing the present population of China at 1.3 billion people.

Taking into account the failed crops in many states and the present low levels of global grain supplies, trouble are definitely ahead. Anticipated shortfalls in India, Pakistan, and China point to severe hunger for almost half the world’s population. Record high grain prices in the commodities market tells us that there is no room upward in the market. The simple law of supply and demand dictates that the price goes up when the supply goes down! Present futures are near theirs all time high. This leads to consumer prices increasing geometrically and inflation escaping the present limits set by the government through the Federal Reserve Board.

Now let us step back a bit and take a deep breath. Presently we have “floods” and fires.” The “fires” strip the ground over which prevents proper absorption of rainfall. So

when a "draught" ends, if there has been a brush/forest fire, the water "runs" off and not into the ground. This leads to erosion of topsoil and decreased fertility of the land. It also produces mud and land slides, and usually "flash floods." So we find ourselves full circle. Drought and fire leading to floods, floods leading to famine. This brings us to rising markets, increased profits, and tighter interest rates. Well, Hallelujah! Happy days are here again! I guess old Billy Clinton-Slick Willy - is right. Things are getting better! But for who?

Revelations 6:5-6

> 5 When the Lamb opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come!" I looked, and there before me was a black horse! Its rider was holding a pair of scales in his hand.
>
> 6 Then I heard what sounded like a voice among the four living creatures, saying, "A quart of wheat for a day's wages, and three quarts of barley for a day's wages, and do not damage the oil and the wine!"
>
> 5 When the Lamb opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come!" I looked, and there before me was a black horse! Its rider was holding a pair of scales in his hand.
>
> 6 Then I heard what sounded like a voice among the four living creatures, saying, "A quart of wheat for a day's wages, and three quarts of barley for a day's wages, and do not damage the oil and the wine!" The New International Version, (Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan Publishing House) 1984.

Imagine working a whole day for a sandwich? That is what we are told will come. These are 6.4 billion people alive today according to United Nations Estimates. Presently the world states over two billion are "legally" defined as "malnourished." That means they only have enough food, in calories, to reach 75% of what "expert" call minimal for survival.

What it means is over 1/3 rd of the people of earth are starving. And it is not only in Asia and Africa, we have too many in need in America. What is 'too many' you may ask? How about any more than one! But the prophecy does not stop there at the lack. It says "do not" limit the oil and the wine. This talks about the "haves", those who are ahead of the game. The Apostle John is being told that in the greatest famine of history there will be many prospering in the midst of devastation. Is it beginning to sound a little close to home? Most financial expects see a continuation of this so called "bull" market. Yet most contrarians will tell you that the real money, the big "killing" comes during a falling market. Especially if you are anticipating each change. Let me repeat

that word, 'anticipating', and let you think about it. Anticipate is not the same as to estimate, nor is it the same as to speculate.

I make no attempt to predict or prognosticate the future. The so called "Psychic Hot Lines" make a lot of money "entertaining" people by there efforts at telling people what is ahead. And according to most "infomercials" their customers are pleased at both their service and their product. On the other hand I am but a watchman. I look and listen to what is around us, and call out warnings of changes in the "weather." which anyone could see if they are looking. Especially if they can see beyond the immediate. Some may call it opinions, and they are by nature. But we can look at them as "forecasts" of approaching storms. In Proverbs it says: (22:3)

> A prudent man sees danger and takes refuge, but the simple keep going and suffer for it. The New International Version, (Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan Publishing House) 1984.

Concerned thought listens to the forecasts and then acts.

Samuel

Message Morningstar

Bob Neumann, March 15, 1997, Miami, Fl

It is interesting that once again I cannot sleep. In a few minutes it will be the 16th and I begin another night 'on the Tower'. But unlike other nights there is no worship--no prayer. Only His Presence and my 'instrument.

So I write. And I am writing to you because after a year of knowing 'about' Morningstar I sort of met it yesterday. And I keep ' hearing' "so many pieces-- yet does anyone see the Patterns?". Even now I am astonished at how so much has been given to so many. Has anyone seen the connections being made? Quickly glancing at the "prophetic words" page and the "revival-renewal" page put my poor spirit into overdrive. To simply know that there are others who are hearing what you also have heard goes beyond the concept of confirmation. But that leaves me in the major dilemma called accountability. And once again I am back on the 'wall' in Ezekiel 33.

Then let me give it one shot; and walk away.

Not long ago a brother sent me a copy of Brother Jones' and Conner's "Shepherd's Rod" message. Of all that was said what touched me most was the phrase "PAPA'S CALENDAR". It was said and for the first time in my life I found someone who 'KNOWS' my ABBA, our PAPA, as I do. That there was someone else whose greatest desire was to stand upright before PAPA and to walk in HIS PATH. Does anyone realize that ABBA'S YEAR is almost half over? Does anyone that the warnings have but a few months before the MASTER does what HE said HE will do?

I wonder what DIVINE AUTHORITY is? But we will soon see.

That leads to the "Gathering" words that have come forth. Yes, there is a gathering taking place - but also a separation. As we see from the number of people who have received the rhema concerning the "Gathering", it has different connotations - let me say different depths. 'Taking in the HARVEST would seem to be PRIME DIRECTIVE of the LORD OF THE HARVEST. But if HE also goes by the names of JEHOVAH MA'KODESH and JEHOVAH TSEDKENEU the waters begin to run very deep. Unless we can align ourselves with ABBA'S purpose as well as HIS timetable we are trying to run through unknown territory on an extremely foggy night.

All that is being said about 'gathering' , 'shaking' , 'revival', 'renewal' are all inter-linked with the purpose of preparing a BRIDE for the ONCOMING BRIDEGROOM. Then again so does the 'questions' concerning Revival, and ISAIAH 58 ON NIGHTLINE.

Old Dog V

Somewhere I heard or read about "riding Balaam's Donkey backwards"; please don't forget about the guy who got on the right way whose purpose was to curse what GOD has blessed. His job was to prevent them from taking possession of the 'land' GOD promised to HIS PEOPLE. Besides having a lot of 'backwards Bozos' we have plenty of very 'forward Balaams' who serve the serpent to contend with. Why don't we spot them as easily as we spot our own 'questionable' brethren."GATHERING" and "SEPARATION" continues throughout the world. Yet only in N. America is 'revival' so well overdone. (My apologies to S. Africa, Australia, and New Zealand.....it seems to be a mostly anglo-saxon 'thing' - leading to a common - or from a common - religious arrogance.) Throughout the world , rough estimates tell us that maybe a THOUSAND of our brothers and sisters will pay the ultimate price for their faith in the LAMB OF GOD, today. In america alone, 4000 lives will end in clinics and surgical suites - each and every day. And we are playing 'word games' and 'mind games' in this thing called "the church".

"AND I KEEP HEARING THESE WORDS "IF YOU LOVE ME....."

Can we be honest enough to say "i'm sorry, but I don't love you, LORD. if I loved you - would I still be doing all the things you asked me not to do. if I loved you I would have done the things you asked me to do, and not have looked for reasons to justify my disobedience".

In Isaiah 30 we are called 'rebellious children'. Children who knew better ; but chose their own path. Too bad many do not realize that 'following' their own path is a whole lot like stumbling in the dark in ABBA'S EYES. Yet if we are being changed from GLORY TO GLORY into HIS IMAGE shouldn't we begin to see with ABBA'S EYES, to hear with ABBA'S EARS, to feel with ABBA'S HEART. Then why are so many "on fire christians living so lukewarmly in HIS PRESENCE?

'Revival' keeps 'breaking out' across N. America. Sometimes you may hear the names of Toronto and Brownsville mentioned, but not always. But you almost always the words 'hunger' and 'prayer' in their stories. Some stories are new, and some have been around for months. Many blaze up suddenly, only to burn down or to burn out, some quickly, some slowly. But some are still ablaze. And some suddenly 'vanished'. Those that burned either down or out will talk about 'their revival' , 'their move of GOD'. But you never hear of the 'revivals' that just vanished. NOW AIN'T THAT INTERESTING.

Sort of like those 'on fire' young churches behind the "fallen" IRON CURTAIN that AMERICAN MINISTRIES boasted of between 1988 and 1995. For well over twenty years prophetic words came forward that 'doors would open', that 'windows of opportunity' would appear. FOR A SEASON. Almost every word that was given came

with a time limit. AND when pumping for 'funds' said limits were made very clear to all. Then the HOLY SPIRIT - HELD BY HIS WORD - closed said doors and windows. Have you heard much over christian media about the new brethern who were so desperately in need of our help lately? Out of sight - Out of mind? American Revival is like a brushfire, a little flame that gets 'out of control'. It can burn away a lot of dead or dry grass and scrub-brush, but isn't that the purpose of THE MASTER'S HOLY FIRE - TO BURN AWAY WOOD, HAY,, and STUBBLE? Little brush fires seldom kill healthy, mature, well rooted, well watered trees. Nor will they burn down 'your' house if THE LORD has built it. So what are we really asking for? What really were we praying for? A lot of bright light and just a little heat to keep the 'old juices' flowing. Is it all for show and not for function?

During the 'Days of Awe', the period between the FEAST OF TRUMPETS and the DAY OF ATONEMENT, THE MASTER gave me a repeated vision of the FORGE OF GOD. A place of controlled fire; purposeful - useful - functional - intense fire/heat. Where THE MASTER would shape the FINAL TOOLS and WEAPONS for what must 'quickly come'. This same fire was shown to me in the forms of a smithy's forge, a potter's kiln, and a smelter's furnace. Same FIRE, same PURPOSE, just different points of perception.

The SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD has been taking his people underground over the last fifty years. Look at China, N. Korea, and all the countries 'behind' what has been called the IRON, the BAMBOO, and the ISLAMIC CURTAINS. Before the PERSECUTION began, the SHEPHERD MOVED HIS SHEEP. Has HE done any less for us? Every time we have received any 'word', 'dream', 'vision', or outright 'prophecy' concerning what is about to come, it is another notch on the ROD OF AUTHORITY for which we will make an account.

There is a Moving taking place. And like all things we want to put a label on it. Call it revival, renewal, breakout, etc.; it really doesn't matter. A few weeks ago in evening service here in S. Florida I was praying once again for HIS Sheep. I prayed as the SPIRIT lead me; and when HE finished I added my own two cents - as usual. I asked HIM to move among HIS people - to touch and to heal - for revival.

And then I heard ABBA'S voice say as clearly as I have ever heard HIS voice, "How badly do you want it?". And as the searing fire of the rhema word cut through my soul into my spirit I understood. Even now I remember my reply, "Oh, ABBA, please forgive me. I don't want 'it' , I only want YOU..."

The problem of revival is relationship. Somehow, Somewhere we have learned to talk revival without stressing the whole purpose of revival, the CREATION of, the STRENGTHENING of, the EXPANSION of our RELATIONSHIP to/in/with our GOD.

Old Dog V

Likewise we talk a good talk concerning relationship, but do walk as solidly as we can talk. How long can we 'cover-up' our lack by saying "so what if he doesn't practice what he preaches, but he 'loves' the LORD", "don't you know he has a 'good heart'.

Why do we talk to death the verse that "God is not a respecter of persons" whenever we seem to be loosing control when so much else He said was up close and personal. "IF YOU LOVE ME...." WHAT SO EVER YOU DID FOR THE LEAST.....YOU DID UNTO ME...." and of course, lest we forget "DEPART FROM ME.....FOR I NEVER KNEW YOU." Sounds like tough words from a tough GOD. AN ON FIRE , IN YOUR FACE , DROWN THE EGYPTIAN ARMY, SLAUGHTER THE ASSYRIAN ARMY, type of GOD. A MOST HIGH GOD. A MOST HOLY GOD.

A GOD OF JUDGEMENT, A GOD OF VENGEANCE, A GOD OF WRATH.

HIS WORDS - SPOKEN BY HIS PROPHETS AND HIS PSALMISTS.

Definitely not a GOD to be taken lightly. So why do so many who say they know HIM take HIM so lightly, so casually, so carelessly. so foolishly.

Maybe that is why we ask for heavenly fire, for revival, for "it". If "it" comes with true repentance and true change; "it" is GOD - and we will see by "it's" Fruit. And then again we have a lot of word spoken from smooth and slick mouths, not from hearts broken and contrite - in submission to the SPIRIT OF THE SOVEREIGN LORD. The Counterfeits are not in the 'world', only in the 'church'. Why try to deceive the 'world' that is on the road to Hell? DECEPTION and DELUSION are specifically tailored to lazy sheep, rebellious children, and wicked servants. So if we settle for less than HIS PRESENCE - FULLNESS IN HIS SPIRIT, we will to something, for something. Just remember the Wheat and the Tares.....

TARES ONLY ARRIVE AFTER THE GOOD SEED IS SOWN..... NOW GO BACK TO THE IDEA OF SEPARATION..... I KNEW YOU'D GET IT.

Suddenly in the midst of everything HIS PEACE is all over me. I guess this one shot got to whoever needed it. BLESSED BE THE NAME OF THE LORD. HIS PRESENCE AND HIS PEACE is enough - I want nothing else, I need nothing else.

Dear ABBA, pour Your Blessings and Favor on all who may read what You asked to be written. May they see You more clearly, hear You more quickly, obey You more joyfully,

IN KING'S LOVE

Bob Neumann

The Vision Of The Valley Of Ashes

Bob Neumann, April 1997

Sunday Morning near end of worship

Before was a great expanse, dark and dreary. Scattered around where bond fires producing little light but great amounts of smoke. Yet the smell of incense filled the air - not the smoke of burning refuse or garbage.

*1 As I walked my feet penetrated a layer of fine ash - two to three inches deep. There was no breeze. There was no horizon line.

*2 Slowly all around me people slowly began to rise up out of the ashes. Very few came to their feet quickly. Some would remain on all fours taking long-slow-breaths. Others would get up to one knee and stop. All seemed to be struggling against the weight of gravity. Many staggered once they got to their feet. Many stood hunched over, hands on thighs. Like runners after the last lap and final kick to reach the finish line, fighting for "breath."

*3 In my Spirit the breath of God began to churn and I began to hear a song come forth from my belly, a song in the Spirit - The Song of the Lamb.

*4 As the Song came forward all those who had stood began to lift their heads - sensing the move of the Holy Spirit. Some raised their hands, but most did not. But all were aware of the Song - none now struggled to breath. As the Song became louder I realized the people were attempting to sing along. Yet few could keep up with the melody, but all had a part. Most were off key, many were flat. Some only had one note.

Separately there was only pointless sounds and noises. But taken together it was sweet and tender. And sensing this the people began to move slowly forward until they were standing literally shoulder to shoulder. They were of all sizes, all ages, all shapes, all races. Yet they all were covered with ashes and they all were part of the Song. As one they turned toward me and began to march. Very slowly they began arms linked as many struggled to walk. But the group went only as fast as the slowest. There was a purpose - but their was no hurry. Now that they were assembled, they would move together. As the strong held up the weak, they moved.

As the weak strengthened they all began to move faster. And as the group strengthened the Song became more intense and more expansive.

(at this point the "Army" came up to me and I turned 180 degrees and we began the last march through the valley.)

Old Dog V

INTERPRETATION:

After the vision Pastor Kevin spoke about shepherds and the Valley of the Shadow of Death. At that point the Holy Spirit began to show me things about the vision. The two prophetic Words and the testimony spoke about what the focus of the Holy Spirit wanted us as a body to receive.

Yet the vision was not for CFWC as a body. While many individual are, as a body it is not. On the other hand I was not released to speak. And when Chaplain Bob Herteg spoke I knew that the "Word" was for the CMA- not only those who joined us on Sunday.

During Pastor Kevin's sermon which must have been good I kept falling both in and out of the Spirit, and in and out of sleep. How I did not fall out of the chair I do not know.

*1) The Vision takes place in the Valley of Vision, *1, The Valley of Decision. *2 The fires that are seen are the fires of God. The fire of cleansing, the fire of testing, the fire of purification. The Gorge of God as He created the weapons and tools of the Kingdom. *3

*2) The entire vision takes place looking into the Valley and ends as we prepare to leave. The ashes are the ashes of past lives and works that were wood, hay, stubble, consumed in the fire of the Holy Spirit. The smell of incense speaks of the prayers of saints for those who have came through the fire. Both the smoke and incense rise upward - an acceptable sacrifice before the Lord.

*3) Those who stand in this valley have done so against great opposition. They have overcome many curses and much bondage. Yet even after being able to stand, they continue to struggle.

*4) They will continue to struggle until they breath in the Holy Spirit and breath out the Song of the Lamb, according to the measure that they are given. The power of the Song is in the joining of these people together to be one in the Song-one in the Spirit.

-----The "Army" of God that rises from their ashes shall be like the men who came to David in the wilderness. But, their battle will be like Gideon's. ----

Where are the Watchmen? (or A Draft Notice)

Bob Neumann, Tuesday, September 23, 1997 10:10 AM

A WORD received in a night vision, 09/23/97

Where are the Watchmen???

The walls have been breached, the gates have been taken by the enemy. Ask the shepherds: what do they do now that the wolves are among MY SHEEP?

WHY DO YOU ASK NOW WHAT TO DO? It is too late to plan a defense after your house is ransacked and your family is captured.

YOU WOULD NOT ASSEMBLE WHEN MY HERALDS CAME TO YOU WARNING OF YOUR DANGER. YOU WOULD NOT LISTEN TO MY COUNSEL OR HEED MY COMMANDS.

For too long you relied on the valor of MY WARRIORS to stand on your behalf.

BUT WHEN THEY WERE WOUNDED, DID YOU EASE THEIR PAIN? DID YOU BIND THERE WOUNDS? DID YOU EVEN OFFER THEM SOME PLACE TO REST, SOME WATER TO DRINK, SOME BREAD TO EAT? THEY WHO FOR LOVE OF ME GAVE ALL FOR YOU??! !

AGAIN I ASK, WHERE ARE MY WATCHMEN?

WHERE ARE MY WARRIORS?

WHERE ARE MY SERVANTS I PLACED AMONG YOU? WHERE ARE MY HERALDS THAT I SENT TO YOU? WHERE ARE MY FRIENDS WHO I GAVE TO YOU?

I SEE MY BANNER RAISED WHERE MY VALIANT ONES HAVE FALLEN. I SEE THE WALLS WHERE MY WATCHMEN STOOD FAST. I SEE THE BREACHES WHERE MY SERVANTS WERE STRUCK DOWN.

I SEE THE GATES FROM WHICH MY HERALDS WERE STONED. I SEE WHERE MY FRIENDS WERE MURDERED IN MY OWN HOUSE.

THE ALARM WAS SOUNDED, BUT YOU WOULD NOT ASSEMBLE UNDER MY STANDARD.

THE TRUMPET CALLED OUT AND WHO RAN TO MAN THE WALLS? THE CRY AROSE BUT NO ONE RALLIED TO THE BREACH.

Old Dog V

THE WARNINGS WERE DELIVERED AND NO ONE TOOK NOTICE. THE GATES WERE SHATTERED BUT NO ONE ROSE TO MEET THE ENEMY.

NOW YOU CALL ON ME. COULD NOT YOUR OWN ARMS SAVE YOU?

YOU SCORNED MY SUGGESTIONS. YOU REBUKED MY INSTRUCTION. IF YOU CHAFED AT MY AUTHORITY, HOW WILL YOU FARE UNDER DISCIPLINE?

THE TIME OF THE WATCHMAN IS PASSED. THE WARRIORS HAVE FALLEN. THE TIME OF VALOR WILL BE REMEMBERED. THEIR SONGS I WILL SING.

BUT THERE IS NO PLACE FOR A WARRIOR TO STAND. THERE IS NO TROOP TO DEFEAT, NO GIANTS TO KILL.

FOR THE DARKNESS IS AND THE FALLEN ONE LEADS HIS HORDES AGAINST MY LIGHT. A WARRIORS HEART IS NOT ENOUGH TO STAND THIS DAY.

ONLY OBEDIENCE TO MY COMMAND WILL PRESERVE YOU THIS DAY. A WARRIOR'S HEART MUST BEAT IN EACH SOLDIER OF THE LIGHT. FOR LOCKED IN DISCIPLINE THERE IS BOTH UNITY IN MY SPIRIT AND SUBMISSION TO MY WILL.

SEND FORTH MY ORDERS THROUGHOUT THE RANKS. AND LET ALL MEN HEAR THESE WORDS ONCE AGAIN. THERE IS NO ROOM FOR COMPROMISE.

EITHER YOU ARE FOR ME OR AGAINST ME.

TAKE MY YOKE OR RECEIVE MY WRATH.

Delivered as ordered

bob neumann in miami

Does God Speak?

Bob Neuman, 01/25/1998

For years now there has been a debate within this thing called the 'church' about whether certain things are of God, or not. One of these areas of contention has been the area loosely labeled as "The Prophetic." I cannot use the term discussion any longer because over the last few years all attempts at civility have been dropped it seems. In the last few weeks I have seen a new gladiator in the rhetorical arena that is most disturbing.

At one time the issue solely was based on the content of the verbal "utterance" or the written "prophecy." And most mature Christians could "judge" according to the scriptures as the Bereans did in Act 3:17. In fact Paul's writings make a point that we are all required to judge everything against the "Word." And as time has passed an interesting series of "litmus" tests began to spring up.

Instead of seeing whether the content lined up with scripture, the level of critique changed. Instead of pointing out scriptural error the "Defenders of the Faith" began to point out errors in spelling and punctuation. Grammatical errors and typos were dug up and "brought to light." The area of debate changed from what he said, to how he said it. Style and rhythm of delivery was more important that the message itself.

So often the message was "lost".

The next area they centered on was the "Messenger." The message was ignored as the delivery system's conduit was dissected. The importance of what was said mattered little if the messenger did not fit the criteria. And the can of worms got bigger. What is the "Reputation" of this individual? What is their title, position, education, affiliation, age, sex, appearance... So eventually the messenger was "killed."

And foolish me I thought they could now go no farther. The message was lost; the messenger was "killed". The only one left was the Master, the source of the message. In my mind there was no way they could negate GOD. But it has not stopped them from trying.

In the last few weeks I have had passed on to me several statements that left me quite amazed. One individual simply stated that all "extra-biblical" writings were of Satan. Simple statement on his part, no words minced so to speak. Another biblical scholar was a little wordier but basically said all inspiration has ceased on the compiling of present canon. Therefore there is no further need for GOD to add to what is presently in the BIBLE. To say that any work has been "inspired" is an attempt to expand the BIBLE.

Old Dog V

Any effort to add to or to expand upon canon is not of God. One older gentleman simply declared that no man has the right to say he speaks for GOD. That is true if we are attempting to replace GOD, but we are not.

The problem that this older gentleman must deal with is whether GOD chooses to speak through man. He and those who have stood on these positions have painted themselves into a very curious corner. No longer are they content with discrediting the message. Assaulting the messenger did not solve the problem. Now they must deal with the source and this becomes interesting.

At this point I could argue using the simple text of the scripture. But what good would or will it do. To get to their position they have had to trample and ignore the Word of God repeatedly. To arrive at their destination that GOD no longer does what God always did we must accept the fact that GOD has changed. In spite of His Own Words in the Bible.

Yet in this "Quantum Leap" they have made there is a unique paradox created. Their argument of whether GOD does or does not speak today to His people has been expanded to the simple level of "inspiration." GOD no longer inspires.... But when did He stop? They say when canon was completed.

Simple deductive logic would show that if this were true, that all that has transpired for 1900 years has had nothing to do with GOD. In fact theirs premise declares that everything outside of the Bible is of the enemy - the deceiver.

I guess that lumps all of us with the likes of Luther, Wesley, Chambers, Sturgeon, Moody, Watts, Matthew Henry etc....

But let me turn it all around, logically, deductively, scientifically.

If GOD NO longer speaks, no longer breaths inspiration to those who seek Him, then we indeed have a conundrum. GOD, according to scripture, breaths ...it is repeated in scripture if anyone cares to look. He does so because HE says HE IS A LIVING GOD. Again scriptures states this over and over. These so called "scholars" are saying GOD does not speak, GOD does not breath.

Any intelligent human knows that when something that is alive ceases to breath, life as we know it ceases. So they are strongly implying that GOD IS DEAD. Now where have I heard that before?

If my limited memory and intelligence serves me, past so called "scholars" have said the same thing....Voltaire, Nietze, Marx, Hegel, Lenin, Stalin, Mao, Hitler...and this list can go on and on and on ....

But I need to leave the arena and personalize this. As a child I was taught to knell beside my bed and to say "prayers." I was taught that GOD heard and GOD answered. As a child this gave me peace and comfort. In time I out grew those prayers and learned religion. And like many I mistook religion for GOD, and was abused and hurt. Many years and many hurts later I found myself in a pit of my own making.... lost, alone, hopeless, suicidal. Instead of pulling the trigger of a 357 magnum, I prayed in simple desperation. And He answered. Did I hear a "voice". In my case yes. But the answer was also a sudden peace and comfort I did not ask for, nor did I deserve. When you "hear" His Voice, "feel" His Breath, it is because you are aware of His Presence in your life.

To say that Almighty GOD cannot, does not, will not speak either to or through His children mocks GOD for being a loving Father. And if God does not speak any more, what good is prayer? If God hears but is refrained from answering, why even say that He does hear? Prayer is now a useless babbling without purpose and without effect. Sorry James, they threw you out with God it seems.

Prayer is conversation, and while I have been the victim of many one sided conversations, to imagine prayer as simply one sided with GOD being quiet all the time is invalid. Prayer is the sharing of time, ideas, dreams with our ABBA. Prayer is where fellowship begins. To negate the effective power of prayer fellowship is eliminated. Because fellowship is where relationship is established the elimination of fellowship prevents all relationship. And without relationship there is no intimacy without ABBA.

Without intimacy there is no ABBA; period.

And without the love of my ABBA, the presence of His Spirit, the friendship of His Son life is not worth living. As a modern psalmist sings today "Life would be Hell, and Hell is forever...but Hallelujah!...Blessed be the Lord, and Lamb by His Side."

Some may say that my whole position is based on some "emotional experience"....my answer is "y-u-p!". Both ways. It is an experience, and it has been emotional. But big deal. If your basic premise leads to "God is dead" I do not expect your "god" having any 'emotion' either.

It is strange. Joshua said, "choose you this day whom you will serve"...I never anticipated a "modern Christian" manufacturing a "god" that suits themselves. But I should have. If you do not choose to "serve the LORD", you have to make up something you will serve.

Will anything I have wrote sway any hearts? I doubt it. Nor do I claim it for anything more than my own thoughts placed on paper. Am I creating a more pronounced

dividing line for the "Us" vs. "them" types that enjoy sitting back and mocking everyone and anyone. I hope I can do more.

I would love to dig a huge trench and line it with razor wire to separate the wolves from my Master's Lambs and Sheep. But the wolves within the fold have always sought the weakest and the defenseless. So if I cannot separate them maybe I can keep the wolves occupied with me while their time runs out.

I Grieve

Bob Neumann, 2/1998

Dear Friends,

Wednesday morning I rec'd a post from a most dear young brother concerning the hype and holler around the execution of Karla Faye Tucker.....in my response to him I heard and began to take dictation....

Often when ABBA allows me to answer HE gives a WORD...sometimes very specific.

But there are times it is obvious the scope is far beyond my vision...

So with the Permission of my friend and brother we share this with you...

Dear Paul,

I too was caught in a place of conflict concerning Sr Tucker. The one side that sought mercy to put aside justice, and at the same time I remembered that there is a price to be paid for sin. JESUS bore our sins, our guilt, and our shame. Through HIM we have been delivered from eternal death and given eternal life. The crime was forgiven in the spiritual sense because she found the TRUTH and is free indeed...but Caesar demanded his payment. In this case the offense broke the rules of our GOD and of man. But what of the thousands of cases every year where the crime committed is 'being a christian'?

Everyday our family members are being tortured and killed for the GOSPEL of the KINGDOM. But where are the TV cameras and the reporters. Where are our tears and our cries for mercy....Karla Faye had a long process and appeals to be made....but what of all the faceless and nameless who we won't give a second thought about. Somewhere in my spirit I cry it ain't fair.....and I hear HIS VOICE whisper.

"I NEVER PROMISED YOU THAT IT WOULD BE FAIR. I DID SAY I WOULD BE WITH YOU. I SAID THE WORLD WOULD HATE YOU JUST AS IT HATED ME, SO WHY ARE YOU SO DOWN ABOUT THIS. ARE YOU GRIEVED AT WHAT GRIEVES ME. OR ARE YOU GRIEVED BECAUSE I DID NOT PERFORM TO YOUR EXPECTATIONS....IF YOUR FOCUS IS NOT ON MY WORD THE WORLD WILL GRAB AND KEEP YOUR ATTENTION.

I GRIEVE BECAUSE I STILL SEE SIN WHERE I SHOULD SEE FORGIVENESS. YOU HOLD ON TO YOUR PET SINS AND REFUSE TO REPENT. YOU CARRY OFFENSES AGAINST YOU AS VALUED EVIDENCE AGAINST THE BRETHREN WHEN YOU SHOULD FORGIVE AND BE RESTORED. YOU HIDE YOUR CHAINS OF BONDAGE

Old Dog V

BEHIND RELIGIOUS COUNTERFEITS WHEN YOU SHOULD BE BEGGING FOR DELIVERANCE.

YOU VALUE TOO MANY THINGS ABOVE MY KINGDOM AND I GRIEVE. I GRIEVE BECAUSE YOU THINK OF BEING SAVED WHEN YOU HAVE LOST YOURSELVES ALONG THE WAY.

I GRIEVE BECAUSE YOU DO THINGS AS THE WORLD DOES AND DO NOT EVEN NOTICE IT IS NOT THE WAY I HAVE INSTRUCTED YOU. I GRIEVE BECAUSE I KNOW WHO WILL NOT REPENT AND WHO WILL NOT RETURN.

I GRIEVE BECAUSE SO FEW OF MINE EVEN NOTICE MY TEARS.

Bob in Miami

Issues or Stumbling Blocks

Bob Neumann, 5/1998

Yesterday I received a posting once again concerning the "issue" of women in ministry. And as I read I felt a heavy grief in my spirit and took it to the LORD. And again in the 'night season' I found HIS PRESENCE and heard. And again I wrestled and the night passed. And I hardened my heart and said this I can not do....

Yet HE moved and I heard from Sr. Debby the cry of my own heart....and she ended with a question…

"Bob, what opportunities do you feel you have missed that can not be made up?"

"You make issues of doctrines that do nothing to reach out to the lost and dying. They are stumbling blocks that are cast out to impede those who I HAVE called and chosen to serve ME. You waste time and energy defending your positions based on single verses that ignore MY INTENT and MY LOVE. You speak of the ONE TRUE CHURCH, when all your argumentation only leads to further strife and division. Children, do you want to hear the TRUTH.... OR have you hardened your hearts to the point that you only listen to and receive that which pleases you, that agrees with you, that exalts you, that panders to your arrogance and pride?"

"Today you argue about who you will accept as figures of authority... as ministers of MY GOSPEL. OR IS IT YOUR GOSPEL? Answer ME CHILDREN, DO YOU SERVE ME? OR DO YOU SERVE YOURSELVES?"

"You say I will ignore your iniquity because your hearts are toward ME. Yet from your lips come that which fills your hearts. Your minds deceive you when you rationalize your iniquities when you should be repenting. You say to all around you "my hands are clean" as your mouths pour out vain and selfish words that flow from your hearts."

"You create your doctrines and your rules and do not even live by them. You say who may or may not minister in the buildings that you have boldly proclaimed to be MY HOUSE. DID YOU ASK ME? DID YOU SEEK ME FIRST? If I would send the Prophetess Deborah unto you, half of what you would call 'MY CHURCH' would deny her for she was a women. But most would deny her she was MY PROPHET....for they say I HAVE CHANGED and there are "no prophets in the land". "If I would send MOSES half of you would deny him because of the color of his skin. If I would send ELIYAHU most of you would deny him because of his appearance and demeanor".

Old Dog V

"You speak of a Five FOLD Ministry yet govern with but one. YOUR WORDS ARE DOUBLE MINDED and YOUR WAYS ARE SELF SERVING. YOU BOAST OF YOUR LITTLE LIGHTS WHEN I CALLED YOU TO BE BEACONS IN THE DARKNESS. YOU DELIGHT IN YOUR BUCKETS OF WATER WHEN I DECLARED THAT RIVERS SHOULD FLOW OUT OF YOUR BELLIES. AS YOUR LIGHTS BEGIN TO DIE, AS YOUR LAMPS BEGIN TO FLICKER YOU WILL REACH FOR THE FLASKS ON YOUR HIPS. THE FLASKS YOU PREACHED AND TEACHED ABOUT WHEN YOU LORDED OVER YOUR BRETHREN. WAVED YOUR FINGER AND PRIDED YOURSELF IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE AND ACHIEVEMENTS, ALL YOUR WORKS. AND YOU WILL FIND YOUR FLASKS EMPTY."

"HEAR NOW THE WORD OF THE LORD, THE LORD MOST HIGH, THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE GOD WHO GIVES VICTORY TO HIS SERVANTS WHO WAIT UPON HIM. YOUR LAND IS IN DRAUGHT AND FAMINE NOW SPREADS ACROSS YOUR LAND. YOU SAID TO MY SERVANTS 'DO NOT SPEAK' WHEN YOU ARE UNABLE TO HEAR MY VOICE. I DO NOT SPEAK TO THOSE WHO REFUSE TO HEAR MY WORD. I SEND MY SERVANTS BECAUSE I AM FAITHFUL, NOT BECAUSE MAN IS FAITHFUL. IT IS BECAUSE OF THE FAITHLESSNESS OF MAN I HAVE ALWAYS SENT MY SERVANTS TO THOSE IN SIN. BECAUSE I AM I DO THIS FOR THOSE WHO WILL BE FAITHFUL IN THE MIDST OF YOU. DRAUGHT AND FAMINE ARE UPON YOU, PLAGUE HAS BEGUN AND STORM AND SWORD QUICKLY FOLLOW FOR YOU PAID NO HEED TO MY WARNINGS."

"FOR NOW ALL THAT REMAINS IS JUDGEMENT UNTO REPENTANCE".

"BUT BECAUSE THEY WILL NOT REPENT OF THEIR LIES, MURDERS, THEFT, AND SORCERIES MY WRATH WILL BE POURED OUT".

"MY SHEEP HAVE ALWAYS HEARD MY VOICE AND FOLLOWED ME... REPENT DEAF SHEPHERDS WHO STRIKE MY SHEEP".

"MY CHILDREN HAVE ALWAYS COME TO ME AND I HAVE HELD THEM AND BLESSED THEM..... REPENT SELF SEEKING DISCIPLES WHO HINDER MY CHILDREN"

"MY SERVANTS I HAVE ALWAYS SENT TO YOU TO SPEAK MY WORD AND MY WILL.... REPENT ARROGANT PRIESTS AND PROPHETS WHO SPEAK FROM THEIR FLESHLY SELF INTEREST AND SAY THAT THE "I AM" HAS SPOKEN".

"MY SET TIME HAS COME".

Double Vision

Bob Neumann, 7/1998

Dear Br Bill,

A week or so ago President Bill Clinton returned from China. I paid little attention to the whole 'event' as it went on. Yet in my spirit i keep revisiting a picture, an image that i must have seen somewhere along the line. It has the 'two princes' standing with a small separation between them, each in 'casual' dress. On their faces are 'stage' smiles for the camera only.

Now each time i 'see' this picture in my spirit a 'different tasting' flow begins. Like "The Basket Visions" i sent to you it has been a progressive thing. So i will try to put it on paper for your thoughts and the thoughts of your readers.

To the prince over America...

You have made this long journey for the anticipation of great gain. You espouse the 'rights' of man openly to the gullible and undiscerning, and then cast them away to sell your 'virtue' to an exceedingly great 'avenue of wealth'. You who live in deceit and subterfuge have fallen into your own 'pit'. Whore among whores you have found even a greater whore whose appetite even you can not quench. Arrogant and assured in the spot light, you now tremble in the dark for you foul deceiving spirit have encountered a devouring spirit greater than you...hungrier than you....much more patient and disciplined than you. Tremble in terror of your own perfidity for you have enticed the prince of all worms and he hungers even now.

To the prince over asia....

You smile great worm for good reason. Your largest, plumpest, contenders has come to you and played the harlot. So long you have waited patiently building your strength and expanding your kingdom. You kept yourself aloof and distant from the princes of Babylon....from all the merchants of tarshish. They have coveted and lusted over you.

Thinking of expanding their kingdoms through and in you. They see your size and lust for unimagined gain. They look at your enticing postures and smell your wantonness. They persue you in their dreams for so long that now you have 'made yourself available' to their attentions they rush into your arms with promises and pledges. They with obvious ardor throw themselves into your devouring maul.

To the whore of america.

Old Dog V

What did you seek to gain. How cheaply did you sell yourself in the rages of your lust.

How many of your children did you sell to assure a pleasant moment that ended so quickly and so cheaply. Was it worth it? Even now you know that you have sown wild seed that will run rampant through your fields. Even now the emptiness that you feel as the worm of your affection sucked out the life from you yet you still yern for more. You sold your strength for simple baubles… you emptied your granaries and storehouses for a 'promise' and have nothing to show as your own children cry out in hunger. Was it worth it? Was it worth your inheritance?

To the worm of asia.

Most foul spirit...counterfeiting spirit...devouring spirit....your fellow princes flock to you with offers of union and covenant. They see great promise for themselves and their kingdoms. And you have enticed them with pleasant words, teased them with offers made that included their basest desires. They forgot your nature and ran with their lusts.

Is that your laugh that they will not hear entrapped in their own delusions? Great worm that you are your aspirations are great...and you look at yourself with increasing pleasure. Your lusts betray you. Even now you say i am as great as he. I can exalt myself over all other princes. My size and strength this world has never seen. I can be the prince of this world, for i am as great as the dragon!

To the dragon, the worm, the whore, and all you princes of this world.

Your time is short, yet your pride grows daily. Is this a divided house we now see? Certainly the kingdom of darkness can not be divided against itself....or have the WORDS OF THE MOST HIGH again prove HIM to be FAITHFUL AND TRUE.... fight among yourselves oh maggots devouring this carcass you have plundered for so long. Strive 'kingdom' against 'kingdom' AS THE HOLY ONE DID TESTIFY AGAINST you. Enjoy these last days of your arrogance and your plotting for power and wealth for THE PROMISE COMES JUST AS HE SAID. Weep and wail you fallen ones for your future has been written...your judgement has been pronounced ...and the execution of the sentence will not be held back.....

To the Watchmen on the WALLS of JERUSALEM....

For Zion's sake we are not silent… for the sake of Jerusalem we will not be held back.... for our VINDICATION comes in GLORY and MAJESTY....

BLOW NOW THE TRUMPETS....SOUND THE ALARM.... BUILD UP THE HIGHWAY …. FOR THE BRIDEGROOM COMES.

Old Dog V

Selah

Vision 2

Bob Neumann, 7/5/98@10:20

Vision give while in the Sanctuary before service.

I see the Prophet (Jerry Vaughn) walking slowly back and forth in front of the ''congregation'' ....all standing around. He is wearing a Marine/Army type uniform, crisp creased...campaign hat....rows of decorations on his chest and three ''solid'' chevrons on his sleeve with a long line of ''hash marks''. He is speaking in a quiet voice of command and everyone is sort of listening. As he walks by me, he gives a half-nod and suddenly roars out in the "voice of command" and suddenly everybody 'snaps to'....

As he walks by a second time, I see the ''congregation'' separated into "units". Now his voice is typical "Drill Instructor"....hard and all knowing (imparting revelation)....

The third time he walks by it is quicker and with more purpose. Now the ''units'' are in dungarees being ''whipped'' into shape.... I am hearing an 'old song' in my spirit and I begin to hum and tap my foot.

I can hear myself and it isn't bothering the DI(drill instructor)Prophet. The words of the song come to mind, "They are tearing me down to build me over again..." and I know... I know... I know

The fourth time the DI passes is slower and becomes faster ....and wisdom is pouring out.....The units now have rifles and helmets standing awkwardly at attention.....

The fifth time the DI passes he is calling cadence and teaching close order drill. Now there are ''corporals'' with each unit marking cadence with him....

The sixth time he passes he stops in front of me and gives me a full nod and turns away. I now look and the companies of the Regiment are together in full harness.

AIRBORNE....RANGERS....chamo on face...all identical...all the same 'dogfaces'....

And we are ready....

As we march out we pass the Prophet standing at attention and I see his ID Tag.... "Sgt. Bellows".....

and he says one word....the same word I heard in my spirit during intercessory prayer when the sister spoke about our stepping into the water and then pulling back to describe how CFWC had been in the spirit....

. . . .G E R O N I M O. . . .

Old Dog V

(WE ARE "JUMPING" INTO THE BATTLE ! ! ! ! !)

As he said this I "HEARD" again the laughter of MY CAPTAIN.

As I looked back, instead of the "REGIMENT" I see a huge pack of "HOUNDS" .... Once again I am on all fours tasting "snake" and "wolf" and I hear the SPIRIT say, "NO RABBITS TODAY, OLD DOG!" I howl as the "HOUNDS OF HEAVEN" are released to chase down the enemies of MY KING....

Bob Neumann

Vision #5 of 5

Bob Neumann, 7/5/98

7/5/98 received shortly into the PROPHET'S message as he called/declared the congregation into THE ARMY OF GOD. . . .

I found myself in a warehouse. On one side were display racks covered with velvet. On these racks were swords of all sizes, shapes, styles. Behind the racks and counters were Warring Angels standing as at "parade rest". As I approached the displays, people started to look over the swords. Men and Women, young and old went from epee to saber, foil to cutlass. At first I thought I was invisible as were the Angelic Warriors because none were given a second glance. Then suddenly a man pushed against me and stepped back giving me a stern look.

I said "excuse me" and stepped out of his way and into the path of an oncoming female. She suddenly veered around me and went to a display rack. For the first time I realized I was in full armor and fully armed. I could feel my sword across my back. I had a feeling these "shoppers" were purposefully ignoring me. So I decided to stroll over to the busiest display case, and the crowd parted and turned their backs to me. Once again I stepped back out of the flow of traffic and watched as each "shopper" took "their swords". Almost all were shiny display swords. Most were jeweled, and many were of gold and silver. I shook my head in utter disbelief. When the last left swinging their sword in grand flourishes through the air, an angel came forward and looked me in the eyes.

"Watcher, what did you just see?"

I took a deep breath and let it out slowly. . . . . .

"I saw people moving without wisdom. None wore armor, and none had enough discernment to notice you. . .

"As one, the angelic Warriors were "as ease", many openly smiled and a few shook their heads.

"Many who you saw did see us, but considered it unimportant", explains the angel. "Visitations of spirits have become common place among many who think of themselves as "spiritual".

In my spirit I heard. . ."THAT CONFIRMS THEIR LACK OF DISCERNMENT". As one, all the Angelic Warriors gracefully bowed at HIS VOICE and HIS PRESENCE.

Old Dog V

Suddenly it was obvious that not one of the "sword shoppers" were listening/filled with HIS MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

Just then all the angels began to turn and file down to the far end of the room. I felt an urge to follow. At the end of the room was a pile of discarded swords, many were bent, stained, nicked and dented. Once again the angels stood back and I picked up one sword after another, none had an edge, most were 'ceremonial' swords. . .all show. . .not tools for/of a wrrior. And I realized what it meant. As I looked up the spokesman angel nodded in agreement and declared. . . .

"Up to now the children learned from their teachers, and most of thier teachers had not the SPIRIT or the WORD"

Children playing games. Not SERVANTS in THE HOUSE of the GREAT FATHER trained with the SWORD, part of Gideon's 30,000 who were not chosen. Yet all had truly been called. But none sought THE CAPTAIN. Suddenly as I thought of MY CAPTAIN, all the Angelic Warriors drew sword and knelt as once again HIS HAND held my shoulder.

"Why ARE YOU TROUBLED?" HE asked. "LORD, I have waited for YOUR ARMY, but once again all I hear is inducting "warriors". You said it was time. What am I not seeing?"

"HAVE YOU FORGOTTEN WHAT YOU WENT THROUGH, MY FRIEND?" With gentle ease, HE turned me to the opposite wall that had previously been at my back. As if to eternity the cases of stacked short swords were stacked one upon another.

As HE extended HIS HAND to me, my short sword with long practice came smoothly off my thigh and rotated in my hand as I placed it in HIS HAND. Cold and black the honed edge reflected the light of HIS GLORY.

With the SWORD HE slowly seemed to point out the racks of waiting swords. Like the sound of many waters, HIS VOICE DECLARED,

"For each SWORD YOU SEE THERE IS A SOLDIER OF THE LIGHT APPOINTED FOR SERVICE. BUT TO BE A SOLDIER ONE MUST HAVE A WARRIOR'S HEART. FROM THE UNIFORMITY OF MY SPIRIT WILL BRING ONENESS TO MY BODY. FALSE UNITY RAISES IT'S HEAD OVER AND OVER BUT CANNOT STAND AGAINST MY WORD. FOR THIS REASON I NOW CALL OUT TO THOSE WHO WILL HEAR AND OBEY."

Old Dog V

In a sudden movement HE placed the SWORD in my hand and held it there. Suddenly I saw a spinning sharpening stone. In my spirit I heard the WORDS spoken once long ago…

"AS IRON SHARPENS IRON YOU WILL BE USED. AND I WILL HONE YOU ON THE ROCK OF MY WORD AND THE OIL OF MY ANOINTING."

As the blade met stone, sparks flew as friction and pressure upon the metal as it was conformed to HIS WILL. As the OIL fell upon the STONE, the sparks stopped and I heard the VOICE of the SPIRIT say,

"THERE ARE MANY WHO SEEK TO FILL POSITIONS WITHOUT ANOINTING. THEY BARE TITLES WITHOUT MY AUTHORITY. TO SHAPE THEM TO USE THEM. THEY WILL FEEL HEAT AND PRESSURE AND TAKE AN EDGE. BUT THE PRICE THEY WILL PAY IS GREATER THAN THEY HAVE PLANNED."

I watched as the SWORD slid smoothly with the OIL as the speed of the STONE increased. Back and forth HIS HANDS held the SWORD firmly to the wheel. Suddenly we again stood in the darkness outside the place called time.

HE held the short sword of the trained Legionnaire, long and well used. . .perfectly balanced in THE HAND of THE MASTER OF ALL WAR, EL GABOR, THE LORD OF HOSTS. With deliberate slowness HE placed the SWORD flat against my chest and gently pushed it into the center of my being. . . .

HIS HAND still in my chest HE WHISPERED. . .

"My WORD IS IN YOU AND ALL WHO I GIVE MY SWORD TO. MY WORD AND MY SPIRIT IS YOUR LIFE, YOUR COMMISSION, AND YOUR PURPOSE. MANY HERE WILL BE CONFRONTED WITH MY WORD AND MY TRUTH WILL PREVAIL".

And as suddenly as it began I was back in my seat in the middle of the service.

Short Word to His Daughters

Bob Neumann, 1999

This time of conflict and trial is for but a short season. The sifting concludes and the separation is completed. Enjoy My Sabbath and My peace. I am the Lord of the Sabbath and the Prince of Peace. I AM your victory and your song. As I am the Lamb and the Lion, let Me be to you comfort and strength. Come into My rest. Come into the place I have prepared for you, all who labor for My gain. I am the rewarder of all who seek Me. I am the recompense for all who are poured out in My name. Be one; be complete, for as I and My Father have always been one, so shall you, My beloved, be one with Me. For you are bone of My bone and flesh of My flesh. I proclaim you as Mine, bought with a price. Esteemed from among all the daughters of the earth are you, daughter of Zion. The daughters of kings shall minister to you. The hosts of heaven await your coming. All creation desires to see you as I have always seen you. Fear not, My beloved. I have not forgotten you. I have not forsaken you. In My Father's time it is all complete. Now quickly prepare yourself and watch for Me. I come when the world least expects. I come for My beloved when no one looks. I come as I promised...like a thief in the night. Rejoice in My love for you, daughter of Zion. Listen to My song in the night. I will dry your tears and fill your heart with laughter. Be still, My beloved, be still and watch. Watch for Me.

Burden of Balaam

Bob Neumann, 1999

Dear FAMILY

One of the greatest joys a child has is to hear the voice of his/her father. How we call DAD is dependent on our heritage, culture, age, and the man himself. On the day I found my HEAVENLY FATHER I had no words for as a newly born into HIS KINGDOM/HIS HOUSE speech was impossible but I could hear HIS VOICE and feel HIS ARMS. In time I 'learned to speak' and found a special person more than eager to get me to speak with HIS 'ABBA'...seeing HE never SPOKE anything or DID anything that ABBA had not/did not do HIS EXAMPLE WAS PERFECT in every way... so when HE instructed me to watch "BALAAM" and to know the seasons, I took it seriously. So I studied Balaam and each time his ugly little head raised itself up in the WORD. And I had a good image of spiritual authority/spiritual adultery which has shaped much of my thinking. The fact that most of present church leadership ignore the spiritual counterfeits around them I thought I had a handle on it...until people began talking about the JEZEBEL SPIRIT....but they all ignored the doctrines of Balaam and the Nicolaotins....which left me suspicious....but little to work with....until now. Almost every child in sunday school has heard a story or seen a video on Balaam's Donkey.... but little in depth teaching has been heard by the sheepses I've met. I wonder why?

Whenever I pondered this in the past a little light would start burning in my spirit, and an intense image was there....it was long before my birth so I attribute it to HIS MOST HOLY SPIRIT....the key is the SPANISH CIVIL WAR and General Franco's boasts of a FIFTH COLUMN. Not all the attacking forces are from outside the walls of the church.... so that takes us to Mr. Balaam and his appearance in the Bible.

I have heard him called a 'false prophet', but that is an error. What distinguishes a false from a true prophet is there words and whether they come true. Sometimes our ignorance limits us more than we can imagine. Maybe if we re-evaluate both him and his story we may find deeper truth than we would expect to find. And just maybe it is our lack of expectation that has kept us out of the greater blessings. just call it something to think about.... as far as the story goes it appears in the book of Numbers and starts in vs 1 and dominates the next three chapters. What most do not notice his continued popularity as his names and deeds flow into 7 other books in the Bible. Something you don't see too often.... so if we look at the image presented there appears to be four distinct phases, all are quite interesting if you have no preconceptions....phase one begins at vs 1 and ends at vs 21. It is extremely interesting in a couple of ways…

Old Dog V

[1] And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.

[2] And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

[3] And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

[4] And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field.

And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time. What we have here is a worldly king looking down upon the camp of the Israeli nation. The question we need to answer is what bothered Balak most...3,000,000 people on the march....or the SHEKINAH that was over the TABERNACLE?

Most preachers tend to forget that little detail. if it was the people any alliance with other kings would have evened the numbers....but what do you do with ELOHIM that seemed to stay with them? you call on some spiritual artillery of your own....enter balaam...

[5] He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

[6] Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

[7] And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

So here is the set up...Balaam your our man...you got the power. you can curse and you can bless.... we got a little job only you can handle....but look at ol' Balaam's response....

[8] And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

Now hold on here...he's going to pray about this. A southsayer, diviner about to seek GOD....worse than that...GOD answered....

[9] And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?

[10] And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,

[11] Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

Obviously being visited by GOD was not new to him, and he had no problem telling the story...

[12] And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.

[13] And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

Interestingly GOD said don't go...and balaam obeyed.....sounds okay so far....

[14] And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.

[15] And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

[16] And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

[17] For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

[18] And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

Theoretically all that Balak does is up the ante....he is a desperate man....but look at what balaam said again....I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my GOD, to do less or more. excuse me please but he is beginning to sound like us....and maybe is?

[19] Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

Now I need to ask how many of us don't take no for an answer? Paul mentioned going three times concerning "the thorn"....so what's going on here?

[20] And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

Sounds like GOD has something planned, so now it is okay....

Old Dog V

[21] And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

There is a point where things obviously are well in hand. Balaam is obeying GOD and everything is on a role...but suddenly we are in phase 2...

[22] And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him.

Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him. Suddenly something is extremely wrong....either GOD has had an abrupt change of mind or we have missed something. Phase 1 seemed fairly straight forward, yet we have an angry GOD now involved in the story...sort of Exodus 4:24 deja vu again....so there is a deeper lesson barried here...

[23] And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

[24] But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

[25] And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

[26] And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

Any one notice the CHANGE in balaam? He's spiritually blind....he does not see the danger...lady ass does see and she is doing everything to keep ol' balaam alive.....but remember who has the drawn sword? THE ANGEL OF THE LORD....the same dude who took out all of Senacherab's army in one mean night...and HE can't kill one blind bozo in three shots....because of a lady ass? SELAH

[27] And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

[28] And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

It seems it is easier for GOD TO PERFORM THE CREATIVE MIRACLE of getting a donkey to speak the TRUTH than to open the blinded eyes of a religious person who should have known better.....this is just my opinion of course....but let's finish phase 2....

[29] And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

Like every day he talks to farm animals...his pride and anger has blinded him to the point his angry response has completely bypassed his brain...

> 30 And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

Listening to the TRUTH out of her mouth finally caught his attention....

> 31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.
>
> 32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is perverse before me:

Now let me say GOD is cool...HE opens ol' balaam's eyes and balaam reacts appropriately....and what does GOD do...defends miss donkey.....and then HE stomps balaam, because thy way is perverse before me. now how can that be?

> 33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.
>
> 34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.
>
> 35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

Regrettably everything we see seems okay with balaam....he spoke to GOD...and obeyed....when confronted he confessed his sin and sought to repent...yet GOD says he's perverse....

Phase 3 is the time from Numbers 22:36 to 24:35. It covers the attempts to curse that wound up as prophetic blessings. The main point here is the fact ol' balaam was used to cursing things and people... but failed to do so because of the hand of GOD....but the perversity really shows in phase 4...yet we really do not have a phase 4 in Numbers.… except for a reference.....Numbers 31:16.....

> 16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

Old Dog V

Point of fact the NT covers it better than the OT....

> 15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;
>
> 16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet. 2 Peter 2:15-16.
>
> 11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core. Jude 11.
>
> 14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. Revelation 2:14.

So there it is....balaam the soothsayer, sorcerer knew of GOD and understood all the rules but chose to serve himself. no big deal in itself because it is repeated throughout the scriptures....but we still have the unresolved issue of phase 2....why the confrontation with THE LORD of HOSTS...because there is an image there that resounds in the Book of REVELATIONS....

The church of Pergamos....is also carrying a burden....

> 12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

Like the salutation...and the image we are confronted with....and take it farther....

> 13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.
>
> 14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.
>
> 15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.
>
> 16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

We begin and end with a sword...in the middle we have miss donkey speaking the WORD OF THE LORD, when she to all intents and purposes should not be able to. Yet she is bearing the burden of a perverse master who is spiritually blind and only fears

the LORD when confronting THE SWORD OF GOD. Miss donkey is a spiritual image of the endtime church. She “sees” the danger approaching and is beaten and abused by a spiritually blind authority figure who “owns” her. She supports him and serves him, but when she reacts to the PRESENCE AND POWER of THE LORD he curses and beats her..... and in JESUS own words Pergamos has accepted both the doctrine of balaam and the doctrine of the nicolaotins.....maybe ol’ balaam is the two edged reference point....showing the worse side of both spirits that have infiltrated and sabotaged the endtime church....

SELAH

Bob in Miami

Holy Indignation versus the American Apostasy

Bob Neumann, 1999

HOLY INDIGNATION verses THE AMERICAN RELIGIOUS BANDWAGON.

(((SUBTITLE))) (separating ABBA'S HEART from the pseudo-spiritual garbage of AMERICAN APOSTASY)

In the last seventy-two hours I have been barraged by well meaning "calls-to-arms" by many well meaning people. I suppose they all meant to raise the masses of American Churchianity in Holy Indignation against the "strongholds". Presently there are three hot beds of aggravated religiosity being raised for my/our actions.

First is a flippant response to a complaint by an ABC employee. On ABC there is a program called THE PRACTICE, and they supposedly had a program where "homosexuality" was either promoted/defended. Someone wrote an email to complain, and was treated "poorly". That is what I can figure out from the whole dust cloud so far.... What exactly they expect me to do, I am unsure....

Second is a commercial by Anheiser Busch where a gay couple are drinking. The Company has set up 1-800 #'s to weigh American sentiments.... So I am to call and vote....

Third is the TIME magazine pole on the person of the century.....Adolph Hitler and Elvis are presently in the thick of it.... Again I am to call and vote.....

To think that any or all three are of such earth shaking importance that so many have reached out to me. To instill some level of indignation and to bring forth an emotional outburst for the GLORY of GOD?

GIVE THE DOG A BREAK!!!!

The world is at the brink of war on seven different fronts.... our Christian brothers and sisters are being murdered on a scale unseen for 1600 years in places the average American does not know exists. judgment is upon America and all I see is trivial pursuit in the ranks of the "remnant".

Sorry SAINTS, but ABBA has spoken correction and the kids are priding themselves at "bein' bad"....being a force to recognize in the "real" world. Flexing Christian clout' and make the world take notice.....…

Old Dog V

Do you really think MELEK Y'SHUA is concerned about a TIME Magazine ''popularity pole''? obviously a lot of Americans do!!!! it's a hell of a lot easier than picking up a cross and following.....

I've been busy here in south Florida.....the attacks against my pastor and our congregation have been devastating. I still get 10-15 posts a day from people in need of ''ministry'' ..… everyday a new one or two.

Plus I hear and obey.....

SOOOOOO....I do not spend a lot of time watching beer commercials..... nor do I spend any money for Anheiser Busch products. So there is no need for me to threaten boycotting Bud and Bud Light as a positive political action. Give Mr. Busch credit for creating a Christian 1-800#'' to register public sentiment. Frankly I can see why they are uncertain where the chips may fall here. Many Christian denominations are accepting alternative lifestyles. Many Christians buy their product regularly..... How do they know where the ''LIGHT'' shines?

But is counting anonymous calls the way to witness for our LORD?

NOW, I do not watch too much TV....there is little there that is uplifting or gratifying. So I missed the whole point of contention with ABC.....

NOW, I wonder if all these ''Christians have anything better to do than watch commercial TV? NOW, if you really have to watch that ''stuff'' and then feel ''self-righteous enough to both complain and be upset at the response, you need to get right before GOD and read HIS WORD.

HIS WORD says anyone who is one with JESUS will be hated by the world. I think HE used words like ''reviled'', ''persecuted'', ''suffer'' to describe what it would be like.

How come we got so many ''uppity'' brethren out there?

The CHURCH is portraying itself as a bunch of thin skinned 'cry babies' who want to contend for the faith by dialing telephone #'s..... The Media paints us as a bunch of over emotional fanatics chained to agendas that make little sense to the world at large. They see us as eager to force our ideas/ideals on them. After several years of listening to ''Christian Activists'' I have to acknowledge the Media is correct in much of their assessment. Which makes me wonder where we left THE WORD and created something else. THE WORD CALLS IT ABOMINATION..... doing what is right in our own eyes.

Old Dog V

Now if someone can tell me how a TIMES Magazine Pole, a TV Program protest, and the removal of a beer commercial will be "salt and light" to the world, and make "disciples"; I really would love to know.

selah old dog

Holy Of Holies

Bob Neumann, February 12, 1999

There is a call to enter into the INNER COURT. To step beyond the place of SEPARATION and DEFILEMENT.

The OUTER COURT is not the place to dwell comfortably in. Those who enter the gate and find THE INNER COURT too often set up camp. But it is not the final destination in itself. THE INNER COURT is the place of BRASS where cleansing BY THE BLOOD allows one to partake of THE FIRE and THE WATER. Truly many were called to this, but few are chosen to go beyond into THE HOLY PLACE. THE HOLY PLACE is the place of SERVICE. To PLACE the SHOW BREAD, to TEND THE OIL OF THE MENORAH, to PLACE THE INCENSE upon THE ALTAR. Few are chosen for this DUTY.

YET ONLY ONE MAY ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES. ONLY ONE WHO HAS PREPARED AND KEPT SEPARATE FROM THAT WHICH WOULD DEFILE. FEW PAY THIS PRICE....FEW TAKE THIS RISK. TO EMBRACE MY FULLNESS IS OF GREAT RISK. FOR ALL THAT YOU HOLD OF VALUE, ALL THAT YOU THINK WELL OF MUST BE LOST AND BURNED SO YOU MAY ENTER MY REST. TO GAIN ALL IS TO RISK AND LOSE ALL. TO SIMPLY DIE AND BE BURIED. TO EMBRACE THE COLDNESS OF THE TOMB SO THAT YOU MAY BE RAISED. WHO WILL DWELL THEIR DAYS IN THE COLD OF THE EARTH? WHO WILL GLADLY WALK TO THE PLACE OF THE SKULL AND BE FORSAKEN BY EVERYTHING AND EVERYONE FOR MY NAME? WHO WILL SIMPLY FOLLOW WHERE I WILL LEAD? THE END OF THE JOURNEY IS THE SAME FOR ALL.

ALL WILL STAND BEFORE ME AND I WILL ASK FOR THE TALENTS I INVESTED IN YOU. I GAVE FREELY, BUT YOU CHOSE TO RISK FOR ME, OR INVEST FOR YOURSELVES.

SO SHALL I JUDGE.

selah

old dog

Last Call

Bob Neumann, 4/1999

This last week has been a time of oppression and deception in S Florida. What seems right is not. What we are told is "wrong" may not be. For several days the Kosovo Situation was replaced by the same kind of evil at our door step. There is a bizarre interplay spiritually here I could not ignore. According to our "trustworthy" media two young males committed an act of barbarity we are not 'accustomed' to. These individuals did this on the day Adolf Hitler was born. The law enforcement spokesmen have tied these two teenagers into some neo-nazi cabal.

Usually we see young white males following the NAZI band wagon in the light of poverty, bigotry, and elitism. Neither of these Colorado teens fit that scenario. Both were evaluated as upper middle class, bright, and having potential. What we thought of as CLEAN CUT AMERICAN for 40+ years. Black trench coats notwithstanding, these individuals did not "fit in" and a tragedy occurred.

Strange that the media has said that these young men had a fondness for Marilyn Manson, and Adolf Hitler. Poor Adolf might be rolling in his grave to be placed in Mr. Manson's category. Adolf had a "solution" for this kind of music, and I think many good American Christians would side with him on this issue. And quite a few others I would not want to mention in public. Awwww....why not he was antiabortion, anti-homosexual, anti-Jews, anti-drugs, anti-Communists, anti-unions, anti-anyone "not exactly like us". Too much of the modern American church lives by those beliefs, but would never say it in public. Little sins....hidden sins...but still sin within the camp.

Yet behind Marilyn Manson and Adolf Hitler there is a greater evil, spiritual wickedness in High Places. Each and everyday we see it in Kosovo. And this week we see it in Liberia, Indonesia, Jamaica, Miami, New York, L. A., and now Colorado.....all thanks to CNN....but NATO is not threatened....so we will see no bombing. today I heard another American Christian on TV use almost all 30 minutes of air time to paint a picture of Serbia as a Christian nation under attack. It was a little one sided. No mention of refugees. "ethnic cleansing" was used once quickly and then ignored. But that seems to be the route Christian TV is going....especially with the idea of a "ground war" keeps being pushed. And I really wondered why the media church was siding against NATO. So I asked THE BOSS....

Funny response I got....HE SAID: "THEY ARE AFRAID OF BEING BURNED AGAIN..…"

Could not understand so I sat at HIS FEET during this period of oppression and heard nothing. The proverbial "heavens of brass" effect was apparently in place, so I did what Hezekiah did and put my face against the wall. Today the smoke cleared and the darkness was pierced briefly.

My mind is still a jumble, but I need to sound the alarm....

In the 1960's the "church" supported the early war in Vietnam. It backed politicians and never asked GOD. We are seeing the opposite now because they were among the "losers" back then. So expect to hear anti-war rhetoric come from AMERICAN TV CHRISTIANITY..… listen for the spin words...."unjust war"...."immoral war".....and all forms of Humanistic Jargon.....

When the hell has war ever been MORAL or JUST!!!

Anyone notice Bill Clinton does not use the term "WAR" at all.....he uses "CONFLICT" because the opinion polls are still mixed. He's playing games even now. But who will pay in the long run?

America and "the church".....

America looses when the bill is paid, both in dollars and lives lost because America will be divided in the days ahead. NATO/ THE EUROPEAN UNION can not back down if it wants to survive. The Serbian/Communist attack on NATO/EU is to the death.....one way or another.

"The church" looses because it is trying to not be on the wrong side again. But to side against NATO/EU will paint the church UN-American and anti-civilization. Just as the German Christians in the 1930's and 40's were identified as NAZI, so will we be if current leaders do not seek GOD real fast and real hard. America will not forgive.....nor will THE EU

During DESERT STORM Saddam played the same cards of public opinion and they did not work. Milosevic is and the American church is siding with "Christian" brothers.....the only problem is if American GI's go into KOSOVO and they find mass graves and atrocities again as they did in Bosnia, will they forgive and forget "church media leaders"? Especially when we hear no prayer for AMERICAN SERVICEMEN as we did in DESERT STORM? We were protecting MOSLEMS then too....

So the church is painting itself in a corner and playing along with one of the two "beasts". In this case there is no middle ground. We need THE WORD....and no one has it right now....

Old Dog V

But let me remind everyone that the Prophets said there would be war, and attacks on our children. It's just that the School of the PROPHETS chose to hold back for "our good" it seems. They also said America had till October to repent. Seems like time runs out like sand in an hour glass. Not all prophetic warnings are as valid as others, especially if fear of 'date setting' overrides the urgency of the hour.

In the LAST DAYS deception comes from all corners....

But remember we were given direction....if we only study....

Isaiah 58:1-14

> [1] Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.
>
> [2] Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.
>
> [3] Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.
>
> [4] Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.
>
> [5] Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?
>
> [6] Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?
>
> [7] Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?
>
> [8] Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be thy rearward.
>
> [9] Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

[10] And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noonday:

[11] And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

[12] And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

[13] If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honorable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words:

[14] Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. (KJV)

Our only weapons against the Kingdom of Darkness is ''fasting'', ''prayer'', and ''worship''. Yet what the church teaches as 'fasting', 'prayer', and 'worship' does not always agree with GOD'S definitions. That is a very dangerous place to be in, has taken me a long time to figure out.

Well people, this is good bye. It is my last call so to speak....except for two thunders.…

There are three dragons out there and they know where I live. So I got three choices....stay and take everything they dish out....run away and hide.....or take the battle to them as long as I can.

We have been given the HIGH GROUND if we do HIS WILL....and I do not see the ''church'' leading in that direction. The WORD says chose you this day who you will serve, after you ditch the idols you've carried so damn long. Therefore I have one choice to make. So it's time to take HIS STANDARD to the battle before the battle comes to you.

Which it will....sooner than most may think.....

old dog

No King

Bob Neumann

Judges 17:6 In those days, there was no king in Israel; every man did what was right in his own eyes.

Judges 18:1 In those days there was no king in Israel...

Judges 19:1 Now it came about that in those days there was no king in Israel...

Judges 12:25 In those days there was no king in Israel; every man did what was right in his own eyes.

Prov. 21:2 Every man's way is right in his own eyes, but the LORD weighs the hearts.

Prov. 16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own sight, But the LORD weighs the motives.

16:25 There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death.

Rom 99 the wages of sin are death.

Prov. 29:18 Where there is no vision the people are unrestrained...

Hos. 4:6 My people are destroyed for a lack of knowledge.

Four times in the end of Judges after the death of Samson, the statement of the nation having no king and the righteousness of individual men in their own "eyes" is made. The point is emphasized by the goings on in these chapters. Yet, there is a question to be asked first. How is it that there would have been a king in Israel in the first place? Israel was a theocracy, which means they had no king but the LORD or YHVH. Once we answer that question we see that after the judges cease that Israel has no "king" no "vision" no " standard of rule" no "knowledge" and as is listed in the above scriptures anything goes.

What goes in this nation which is covenanted to a righteous and pristinely pure (Holy) God is sheer mayhem and lunacy. Chapter 17 of Judges opens after the final hurrah of Samson in the Philistine Temple to Dagon. This judge by the way defiled himself with a foreign woman and lost his "sight". The only reason he had the victory he had in the end was because it pleased the Father to bring down a house dedicated to another god than Himself and His enemies in one fell swoop! But once he is gone there is absolute chaos.

Old Dog V

17 opens and we meet Micah. Micah is an Ephraimite in the hills of Ephraim. Micah is also a thief. Verse 2 records a conversation between son and mother without explaining the situation. "and he said to his mother. " the eleven hundred pieces of silver which were taken from you, about which you uttered a curse in my hearing, behold, the silver is with me; I took it." She replies after uttering a curse presumably on the thief by the name of the LORD, "blessed be my son by the LORD." HUH? Worse is the next thing she does. She hands the son back the silver and commissions him to get her a graven and a molten image. "You shall make for yourselves any graven images of things in the air the earth or under it in the sea." Commandment number two, Torah. Somebody obviously forgot to mention that fine point of law to her and so her son is a thief. But wait it gets better. Micah knows something of the Hebrew ways for he makes this shrine and an Ephod and consecrates one of his own sons to become his priest. Again, huh?

Our Micah is an Ephraimite not of Aaron or Melchizadek. But there is a Levite en route to our Micah. This is a Judean Levite in Judah of a Judean family who for whatever reasons up and leaves everything and goes on this journey to "find a place". He comes to where Micah lives and incredibly when Micah invites him to be a priest in the house and to be as a father to Micah, he goes along with the flow! At least now, we know part of Micah's problem. No father, no torah for it is to the men of the house that Torah is taught by men. For ten pieces of silver per year a suit of clothes and keep. That's the contract. Now the priest was an older man than Micah for it says that Micah became like one of his sons. Just what did the Levite leave back in Judah? The chapter closes with Micah saying, "Now I know the LORD will prosper me, seeing as I have a Levite as priest." Micah is what we would call a religious or spiritual man.

Chapter 18 opens with repeated statement that there is no king. Now we come across a new greater scale of foolishness. Danites with no inheritance but according to the 19th chapter of Joshua there is an allotment of land in the territories of the inheritance lands. So why are they seeking and inheritance? The tribe sends its best warriors to spy out the land. These men come across our Micah. They recognize the Levite priest and inquire as to his presence and receive a "word" from him. Now after Balaam there is a principle about God's dealings at times and at times any "donkey" will do. This priest would be considered one such animal, of course, I use the polite term for the animal as you all know what is said of the donkey in scripture. Often worthy men have been paid the same name as a compliment especially after the bars close.

I have to wonder however that the priest blesses the people and they lay to the sword the intended target. Then again the target is a city called Laish. It means "crushing: a lion as from its destructive blows (Strongs # 3918). Here is a people secure peaceful

living like the Sidonians. They have no dealings with anyone else and being in a valley, these are an easy prey for the Danites. No real victory here.

The Danites then coming on the way to their target area pass by Micah's house. There 600 armed men gather. The original spies go in and they ransack the house taking the idols. When the priest inquires of them, they tell him to put his hand on his mouth and be happy for he will be a priest over a whole tribe not just one man. The priests hearts was glad. Guess he found his place. So much for loyalty as he leaves with all the owners religious stuff. At least the neighbors tried to help. They assemble and overtake the Danites and cry out. The Danites turn around and ask "what is the matter with you that you assemble together?" Micah replies,basically, "You took my stuff and my priest and left and you have to ask what is the matter with me?" But these are an army on march and at least Micah has enough sense to drop the issue and cut his loses and leave. So now, a whole tribe is in idolatry. To underscore the sin God adds in the last verse of 18. ...all the time that the house of God was at Shiloh. So the tent had not been destroyed or the ark lost and there were real priests still doing the right thing in God's eyes, hopefully, at Shiloh? I thought from this text that perhaps all that was lost. Chapters 19-21 record the most bizarre heinous disgusting and notable down turning of Israel altogether. It begins with a man a Levite who takes a unclean woman to wife.

It opens however with the statement that there is no king in Israel. This Levite may not have been able to be a Levite for tabernacle. Yet any self respecting Levite knew that they took noone but the tribal women and preferably a Levitical tribal woman as a wife. But he goes and gets a concubine, which may indicate a wife too. This is not a very faithful concubine. She runs off to Daddy in Bethlehem for four months and he has to go after her. The father prolongs for some reason the stay and when determined to leave the man takes his concubine and heads home in the late afternoon. Night hits them at Gibeah of Benjamite territory, though he might have faired better with the Jebusites. If I were to title this story into a message for a sermon it would be called the cutting off of the right hand. Benjamin means Son of the right hand. In fact it is Yeshua who fills this prophetic title in his reply to certain Pharisees in Sanhedrin when he says "you will see the son of man at the right hand of Power".

But this right hand is better cut off. The man enters the city and noone opens the door for a wayfarer. Right there we know something is wrong. For the Jew was to be hospitable and this was a fellow Jew and anyone looking at him would have known by his clothing. But a farmer coming in from the field does open his house and care for the traveler. There they are drinking and eating and then Gibeah takes on a Sodom-ish nighttime flavor. The worthless men of the city, the criminal element come along to this farmer's house and want the traveler for " relations". The last time anyone wanted

relations was in Lots day and those relations were sexual. So the sin of Sodom is a criminal problem here among Benjamin? The farmer has the answer. Send out his virgin and the traveler's concubine. The men get the concubine. Guess the farmer chickened put at the thought of his little girl in those hands. But justice will be served. The criminal element raped and sodomised her and molested her and defiled her and beat her just as a gang bang might today. Men are men organs are organs and in all this time natural tendencies have not changed. What we have here might just as well be on the 6 o'clock news! Gang tortures rapes and kills prostitute, Country goes to war, news story at eleven.

The man takes his dead concubine home cuts her into 12 pieces and sends them to the tribes. Now that is and attention getting ploy if ever there was one! The tribes sickened by the missive assemble at the meeting place called Mizpah. This is where the national judgement and meetings take place. It is decided to go out after Benjamin at Gibeah and make them pay the price unless they turn over the criminals. Now the intent is noble and scripturally right for the criminals must be punished for the sin and the sin must be taken "out of the camp". Yet Benjamin had only to turn over the criminal element and they as a tribe would still be around. That the tribe refused to listen to their tribal bretheren and that they harbored the criminal element and that the farmer knew what to do, says volumes. This was a sin problem in the entire tribe and it was allowed to go on for some reason that is never recorded. It is also a shame to the tribe and to save face they turn away from the nation. What follows is reminiscent of the civil war. Ten tribes versus one or north versus south, take your pick. Yet it is God who gives into the hands this tribe, but not before a curious number of other tribesmen are defeated.

In a classic pincer movement the defending tribe comes out of the city and starts to slaughter yet again the offenders and the ambushers rise and enter the city behind them,. A citywide slaughter ensure and the smoke of the cities burning rises up. Benjamin is undone demoralized and defeated except for 600 men who take to the rock at Rimmon. Rimmon is an interesting name for its is also the name of a Syrian god. Therefore the rock at Rimmon may well have been a temple fortress that was defensible. What we may have here is a stalemate and a set of offending tribes that are sore at the execution of the duty of the day. In fact they were very upset for they had just cut off a tribe. What was the remark Jesus made about the body part that offends? Better to enter into heaven without it than into hell with it? In fact it actually recorded in Matt 5:30 that it the right hand offends cut it off. Jesus is still the king of the one liners. The nation now assembles at Bethel and cries bitterly and asks Why?

The people arise, build and altar, and offer burnt offerings. But wait, isn't there a place and priests for this at Shiloh? So how is it that they have done what is not according to

Torah? Answer? No king in the land. Because they do not appear to be in the right place at the right time, the right counsel is not given and what they finally do is horrendous. First they take a lawful lot and select for any family group, village, or town that did not come to Mizpah at the summons and did not participate in the war. They found one. Jabesh-Gilead was not in attendance. Now the Jabesh-Gileadites are figured here then in Samuel when the Ark returns from the Philistines and they peer inside and are killed outright and then in Saul's reign when attacked by outsiders and in need of help. Saul takes a page from the Levite in this story by the way, as he sends animal parts to the tribes as a summons.

Feeling that the remaining men need an inheritance the other tribes go slaughter the Jabesh-Gileadites and their wives but finding 400 virgins they give these to the Benjamites. Jabesh Gilead is Benjamite territory so this is not to bad. But there remains and additional 200 men un-spoused. Picking a feast possibly tabernacles or Sukkot where the dances would be common place, the men of the tribes gather the Benjamites and when the virgins come dancing along the men remaining would lay in at the vineyards and then rise up and catch up a girl and take her home to Benjamin. Now first off this is not romantic this is rape and kidnapping. Second off the tribes had agreed that any tribe giving a daughter to Benjamin would be cursed. Third off these virgins are named. The Daughters Of Shiloh. This is a significant title likened unto the Daughters of Zion. These are Levite women slated fro the priests to marry Only Levites are allow or allotted these women! Finally the circumvented reasoning for the resultant complaint is frightening and if not that then laughable. "Give them to us (us being the other tribes) because we never took wives for the Benjamites in battle, you didn't give them to the Benjamites you gave them to us so the curse is not upon you" This unbalanced logic fails to take into consideration that theft of another mans children property chattel or spouse was prohibited in Torah law. However since noone cared for or knew Torah law what was difference? So now, the tribe will be rebuilt in Saul's day with the sin of sodomy homosexuality and kidnapping possibly statutory rape within its morals and ethics. And Israel allowed a man of this tribe to be King?!!!

Someone might say that somewhere someone was napping mentally but this is what you get when you have no government in the land. No king, no God, no rightful rule, no judges, nothing. Here's the punch line. Israel of old is as the church today, inextricably linked. Since God is One we must then see that the national Israel and the spiritual adopted Israel of the nations are both Israel, God's chosen people for an inheritance, in the Earth or land. This is a frightening punch line for if we draw this conclusion then we clearly see the mess of the church where there is no "king"

A Soldier Of The King

Bob Neumann, April 11, 1999

I am a soldier of the King. Just seven short words that define my existence to many. They see and turn away knowing what without regard to who. For the who has lost all meaning for me, never had for them. Being a soldier of the King requires being under authority and focused entirely to duty. Our duty is to obey THE KING.

To those who notice, we are walking and breathing testimonies that there is a King. To many this is a welcome reminder, to others a point of provocation. Such variances of opinion does not reflect the activities of duty, but their relationship with THE KING. Often we are but the recipients of where man's heart truly lies, In THE KINGDOM, or outside in the Darkness.

Yet to most we move unseen and unnoticed across the Land. Fleeting shadows easily ignored and quickly forgotten by most. Our purpose is duty and obedience, not affectation and reward. That is the rationale of being 'under authority' rather than holding authority. For when THE KING SPEAKS it is not for us to just listen but to do. To go. To stand. To overcome. To walk away and serve again.

To be a soldier of THE KING requires so little, and so much. Not a PARADE SOLDIER used for ornament and ceremony. Nor a BARRACKS BRAWLER noted for bellicose language and a bully's attitude. Never a FAIR WEATHER FIGHTER that stands and is noticed when times are clear and the climate provides no heat to test ones mettle.

Nor is a soldier a warrior who rises for the threat that comes, and returns home to hearth, and home, and kin.

For to answer HIS CALL required a warrior to lose and not gain. To be a soldier a warrior must put aside that which called him to stand and face the darkness. To be a soldier one does not rally upon emotion, but to respond out of duty to THE KING. Merely to STAND upon HIS WORD. TO GO wherever and when ever HE SAYS. And in OBEDIENCE ACT without regard to personal consequences.

To be a soldier of The King means that no one sees the person, but THE PURPOSE OF THE KING. Individuality no longer exists, as we become cognizant and devoted by HIS WILL ALONE. It is in this what we call DUTY we can go when told, do what is told, and to move on when told. Many would not choose such a life and it is not hard to understand from those who have never heard HIS VOICE, or seen HIS HAND.

Old Dog V

Maybe that is all that differentiates, it does not matter. For HIM and HIM ALONE do we wear HIS ARMOR and HOLD HIS STANDARD. By HIS WILL we stand alone in the night on the walls. And by HIS WILL alone do we enter the pit or penetrate strongholds. Whether standing a WATCH or walking POINT matters little so long AS HIS WORDS ARE OBEYED.

That is all there really is. To become faceless and nameless to SERVE. To become unnoticeable and unrecognizable to SERVE; to become homeless and without

ties to SERVE; to lose all that we were to be what HE DEMANDS us to BE; to lose all we esteemed and valued to be HIS VOICE and ARM; to lose all and life itself to KNOW HIS WILL LIVING IN US.

For it is in living HIS WILL and HIS WORD do we lift high HIS BANNER. HIS WILL is our purpose, HIS WORD our armor and our sword. HIS JOY provides the strength to press on in the heat of battle. HIS SONG heals our many wounds that come with service. HIS PRESENCE destroys all fear and doubt. HIS PEACE brings assurance and confirmation during the storm. HIS FAITH energizes and sustains in the midst of darkness. HIS LOVE allows one to stand when and where no one else will hear the call to arms. HIS MERCY AND GRACE is sufficient to destroy the works of the enemy, to save the lost, and restore the disenfranchised.

For this, few were chosen from among the many. For HIS CALL has sounded long and full for all who would hear. Yet even among those who hear few choose to serve. Few choose to serve where there is nothing to gain.... in this world.

All a soldier has is A PROMISE....the PROMISE of our KING.... of rewards unseen....of rewards unimaginable.... of rewards that are forgotten completely in the heat of battle.... through the long hard marches.... during the cold nights as a lone watchman on deserted walls.... for we serve not for what we can not see.... we do not bleed and die for those who never noticed the battles waged.... but for our KING. And HIS WORD. FOR HIS KINGDOM AND HIS PLEASURE ALONE do we serve... all who are soldiers of THE KING.

Accountability

Bob Neumann, April 26, 1999

Let Hadassah be still, to fast and pray. Let the Bride prepare and make herself ready. The concern of the betrothed is to be found waiting when the Bridegroom comes as a thief in the night. My Father's house has both many rooms and many servants. To be judged good and faithful means the servant is obedient and not wicked. That the Master's desires were met and His plans were obeyed.

Each servant is accountable for their own work and not their fellow servant's tasks. Faithful stewards assist the servants at doing the measure they have been assigned and keep their minds upon their duty.

The stewards and servants that prove their worth do so in My sight, for nothing is hidden from me. I reward and I promote. That is part of My judgment.

Those who are wicked and lazy, who abuse My authority and usurp My lordship, shall also be judged and weighed in My scales for their deeds. They will also be rewarded for their iniquities as I exalt Myself over and upon them in the sight of the world. This I do so the world will know My name. They will see my judgment upon My own house before they bear My wrath upon them. They will hide from Me, cower before Me, yet even then they shall not repent.

Let each of Mine servants know well their duties and responsibilities. Fear not to seek Me and ask of Me what will please Me. Question your own understanding and your own reasoning. Call upon Me, and I will replace that which is of you and will bring reproach if left unchecked. I will fill you again with true reverence and awareness of My holiness, of My glory, of My fullness.

Call on Me before this moment is over. Of the time of visitation and the season of My favor you have long known. Yet, easily do you forget the day I call Mine. The day where My vengeance has been promised to those who have warred long and hard against My house and My name. Only foolish children ignore repeated warnings. This is the tragedy of foolishness...for they know not their God.

From Bob Neumann

It seems things are now in the fire, one way or another. I'm pondering your request for the one-liners. and wonder if even now I'm more concerned on how people take my ''spin'' on things. You see Meri, we've talked about ''one-liners'' for awhile now. I don't think it's actually a tangent of the GIFT of DISCERNMENT, but it sure helps at times.

Old Dog V

Now here is where your caveat to the AP List needs to come in. You know, the one where you need to warn the "casual readers" that i am not an agent of darkness, just that if you get to 'know' me you will realize I'm on your side. The ONE LINER there is "IF THEY DON'T KNOW WHOSE SIDE YOUR ON TELLS ABOUT HOW WELL THEIR 'DISCERNERS' ARE WORKING."

SO HERE IS THE BAD NEWS FOR ALL WHO READ THE AP..... I'm not on 'your side'. I bow my knee to the LORD OF HOSTS, THE LAMB TRIUMPHANT. I have taken HIS NAME and HIS COMMISSION. This is what i am going to do at Kremling, Colorado in August. Explaining what the latter means. If you happen to also bow and serve HIM we are both on HIS SIDE.

> And that takes me to the next ONE LINER. It should be familiar to everyone, if not please ask Meri to explain.... Exodus 20:3 3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me. (KJV)

So in answer to the Tai Bow, Tai Chi, Kung Fu, Acupuncture, and anything that has in it's labeling "alternative"....or "new".....it is just another god. And if you want to debate "christian" variations of abominations....now i don't want to get crude here but you have your head where it was not meant to be. You are messing with other gods and once you buy into the LIE, you're sucker bait.

Too many so called Christians serve other gods....hear other gods....and preach other gospels of a different kingdom. One less than HOLY. But because it "sounds, smells, and looks religious and spiritual" it has to be GOD.....right?.....wrong!

Everywhere i looked in the last 30 years that was "religious" GOD had either never been there or had departed long ago. There might be one or two of "the remnant" there, but the remnant is only found in SARDIS, THIATYRA, AND PERGAMUM. Congratulations....a fresh one liner....even to me....if you got cold chills running up and down your spine....that's what usually happens when GOD TALKS.....stops you cold.

And for 'spiritual'....read your Bibles. We are to DISCERN HIS MOST HOLY SPIRIT first... in all things....every time...otherwise we are listening to lies.

A little comment to what was given from Doug Fortune. SEEK THE LORD WHILE HE MAY BE FOUND..... the Feasts and the Calendar were given to man as prophetic instruments. Much of the "oral tradition" that Y'SHUA followed and kept and taught from has been lost to both Christians and Jews. Purim and Hanukkah were not in the original 7 Feasts..... but were prophesied of in Isaiah and Psalms and Song of SONGS. TESHUHAH was kept for @ 100 years before Y'SHUA was born. As was THE FEAST OF RE-DEDICATION. The gospels say HE followed the practices of HIS PEOPLE. From

Old Dog V

BRIS to Bar MITZVAH.… maybe we should pay attention to the things HE DID as well as to WHAT HE SAID....read John 8:26-29.....pay attention to the "do" parts.

Tonight at sunset two things happen....part of the FOURTH THUNDER is fulfilled.... i almost missed it....and the BRIDE faces the DESTROYER.....OF HER BRETHREN.....

Sometimes it isn't one liners.....but it's simple phrases HE ADDS ON that count..... TISHA B'AV is beginning tonight.....

Anyone been "under fire" since Sunday? Distracted? Burdened? Tired and weary? Headaches? Family problems? Accusations from? Accusations against?

Me too.... ask around....especially of those you know serve THE MASTER.... and compare notes.... even THE LONE RANGER had TONTO!!!!

My Day Is Close

Bob Neumann, May 3, 1999

In the Camp of the Nicolaitans My Day is Close

For long many have cried "PEACE, PEACE" and have spoken of a harvest yet to come. Only they served with eloquent speech as season came and season passed. As the trumpet of Judgment sounds no longer will idle words be spoken, no longer will distraction and diversion rule in the camp of the Nicolaitans.

For all servants and those held inside the camp as bondservants shall the SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD be poured out upon. Upon the lowest to the highest WILL THE WORD OF GOD BE MANIFEST. For young and old, male and female, shall see dreams upon their beds. They shall walk through the Valley of Vision. They will proclaim the ORACLES OF GOD with stammering lips, with faltering language, and an utter lack of guile.

FOR I HAVE CALLED THEM TO TAKE THEIR INSTRUMENTS OF PLANTING AND THEIR TOOLS OF HARVEST TO THE FORGE OF GOD. IN MY PURE FIRE WILL THE WEAPONS OF THE FINAL WAR BE SHAPED AND TEMPERED.

FOR WHEN THE FINAL HARVEST COMES IN THE VALLEY OF DECISION AN UNKNOWN ARMY SHALL ARISE IN MY NAME AND CLAIM A HARVEST UNIMAGINABLE AS I GATHER THE MULTITUDES OF NATIONS, THE MULTITUDES OF PEOPLES TOGETHER FOR MY DAY.

MY DAY CHILDREN IS CLOSE AT HAND. IT IS NOT FAR OFF. FOR I HAVE PROMISED MYSELF THIS AND SPOKEN OF IT LONG AND OFTEN AS MY DAY ONCE AGAIN ESTABLISHED UPON THIS EARTH. A DAY OF DARKNESS, A DAY UNLIKE ANY SEEN SINCE THE CREATION OF THE COSMOS. FOR IT IS TRULY A GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY AS I EXALT MYSELF UPON THE HEATHEN AND GLORIFY MYSELF UPON THE PEOPLES.

FOR THERE IS A REMNANT AMONG YOU IGNORED AND DESPISED. YET WHO STILL STANDS UPON MY WALLS, WHO GIVES ME NO REST TILL ONCE AGAIN THE WORDS HEPHZIBAH AND BEULAH COME FROM MY LIPS. THEY ARE THE CROWN IN MY HAND FOR THEY HOLD THE ENEMY PRESENTLY AT THE GATE.

THEY DO NOT DEFILE THEMSELVES AT THE TABLES OF THE UNGODLY. THEY DO NOT RUN AFTER EVERY LIE AND DECEPTION. THEY HOLD FAST UPON MY WORD AND STAND IN MY NAME.

THEY ARE THE PEOPLE WHO WORSHIP AT MY FOOTSTOOL, WHOSE LIPS ARE CLEANSED BY THE COALS FROM MY HOLY FIRE. LISTEN TO THEIR WORDS AND BELIEVE MY SERVANTS EVEN NOW AS I BLOW MY TRUMPETS.

selah....hine hu ba...

Will You Sing The Song Of Hannah

Bob Neumann, 5/9/99

"ONLY ONE LORD, ONLY ONE GOD.

ONLY THE BROKEN HEARTED,

ONLY THE CRUSHED IN SPIRIT,

ONLY THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE TENDER

WILL I POUR INTO THIS DAY.

NO MORE DISTRACTIONS,

NO MORE AGENDAS,

NO MORE EXCUSES,

NO MORE LITTLE GODS

WILL I TOLERATE THIS DAY.

ARE YOU TIRED OF BEING BARREN?

ARE YOU TIRED OF BEING SHAMED?

ARE YOU TIRED OF BEING THIRST?

ARE YOU TIRED OF BEING MOCKED?

WILL YOU SING THE SONG OF HANNAH THIS DAY?

WILL YOU NOW SWALLOW YOUR PRIDE?

WILL YOU IGNORE THE COMMENTS OF MAN?

WILL YOU COME NOW TO MY TABERNACLE?

WILL YOU PUT ALL YOUR TRUST IN ME?

WILL YOU GIVE ALL TO ME THIS DAY?

COME TO ME LIKE POOR BROKEN HANNAH.

COME TO ME AND CALL UPON MY NAME.

POUR OUT YOUR FEAR AND YOUR PAIN.

HOLD BACK NOT THE TEARS AND THE SHAME.

Old Dog V

FOR A NEW HEART I GIVE YOU THIS DAY.

HANNAH ASKED FOR WHAT I DESIRED TO GIVE.

HANNAH NEEDED WHAT ONLY I COULD GIVE.

FOR WHEN HANNAH VOWED TO GIVE BACK

HER HEARTS DESIRE IN SERVICE ONLY TO ME

HER MIRACLE WAS SEALED THAT DAY.

TO ALL WHO ARE DRY AND CALLED BARREN

TO ALL WHO FEEL ABANDONED AND CURSED

FORGET NOT THE TENDERNESS OF HANNAH

SEEK ME WITH ALL OF YOUR HEART AND STRENGTH

AND YOU WILL FIND ME THIS DAY.

American Check Point Charley

Bob Neumann

DEAR FRIENDS, i went to Gainesville Florida this weekend, had an 'interesting time' your thoughts are needed....

Driving North just after the Florida Turnpike merged with I-75 i had an open eyed vision at 70 mph. There were two roadblocks covering both sides of I-75. And it was a massive display of force. Hundreds of dark brown busses in rows. The forces involved numbered in the thousands as each vehicle was 'scanned' by their license plate in some way. Most cars were waved through. In some cases the driver was told to pull over in the closed lanes. There one of three things happened.

The car was told to turn around and join a long line of cars that were being rerouted toward the turnpike south which takes you to Orlando.

The Second option was one or more of the occupants were removed and the car was sent either on it's way ...or joined the convoy towards Orlando.

The THIRD option was what got my attention...those people removed from their cars joined this third group where everyone in the 'car' was removed. Men went to one group of busses....children and teens into another....women with small children and babies a third....the elderly and those in wheel chairs a fourth.

When a car was emptied a 'driver' jumped in and headed north. The busses with children and the informed (the term came to my spirit) went north....the busses with males went toward Tampa/West....women to Orlando/South....

It was a precision military operation. On the ground were Tanks and APC's....helicopter gun ships in the air.

T-52 's and bulldozers were pushing off the burning cars of those who either attempted to resist or flee.... and there was a very large pile of bodies lying to the side. No body bags....but teams scanning, fingerprinting, and looting the dead of valuables… Two other little things, in this nature occurred during this trip. They can wait.

Bob in Miami

The New Revelation (Vision With Song)

Bob Neumann, 8/1999

There is a severe set of problems besetting "the church" that is being ignored. I and most who will read this will agree with the "fact" that something is "wrong". Yet most who accept this reality will have their own ideas of what is wrong and the way it has to be fixed.

The reality is that it can not "be fixed". The reality is that what we see as "variations of organized religion" as it is today, was never of GOD. To understand this we need two revelations. The first happened long time ago, the second only happens when we accept the first.

Both are of the same PERSON. Isaiah said of HIM:

> [19] Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the LORD'S servant? (KJV) Isaiah 42:19
>
> [1] Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?
>
> [2] For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.
>
> [3] He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.
>
> [4] Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.
>
> [5] But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.
>
> [6] All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.
>
> [7] He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.
>
> [8] He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.

[9] And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

[10] Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. (KJV) Isaiah 53:1-10

[1] In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

[2] Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

[3] And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

[4] And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke. (KJV) Isaiah 6:1-4

[1] Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

[2] Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winevat?

[3] I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

[4] For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

[5] And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

[6] And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

[7] I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses. (KJV) Isaiah 63:1-7

Now I have shared 21 simple and straight forward verses of scripture any 12 year old who has gone through Sunday school could read and know was talking about JESUS.

The only problem is most who would read them do not realize that each is about a very specific aspect of HIM, my CAPTAIN. The one JOHN calls THE KING OF KINGS and THE LORD OF LORDS. Yet most sunshine Christians ignore both HIS REALITY and HIS requirement that John gave us repeatedly...."IF YOU LOVE ME YOU WILL OBEY ME". To call HIM "KING", "LORD", whatever and continue to do what we want places anyone in grave eternal danger. Whether they like it or not, believe it or not.

You see, I just got something "dumped on me" by my CAPTAIN. And because I love only HIM, I will do it. There have been times where HE SAID things "WORD FOR WORD" and all I had to do is write them down. It's easy. Then there are times I "saw" things and had to describe what I saw. Again I did so and left interpretation to those who would read it. That is what we are supposed to do. If you are a fellow servant and HEAR HIS VOICE....you will know according to the measure you are given.

I do my job, and you do your job. That is how the KINGDOM WORKS as pieces come together and begin to function. All that crud about "not forsaking the assembling of yourselves together" as a rational about church attendance has to stop. WE ASSEMBLE THE PARTS SO THE THING WILL WORK....FULFILL A FUNCTION AND A PURPOSE. TO RUN AS THE DESIGNER CREATED IT TO DO.....… and that is where "the church" differs from that which THE CREATOR HAD PLANNED.

And for some reason I am told to address three problems within "the church" because "the church" will not. Now anyone who has taken the time and effort to read this and has a "little knowledge" of scripture, this is not new. We have almost half the Old Testament because of this. You see there is this PERSON who keeps trying to keep man from eternal damnation. HE IS THE LAMB. And HE has this thing about sending servants..... a KING should not have to go to your door every day and plead for you to stop being stupid. But that is what "the church" keeps telling people over and over. That HE will always be at the door knocking....so don't worry....enjoy the party.

Solomon spoke of it out of "wisdom" yet was trapped in his own sins....

> [1] A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.
>
> [2] It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart.
>
> [3] Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.
>
> [4] The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

[5] It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

[6] For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

[7] Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart. (KJV) Ecclesiastes 7:1-7

The Church in America has preached Gospels of Prosperity and Blessing that have brought many into a bondage to Mammon. It has taught ''financial principles'' and ''social content''. It has done little to feed the ''hungry''....give drink to the ''thirst''.....or to ''comfort'' those who mourn. THE WORD SAYS ''it is better to mourn''....the ''church'' says ''be happy'' and ''enjoy your blessings''. Yet most ''Christians'' are hurting and in need. THERE IS A LIE....and few will believe.

So you ask why is bob doing this....we all know it.....

Or you say....there goes another ''doom and gloomer'' making more trouble..…

Well, you should have been there. I was just being still and enjoying ''THE PRESENCE''. now don't that sound all spiritual and uplifting. Basically I was lying on the sofa thinking about GOD ....then I wasn't. I was standing on a bleak place, dark and dreary. to my immediate right stood THE KING in traveling robe with hood drawn over HIS HEAD. I could see there were a group of others around me. All standing and waiting and watching. Now what took place came without WORDS. I had no set ''written instructions'' except what has now been burned in my heart. So I will now share what I saw and let you play with it.....and then I will play.

Vision With Song

We stood on this place...why on I did not understand at first but it is correct. There are 36 figures standing quietly all grouped around the KING. It was dark and still. And without warning THE KING walked a brief distance and stopped. HE was looking out, out into nothing as far as I could see. And suddenly the robe was gone and HE WAS TRANSFIGURED. HE STOOD GLORIOUS AND FULL. And I dropped to my knees at HIS SIDE. as I watched HIS GLORY ESCALATED/INCREASED and I became aware of THE ECHAD....THE ONENESS....and there was THE THRONE and MY ABBA unlike I had ever seen HIM. all I could do was weep as I gazed and I understood. this is who Daniel saw....THE ANCIENT OF DAYS....

On one side of THE THRONE stood THE SPIRIT, THE BREATH of THE LIVING GOD. And on the other side was MY CAPTAIN unlike I had ever seen HIM. HIS FACE was cold and severe. THE FIRE AND THUNDER were still there....but focused and

concentrated. but I was neither afraid or bothered. in fact I wanted to shout. Because THIS IS MY KING....nothing held back....

And as we waited it seemed the whole universe slowly lit up and filled with HIS GLORY. For some reason I had the feeling we were looking "down" upon the earth. And I slowly realized I was hearing a familiar sound, the slow, controlled, gleeful, sound of laughter. And I watched THE KING step onto 'air' a few feet in front of THE THRONE. In my spirit I heard the sweet and gentle VOICE begin to sing.

BEHOLD THE CHILD THAT WAS BORN

IS THE SON WHO WAS GIVEN

HE WAS THE SERVANT THAT SUFFERED

HE WAS THE LAMB THAT WAS SLAIN

HE WAS THE BURNING BUSH IN THE DESERT

HE WAS THE PILLAR OF CLOUD BY DAY

HE WAS THE PILLAR OF FIRE BY NIGHT

HE WAS THE ROCK THAT GAVE WATER TO THE THIRSTY

HE WAS THE DAILY BREAD GIVEN IN THE WILDERNESS

NOW BEHOLD THE LION OF JUDAH

THE KING OVER ALL THE EARTH

THE ALL CONSUMING FIRE

THE ALEPH AND THE TAV

WHO WAS WHO IS WHO WILL ALWAYS BE

THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE GOD

THE LAMB WHO ALONE IS WORTHY

THE LAMB WHO TREADS THE WINEPRESS OF THE WRATH OF A HOLY GOD.

NOW BEHOLD THE LAMB, THE SON, THE KING

THE DESTROYER OF KINGDOMS AND PRINCES

THE DREADFUL AND AWE FULL WHIRLWIND

Old Dog V

THE SHAKER AND THE WINNOWER

THE RIGHT ARM OF THE FATHER.

And I knelt there with tears running down my face. Each word of the song burned in me. And I just waited. it seemed like forever, and it was just a moment. Suddenly I felt a gentle HAND on my shoulder and I turned to look into ABBA'S FACE. HE SMILED AND WIPED AWAY SOME TEARS. And said something very interesting.

"YOU ARE HERE BECAUSE YOU CHOSE TO SERVE. YOU GOT HERE BECAUSE YOU FOLLOWED AND LISTENED AND OBEYED. YOU ARE MY PRECIOUS AND MY SPECIAL TREASURES. NOW I GIVE YOU TO MY SON IN WHOM I AM WELL PLEASED. YOU ARE THE FATHER'S GIFT. NOW I RELEASE YOU TO FOLLOW AND SERVE YOUR BELOVED. TO RUN DOWN HIS ENEMIES AND TO EXALT HIM OVER ALL THE EARTH".

With that HE clasped something around my neck and gently closed the visor to the ARMOR OF GOD. Once again I was encased in the ARMOR and I stood and stepped onto the air with the others all in LIVING ARMOR OF LIGHT. THE KING stood there and nodded to each one of us. as we all stood and received HIS NOD I began to hear the roaring sound of THUNDER AND WIND. SLOWLY HE CLOSED HIS VISOR AND THE DARKNESS RETURNED. as one we dropped to the earth below and I suddenly understood exactly what frightened those who would not repent. Isaiah 2 and Rev 6 speak of it, but who took it seriously?

So here I am. I shared a "vision". Now what you make of it is up to you, you see HE DID NOT SAY ANYTHING. ABBA spoke THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT SANG. And I was "told" to go.... to run....to chase down....and I was given three targets.

Selah dog

Too Little Too Late The Judgment Comes

Bob Neumann, 8/1999

Has it been too little too late.....or are things so much deeper and involved that we could never properly comprehend but a sliver of all that there is to know. As of today all the Basilisk stuff...

All the controversy is really past tense.... Will people be going back to it or will they begin to look ahead.... Will they continue to preach jubilee without end....

Continuous blessings with no regard to time or season....

Today is the ninth of AV...50 days from now is Rosh Ha SHANNAH.... 1998 is over and few think as ABBA does. Over the years i have wondered why ABBA stays in patterns no one recognizes. Then you remember the concept of a workman approved....we are to seek HIM. But the "church" says HE will meet us in 'our need'. That too was but for a season I believe....

So we enter as of today a 21 day period that ends on the beginning of TESHUVAH the 30 days of "REMEMBERING". That leads to teshuvah....'turning back' and returning to GOD. We would call it repentance, but it is just another 'word' to so many.

30 days prior to YOM TERAH, the head of the YEAR we begin each day by reading the 27th Psalm and add as we count down to the 57th psalm.

THE LORD IS MY LIGHT AND MY SALVATION....WHY AM I AFRAID??? THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG.....WHAT IS THERE TO FEAR???

Questions a fearful generation can not answer because we live 'for the gusto'..... Yet we were told to die daily to self, and most were never really taught it were they?

But we end with....Psalm 57:1-11

> [1] To the chief Musician, Altaschith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.
>
> [2] I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth all things for me.
>
> [3] He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.
>
> [4] My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

[5] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.

[6] They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

[7] My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

[8] Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

[9] I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

[10] For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

[11] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth. (KJV)

DAUGHTER OF ZION.... If our battle cry is not "BE EXALTED OH GOD>>>" Then what could it be? An apostate church says 'bless me , bless me , bless me....now!' and sees no problem at all because their teachers and prophets have lead them there.

Yet if the progression of these psalms is continued there is some 'heavy' implications.... on YOM TERAH....ROSH HA SHANNAH...we would read Psalm 58:1-11

[1] To the chief Musician, Altaschith, Michtam of David. Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

[2] Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

[3] The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

[4] Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;

[5] Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

[6] Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

[7] Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

[8] As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

[9] Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

[10] The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

[11] So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (KJV)

SELAH....

But go nine more days...to YOM KIPPUR....Psalm 67:1-7

[1] To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song. God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us; Selah.

[2] That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

[3] Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

[4] O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

[5] Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

[6] Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

[7] God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him. (KJV)

If we have turned back to our GOD we indeed have reason to rejoice. But if we did not? If covenant is indeed broken and GOD is mocked?

Psalm 68:1-35 (SELAH)...

[1] To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David. Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him.

[2] As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

[3] But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.

[4] Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

[5] A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

[6] God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

[7] O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah:

[8] The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

[9] Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

[10] Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

[11] The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published it.

[12] Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

[13] Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

[14] When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white as snow in Salmon.

[15] The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill as the hill of Bashan.

[16] Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the

LORD will dwell in it for ever.

[17] The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place.

[18] Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them.

[19] Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation.

Selah.

[20] He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto GOD the Lord belong the issues from death.

[21] But God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

[22] The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:

[23] That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

[24] They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

[25] The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.

[26] Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.

[27] There is little Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Naphtali.

[28] Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

[29] Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee.

[30] Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.

[31] Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

[32] Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:

[33] To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

[34] Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the clouds.

[35] O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God. (KJV)

If the historians are right on the death of HEROD the GREAT, we are about to enter year 6004 or 6005....getting late on the eschatology time line..... But does anyone stop and look at the world around them? Does anyone recall all the "WORDS" spoken that are yet to be completed? Alot to happen in little time....that is if GOD IS GOD? Most people do not see HIM as LORD....so could care less.... That alone should warn us that HIS INDIGNATION will not wait much longer.

selah bob in miami

The Siege Will Not Be Lifted

Bob Neumann, 9/1999

I was letting my mind wander through Psalm 32. HE surrounds me with songs of deliverance. HE IS MY HIDING PLACE and MY STRONGHOLD in times of trouble..... and I saw myself alone on the mountain top beside THE STANDARD. I was looking down at the hordes of hell marching in ranks. They were moving around THE MOUNTAIN and avoiding it. And I heard that SWEET GENTLE VOICE ask a question..... “ARE YOU AFRAID?”.

I felt no fear of what I saw. I knew where I was and I had peace. Somewhere along the line I had made the right choice in whom I would serve. Then THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT ASKED, “WHY ARE YOU CONCERNED?".

I had no quick answer. I looked at the sheer numbers of the enemy on the march knowing they had an evil purpose. I also realized it was not my call when and where I would stand in the battles ahead. It had been a long time since I “saw” my CAPTAIN. It had been a long time since I heard HIS VOICE. I suddenly realized I had not gone “looking for HIM” as the BELOVED of THE SONG OF SOLOMON. I had not worried at HIS absence. Complained yes.... worried no. So I asked THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT what was wrong. I have felt tired, depressed, listless.... off and on for the last month or so.

And suddenly I was on a different mountain top where there was grass and trees and the light of day was bright and warm. But the BANNER was not there. It seemed pleasant and peaceful. I thought that I should look for the rocks that dripped “living water”, “new wine”, “honey” and all the things that will someday be according to THE WORD. But I did not see ABBA.... or THE KING..... so it was less than it would seem. And I heard the term “MOUNTAIN TOP EXPERIENCE” whispered gently on the breeze.

“How can there be an experience without you LORD?” I asked without expecting an answer. So much of what is sought after is the “experience of the event” and it falls so short of what is real. Even sitting at the beach was more real than this. And even then THE JUNGLE WAS REAL!!!

“I'VE WONDERED THAT MYSELF, DOG. WHICH IS WHY THINGS ARE SO TRAGIC FOR THOSE WHO USE MY NAME BUT HAVE NO COVENANT WITH ME.”

As I looked there stood THE LAMB in full GLORY. And we stood outside of time and space as HE began to walk. In a few steps I saw THE MOUNTAIN and THE BANNER

and below it the armies of hell still on the march. As I looked down I had a sudden flashback to the cavalry charge not so long ago. And all the images that came and went.

I must have had the shakes because I suddenly felt HIS HAND holding me up. In my ear came that wondrous voice, HE said “IT'S GOING TO BE ALL RIGHT”.

“GO AHEAD AND ASK” HE STATED. And I felt ashamed of my doubt and lack of faith.

“YOU GOT TO ASK ME DOG”, HE BEGAN, “IT WILL DO YOU NO GOOD TO HIDE ANYMORE. DID I NOT SAY TO DUMP IT ON ME AND I WOULD SHOW YOU MY WAYS?”.

I don't know what was more ridiculous..... HIS reminding me of HIS OMNISCIENCE or HIS continued preference for colloquial americanese.

For some reason I suddenly felt cold.... stone cold sober.... and remembered that I was speaking to THE ONE who told JOB to “stand up like a man”. Realizing that this was at least a 3-way conversation and THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT was still “speaking” if I was “hearing”. It suddenly felt real serious.

“LORD”, I asked, “how much of all this is real?”.

“WHAT DO YOU THINK IS REAL?”, HE WHISPERED with a calm tone in HIS VOICE.

It was strange. I must have half asked that question thousands of times and always ran away from what the answer might be. Other people's opinions and the crude and rude comments by the darker images I have encountered over this walk with HIM not withstanding..... I was back at square one. What is TRUTH and what is LIE. It always has been the battle.

As I looked out at the armies of hell I noticed they had stopped moving. They were looking towards me. I looked at HIS FACE with that “ALL-KNOWING GRIN” HE has so often. I looked back down into the Valley and I saw so many familiar faces from past nightmares and visions. And I looked back at HIS GRINNING FACE and LAUGHING EYES. HE FOLDED HIS ARMS ACROSS HIS CHEST AND LEANED AGAINST THE POLE THAT HELD HIS BANNER. For some reason I came to an awareness that this was more real than all the religious hype and spiritual energy I had ever experienced.... ever.

So, I asked myself, what is real to me. Right now any different than anytime before?

Old Dog V

Now was not the time to worry about incidentals.... it was time for THE TRUTH as I am living and, in all probability, going to die for. So what is real? Or better yet, what is reality.

I looked out at the demons, devils, and assorted "bubbas" glaring up at me. Now they are real. No doubt about that. Nor is their a doubt about what they have done for so long to so many.....

Like I said.... back to square one and the only reality I know.....

So I stood still and shouted at all those unfriendly faces..... "Behold THE LAMB of GOD who takes away the sins of the WORLD!!!!". Response was immediate and unfriendly. Then the last point came to mind and I let loose with that too..... "SHMA Y'SRAEL ADONAI ELOHENU ADONAI ECHAD!!!!"

With that I turned to HIM and said.... "that is the only TRUTH their is. So YOU ARE the only thing real in all this."

"WHAT ABOUT THEM?", HE ASKED pointing down into the VALLEY. He had me there. Real yes, but not REAL. And suddenly the hordes of hell were gone and we stood 'alone'.

Now it felt a little weird and I looked out into nothingness. And I heard HIS VOICE, "IN THE BEGINNING THERE WAS NOTHING OUTSIDE OF ME. ALL THAT THERE IS, IS BECAUSE I SPOKE AND IT BECAME."

All around me was emptiness. Calling it the "void in the night" like some have called it in writings and songs is an understatement. There is no sensation.... no emotion.... nothing. Just "cold" "emptiness" and both terms fail to describe it. I had to ask "is this the "outer darkness", LORD?".

"NO", HE REPLIED, "BUT I'LL GIVE YOU A LOOK AT IT".

And suddenly THE PRESENCE was gone and I was in that place spoken of in many places. But just as suddenly HE was back and the lesson was driven home. As bad as the last weeks had been from my prospective in the proverbial "midnight of the soul" that Christian mystics have kicked around for centuries..... it was nothing like being a "moment" in "outer darkness". Not a place I would want to be cast into beaten, bound, or whatever. Forever.....

Immediately in HIS PRESENCE again the emptiness suddenly filled with "LIGHT" and as my senses re-acclimated I was standing by THE RIVER under a TREE OF LIFE. Somehow we were in the NEW JERUSALEM and I just stood there watching THE

Old Dog V

LIVING WATERS flow. As before it was beautiful and almost too much to bear. I looked over to a TREE and THE LAMB simply sat smiling and watching me. It did not take long to realize this was a setup of some sort. So I sat down and put my feet in the WATER and wondered what all this was getting to. There is always a point or a lesson somewhere. HE has yet to not pull something out of nowhere beyond my reasoning, so it was all a matter of waiting.

It all started from an unexpected corner.....

“TELL ME DOG,” HE BEGAN, “IS THIS REAL?”.

I looked over and I knew HE would be grinning. So I closed my eyes and took a deep breath and smelled everything about me. The THIRD HEAVEN has always seemed more real than anything I have ever known. A whole lot better than anything else I had encountered. So I wondered how to answer. ‘Yes’ and ‘no’ was not the choices I needed.

“Well, if I was a Buddhist I could say that this was all in my mind and reality was all in my mind anyway”.....

“SO WHERE DOES THAT LEAVE YOU NOW?", HE ROSE TO THE CHALLENGE. “THE ZEN MASTERS ALL CAME UP WITH REALITY SIMPLY NOT BEING ONCE YOU ROSE TO THE ULTIMATE LEVEL. SO YOU NEVER EXISTED TO BEGIN WITH.”

“So that makes my being a Buddhist a complete wash out. Not a whole heck of a lot better than my grasp on “Christianity”. I'm still having a lot of trouble with why YOU haven't done something about the mess there is.”

“WHAT MESS?”, HE SMILED AND SAT LEANING TOWARDS ME. “TELL ME WHAT MESS I MADE THAT YOU EXPECT SOME REMEDIATION CONCERNING?”

Well I put my foot in deep there and it is so impossible to argue with HIM. Never seems to get where I want it to go.

“I know you did not screw anything up, BOSS, but it is a mess everywhere.”

“OH, DOG. HOW DID YOU GET SO CYNICAL?”, HE CHIDED. “ACTUALLY THINGS ARE IN VERY GOOD ORDER THROUGHOUT MOST OF THE EARTH. TAKE CHINA FOR INSTANCE.”

(Somehow I knew this was where HE had been leading..... HE gets that RABBI tone in HIS VOICE)

Old Dog V

“THE GOSPEL GOES OUT TO THE FARTHEST REACHES OF CHINA UNDER THE HARDEST OF CONDITIONS. FEW OF MY SHEEP THERE ARE CONTENT AT BEING SHEEP. THEY ARE SO EAGER TO HEAR MY VOICE. SO EAGER TO EAT MY BREAD AND DRINK THE LIVING WATER. THEY KNOW THEIR NEEDS AND LOOK TO ME FOR EVERYTHING. FEW IN SMYRNA YEARN TO BE ENTERTAINED.”

“So what is wrong BOSS in my pastures?”.

“WHOSE PASTURES?”.

“Allow me to rephrase that LORD.”

“PLEASE DO”.....

“LORD, in the land where I dwell things are not too good, in my opinion. Could you please explain to me what is wrong and what is to be done?”

“THAT WAS ALMOST DIPLOMATICALLY PHRASED, DOG. SEEMS YOU ARE LEARNING SOME CIVILITY EVEN IN YOUR OLD AGE. IN TIME YOU MIGHT LEARN TO IMPRESS MANY OF THE RELIGIOUS LEADERSHIP WITHIN THE LAND, AS YOU STATED, THAT YOU DWELL. BUT IMPRESSING THEM WILL NEVER CHANGE THEIR HEARTS MY FRIEND. TODAY THE RELIGIOUSLY BOUND ARE FEELING MUCH THE SAME SPIRITUAL PRESSURES THAT YOU AND THE REMNANT ARE. THAT IS ONE REASON I WILL NOT LET YOU OR ANYONE ELSE LOOSE TO MAUL THEM.”

“YOUR LAND AND YOUR LEADERS ARE REPROBATE. THEY HAVE CHOSEN TO SERVE THE BEAST. THE ABOMINATIONS OF EGYPT, BABYLON, PERSIA, GREECE AND ROME ARE RUNNING RAMPANT IN YOUR CITIES. MAMMON STILL RULES YOUR GOVERNMENT. IN FACT WE ARE LOOKING AT THIRD AND FOURTH GENERATIONS PRESENTLY CONTROLLING YOUR POLITICAL PROCESS. FROM MY POINT OF VIEW POLITICS AND RELIGION ARE ONE IN THE SAME. SOON THAT WILL BE OBVIOUS TO EVERYONE, BUT THEN IT WILL BE TOO LATE.”

“THE ENEMY HAS A DIVIDED HOUSE AND CARES LITTLE IF IN THE END ALL ARE DEVOURED IN HIS BID FOR ABBA'S THRONE. THE BEAST HAS NO USE FOR THE FALSE CHURCH AND THE NICOLAITANS THAT FILL IT. THE SAME DARKNESS THAT ASSAILS YOU COVERS THEM TOO. THEIR SHEEP ARE TOSSED AND TORN BY THE SAME CRUEL WINDS OF HATRED, BIGOTRY, INJUSTICE, POVERTY, AND PERSECUTION THE REMNANT FACES. AT LEAST YOU CAN TURN TO ME. ALL THEY HAVE IS MAN AND MAN'S RELIGION TO GET THEM

THROUGH THEIR "STORMS". LIES AND DECEPTIONS ARE A VERY POOR REPLACEMENT FOR ME."

"OLD DOG, IT GOES BACK TO THE ISSUE OF WHICH ARMY YOU SEE IN JOEL. THE CITY SEES ITSELF AS GUARDING ITSELF FROM EXTERNAL ATTACK. THE CHURCH SEES ITSELF UNDER SIEGE FROM THE DARKNESS NOT KNOWING I WANT TO SEE THEIR WALLS TORN DOWN AND THEIR "FLESH" TO DIE. I SEND "BABYLON" TO DESTROY THEIR WORKS AND THEIR RELIGION. NOW THERE ARE MANY WHO SAY THEY SERVE ME AND ARE TRYING TO PULL DOWN OTHER PEOPLE'S WALLS. THEY ARE OUT TO BUILD THEIR OWN WALLS ON THE RUINS OF OTHERS. WHICH SIMPLY MEANS THEY ARE BABYLON. CONFUSION AT BEST, DOUBLE MINDED AT WORST. SO BOTH SIDES IN THAT CONFRONTATION ARE NOT OF ME. THEY ARE HEARING THEIR OWN DEMONS AND CLAIMING MY NAME. SO THEY ARE BEING LAID SIEGE TO IN THE SPIRIT, BOTH ATTACKER AND DEFENDER."

HE stopped there and let me absorb this. None of this was new. All that was missing was where the "real" army of GOD.... the REMNANT BRIDE fitted in.....

"WATCH DOG FOR MANY TO TALK ABOUT MOUNTAINS AND HIGH PLACES. THAT TALK ABOUT COMING BATTLES AND THE LIKE. FOR A LONG TIME YOUR PEOPLE DISTINGUISHED BETWEEN TWO ASPECTS OF THE TRUMPET. AS A CALL TO BATTLE AND A CALL TO PRAISE. SO IS IT WITH MOUNTAINS AND "HIGH PLACES". ONLY TOO OFTEN THEY DID NOT WORSHIP YHVH. THE ISSUE OF THE GROVES AND THE HIGH PLACES IS STILL IN NEED OF BEING ADDRESSED BY THOSE WITH IDOLS IN THEIR HEARTS. IT IS THOSE STRONGHOLDS AND HIGH PLACES WHICH THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT IS LAYING SIEGE TO. THE BATTLE IS NOT OVER AMERICAN POLITICS OR THE AMERICAN ECONOMY. IT IS TO DESTROY THE WALLS THAT PROTECT THE IDOLS IN THE HEARTS OF YOUR PEOPLE. NO AMOUNT OF PRAYER, WEEPING, FASTING, WILL LIFT MY ASSAULT IN THESE "CITIES" AND "MOUNTAINS".

"THE SIEGE WILL NOT BE LIFTED TILL THE IDOLS ARE DESTROYED".

In my spirit I heard the "word" ..... MASSADA..... and I felt cold....

"THERE ARE MANY WHO WILL NOT REPENT. THERE WILL BE MANY WHO WILL DEFEND THEIR IDOLS AND THEIR INIQUITY TO THEIR LAST BREATH. SOME WOULD RATHER FACE THE SECOND DEATH THAN TO HEAR MY VOICE AND OBEY".

Old Dog V

I looked at HIM and wondered how anyone would prefer religion and deception RATHER than HIM. And HE answered my thoughts.....

“THEY NEVER LEARNED WHAT WAS REAL, DOG. THEY NEVER FELT A NEED TO PUSH THEIR UNDERSTANDING AND THEIR IMAGE OF REALITY TO THE EXTREME. NOTHING PREVENTED THEM EXCEPT THEMSELVES.”

We talked some more and it dealt with me and my “idols”. Also talked about THE ROCK.... THE MOUNTAIN..... and other points.

So I am sharing this as directed. In case you were feeling “pressed in”.....

Selah

Old Dog

Yom Ha'din And Yom Kippur (The Second Aspect)

Bob Neumann, 10/1999

THE SECOND ASPECT

On YOM KIPPUR I had a vision similar to others in the past for it took place in the THIRD HEAVEN at ABBA'S FEET. But like the last meeting with my KING things were not like they once were. ABBA was indeed THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. THE GREAT AND GLORIOUS GOD asked me to once again to "walk" with HIM, but I was not a child holding HIS HAND.

We walked from the THRONE ROOM into a GARDEN. It might have been EDEN, it does not matter. As we walked the fruit trees and the flowers gave off the most sweet and subtle odors. Then I remembered the times of trial where I could remember the floral scent of HIS PRESENCE as ABBA made me aware I was not alone. We sat down on a stone bench that looked out to THE RIVER and I could see the line of THE TREES OF LIFE on either side of THE RIVER. The conversation started strangely with a question I thought I had answered, and ABBA being ABBA wanted to make sure I understood.

"DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT IS REAL, SON?"

"Yes, ABBA, I do.", I replied.

"THAT IS GOOD BECAUSE THE ISSUE OF WHAT IS TRUTH AND WHAT IS NOT WILL DECIDE ON WHOM MY BLESSING RESTS AND WHOM I WILL CURSE. SO MANY CLAIM BLESSINGS THAT THEY SHALL NEVER SEE. SO HAS IT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING WHEN MAN CHOSE TO EAT OF THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE RATHER THAN THE TREE OF LIFE. MANY CLAIM THE BENEFITS OF BEING MY CHILDREN WHEN THEY HAVE NEVER HEARD MY VOICE AND WILLING OBEYED EITHER MY COMMANDMENTS OR MY DIRECTIONS.

IS IT HARD, SHEMUEL, TO STEP TO THE RIGHT WHEN I ASK YOU TO?" HE was smiling gently and I knew the answer....."Only when we make it hard to do so." "I MADE THINGS SIMPLE FROM THE BEGINNING. MY DESIRE WAS TO RAISE UP CHILDREN WHO WOULD SEEK TO BE LOOKED UPON AS RIGHTEOUS AND ACCOUNTABLE. ALL IT TAKES IS EARS TO LISTEN AND A HEART THAT WOULD OBEY.

MANY WOULD HAVE ENJOYED TO WALK WITH ME IN THE COOL OF THE EVENING WHO REFUSED TO LEARN TO STAND AND WALK UPRIGHT BEFORE

ME. SO MANY WALK IN ARROGANCE AND PRIDE THINKING THINGS OUT FOR THEMSELVES RATHER THAN TO LISTEN FOR MY VOICE AND TO ENJOY MY COMPANY. ALL IT TOOK WAS A HEART OF A CHILD TO WALK IN FAITH TRUSTING IN ME AND WHO I HAVE SAID I AM."

With that HE turned towards me and asked another question. "SHEMUEL, DO YOU KNOW THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN DECEPTION AND DELUSION.?"

"I think I do. Deception is when led to believe a lie. Delusion is when someone lives a lie thinking it is the TRUTH." I watched ABBA'S face to see whether my answer evoked a response. Only ABBA'S face did not change. I guess what was about to be said brought no joy to HIM. I expected this because all during our walk I wore HIS ARMOR under a linen robe of purist white. White or the HOLINESS of HIS PRESENCE. ARMOR means KING'S BUSINESS.

"DECEPTION IS OF AND FROM YOUR ENEMY. IT IS HIS GREATEST WEAPON AGAINST MANKIND. IT STEALS LIFE AND STRENGTH AND REPLACES IT WITH DEATH AND BONDAGE. LOOK BEFORE YOU." In the air before me was an image of the oriental symbol for "balance". A circle holding the YIN and the YANG. Light/dark… good/evil...in "equal balance" in nature. It is a lie so many throughout the world accept.

"TOO MANY WHO CLAIM THE TITLE OF CHILDREN OF GOD ARE PLAYING WITH THIS IMAGE AND NOT WALKING IN MY TRUTH. THEY BALANCE THEIR LIVES BETWEEN MY WILL AND THEIR OWN FLESH THINKING IT IS SUFFICIENT. TO HELP THEM UNDERSTAND THEIR ERROR I WILL SEND TO THEM DELUSION. THEN YOU MAY WEIGH THEM AND JUDGE THEM FOR THE ABOMINATIONS THAT LAY HIDDEN UNDER THE SURFACE WILL COME TO THE TOP AND BE SEEN. LIKE BOILS THAT CAN NOT BE HIDDEN WILL THE DECEIVERS BE EXPOSED AND EXCISED FROM A BODY."

"LOOK AGAIN,", HE DECLARED, and I saw a figure dressed as a HARLEQUIN balancing on a board on a cylinder rocking back and forth. In his hands were several Indian clubs being juggled in a figure eight pattern. As I watched the figure struggled to stay "balanced" and continue his performance. It takes great skill in the natural to "perform" this stunt. Lots of intense practice. Lots of single minded discipline. But once again I was being shown a "circus act" and understood this as part of the lies and deception from the DOCTRINES of MEN and DEMONS.

It was then I noticed ABBA smiling at me. I guess/know/rejoice that I "caught" this quick and easy.

Old Dog V

"SON I DO HAVE A BALANCING ACT MUCH MORE WORTHY OF YOUR ATTENTION."

With that statement the juggler was gone and there stood side by side was THE LAMB OF GOD AND THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. I went to stand in proper respect but ABBA'S HAND CAUGHT ME. Somehow the stone bench had elongated and there was plenty of room for THE SON at HIS RIGHT HAND and THE SPIRIT on HIS LEFT.

"THE BALANCE OF CREATION RESTS ON MY WILL, MY WORD, AND MY SPIRIT."

WITH THAT THE TRINITY BEFORE ME BLURRED INTO A BRILLIANT SET OF THREE HOLY LIGHTS THAT SLOWLY MERGED AS ONE GLORIOUS LIGHT. THE ECHAD.… THE UNITY WE CALL ELOHIM.....GOD.

(As I sit and type this out it seems so simple and real and I think of all the times I have received phone calls, emails, letters condemning my speaking about what I saw here and the times before. It is hard to explain that even this wondrous vision of A HOLY, HOLY, HOLY GOD is a simple image that I can cope with. It is but a clear and uncomplicated representation that we humans can absorb. We just try to make it too hard for ourselves) After a short time of sublime intimacy the LIGHT separated again to three wondrous and unique personalities and resumed the IMAGES I had known. Only this time a great book was in ABBA'S HANDS. ABBA looked on and nodded as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT wrote in the BOOK. After a while this ended and ABBA closed the book and THE SON sealed it closed. Sent chills up and down my spine even to think about it. The sense of finality is very uncomfortable even now to ponder. Once the book was sealed ABBA PLACED it on HIS LAP, HIS HANDS folded and lying on it as to give it no further thought.

"YOU WERE BROUGHT HERE, SON, TO WITNESS AND TO DECLARE THAT THE BOOK OF LIFE HAS BEEN SEALED. IN IT ARE THE NAMES OF THE FAITHFULL WITNESSES WHO PROCEEDED YOU AND THE REMNANT WHO HAVE KEPT THEIR GARMENTS CLEAN AND THEIR HEARTS PURE. LATER WHEN IT IS OPENED THE NAMES OF THOSE WHO WASH THEIR ROBES IN THE GREAT TRIBULATION WILL BE INSCRIBED."

"THE JUDGEMENT OF THE LAMB HAS BEGUN THROUGHOUT THE WORLD. LOOK TO HIS WORDS TO UNDERSTAND THE TRIALS THAT HAVE BEGUN. THE DECEIVER SPREADS HIS HATE AND LIES UNCHECKED BY A TRIUMPHANT CHURCH BECAUSE WHAT MOST WOULD CALL "CHURCH" IS NEITHER VIOLENTLY ENGAGING THE ENEMY NOR COMPASSIONATELY MINISTERING TO MY CHILDREN."

Old Dog V

"YOU WILL SEE AN ACCELERATION OF EVENTS AS SPOKEN OF BY MY LAMB AND AN ESCALATION OF WICKEDNESS IN THE HEARTS OF MEN AS THEY QUENCH THE MINISTRY OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. THEY WILL NOT BOW THEIR KNEE TO THE CONVICTION MY SPIRIT BRINGS. THEY WILL HOLD TO THEIR IDOLS WITH MORE STRENGTH THAN THEY EVER PROMISED TO USE FOR MY KINGDOM. THEIR BROKEN VOWS AND PROMISES WILL BE EXPOSED AND THE ENEMY WILL USE IT TO RIDICULE EVEN THOSE HE SUBVERTED FROM MY SERVICE. THEN HE WILL BEGIN TO DEVOUR THEM. LIKE WAVES BEATING THE SHORE, WATCH THEIR INTENSITY INCREASE AS THEY INCREASE IN FREQUENCY AND IN DURATION TILL THE LAND IS OVER SWEPT AS THE STORM SURGE INUNDATES AND FLOODS ALL THAT WOULD NOT MOVE TO SAFETY."

"REMEMBER THE RIGHTEOUS RUN TO MY NAME AND ARE SAVED. THAT IS HOW QUICK AND UNEXPECTED MANY WILL SEE THE FLOOD COME. FEW OF EVEN MY CHILDREN ARE ANY MORE THAN CHILDREN. OF THESE FEW, MOST ARE SERVANTS LIKE YOU SHEMUEL WHO I CALLED OUT BY NAME. YOU COUNTED THE COST YOU WILL PAY THE PRICE. YOU SAW IT AND CALLED IT THE "FUNNEL OF TIME". YOU DID WELL SON. NOW TELL THEM OF THE DECEPTION AND DELUSION THAT THEY YET WILL FACE."

With that the vision ended. so where does it leave me....

A week late writing this....not eager to....so here goes.....

JUDGEMENT and DECEPTION

I guess the best place to start is with THE KING.....

Revelation 19:11-13

> 11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.
>
> 12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.
>
> 13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. (KJV)

Today there are stories of floods, wildfires, nuclear disasters, plagues, earthquakes, wars in the morning paper. seems like THE WORD knows so we listen…

Matthew 24

[4] And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

So the first problem has been with men trying to deceive us. So far they have done a good job. But it seems to be about to get much worse over the next year.

[5] For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

This can be taken two ways. Deceivers will come saying they are "messiahs", nothing new but many will believe their lies....especially when they can "deliver" signs and wonders that everyone across amerika seems to be chasing for.....

Then it could mean....that we will see them come as "Christians" with anointings. Hello? I am agag the apostle....or potapher the prophet.....well "oiled" ministries....."moving" in spirits less than holy.... seems like it has already started. it will get even worse.....

[6] And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

[7] For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

[8] All these are the beginning of sorrows.

[9] Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

Everyone has been talking about persecution in amerika for years. Usually in regards of "Christians" not getting their rights".....can run from school officials frowning at students with Bibles to pastors complaining of "conspiracy" because their "building permits" are refused. Interestingly anywhere else in the world "persecution is measured in beatings and rapes, prison cells and graves. Amerika is learning what the "wrath of Satan" could include. Children murdered in churches, schools, malls, etc will be loosing it's "shock" value as the death toll increases....

[10] And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

Looks like church against church as it presently now stands. There is no unity in the "so called AMERIKAN CHURCH"....selah. Now Paul warned about taking offense.....

Romans 16:17-18

[17] Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

[18] For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. (KJV)

Old Dog V

Isn't it nice that THE KING tells us ahead of time who and where these ''offenses'' will originate.....

[11] And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

It has begun. it is time for every child of ABBA to judge all they ''hear'', ''see'', ''feel'' by THE WORD and THE SPIRIT.

[12] And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

[13] But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

[14] And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

[15] When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

[16] Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

[17] Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: 18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

[19] And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

[20] But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

[21] For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

To endure to the end no matter what or how it ends.....

[22] And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

[23] Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

[24] For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. (KJV)

So the ''very elect'' would be deceived if the KING did not cut short the days. this is extremely important. We are about to see an acceleration and escalation of demonic deception with lying signs and wonders coming at ''the elect'' face to face. It will happen in the churches and anywhere else those who are very elect....and those not so elect congregate. This coming time will be hard on many levels.

The question is whether you discern THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT....or can't tell the difference on your own. in that case, you are in trouble.

Old Dog V

Now I could explain deception....and have done so in the past. Instead ABBA is more interested in us understanding what HE is doing. Funny there are only two scriptures in which to even look for what ABBA was speaking of. Two witnesses to speak of the LAST DAYS and THE TIMES OF TROUBLE....so let's start with Paul.....

2 Thessalonians 2:7-15

> 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.
>
> 8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:
>
> 9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,
>
> 10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.
>
> 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
>
> 12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.
>
> 13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:
>
> 14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.
>
> 15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle. (KJV)

ABBA sends to the lukewarm and the carnal elect ''strong delusion'' because they really "LOVED THE TRUTH". but like the churches in SMYRNA and PHILADELPHIA he warns us to ''stand fast and to hold on''. Simple for us if we are in CHRIST JESUS.....impossible if we are not.

So let's see how Isaiah called it.....Isaiah 66:1-6

> 1 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?
>
> 2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

[3] He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

[4] I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

[5] Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

[6] A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies. (KJV)

Here THE PROPHET spoke of delusions. more than one. Seems like ABBA can tailor a delusion to the abomination of the ''less than elect''. To back it up he warns of persecution from the ''inside''. So ends the second aspect. My second role. To judge and speak HIS SENTENCE about to be carried out.

HINE HU BA

SHEMUEL

The Year Of The Dragon (The Third Aspect)

Bob Neumann, 10/1999

THE THIRD ASPECT

When YOM KIPPUR was completed I was inundated with what I had been shown.

STRONG IMAGES, HARD IMAGES. And no real eagerness to write anything down. Unlike previous years, what was to be said was slightly one sided and less than compassionate than the typical "prophetic word". But how do you make a compassionate plea out of the indictment of a RIGHTEOUS and HOLY GOD against those who mock HIS NAME. Most of the "so-called-brethren" will not receive a "word" that they can deem as "harsh" or "unloving". In the past I have sinned against my ABBA, my KING, and THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT because I was concerned at how "people" will respond to what I write....or worse....how I write it. It is stupid to fear man more than you love GOD. In time I have come to realize that obedience wins in all situations. Period.

So how do you deal with "hard words".....so I asked THE WORD and got Matthew 22:1-14:

> [1] And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,
>
> [2] The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,
>
> [3] And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.
>
> [4] Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.
>
> [5] But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:
>
> [6] And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.
>
> [7] But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.
>
> [8] Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

[9] Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

[10] So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

[11] And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

[12] And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

[13] Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

[14] For many are called, but few are chosen. (KJV)

Like it or not the message of YOM KIPPUR was to go out. But then again this whole season was not following the previous laid pattern. I should have picked up on it but did not. So when THE FEAST OF SUKKOT came as it always does I should have been anticipating more. There were images left hanging and the "third day" and the "third level" Bill Burns had spoken of not yet done. Like in the parable there are more than one party involved with the story. The "church" is like the people who insulted the hospitality of the KING. Yet the KING felt it was within HIS "RIGHTS" to destroy them and then burn their city. is the world the city? Or just apostate Christianity? Don't seem to matter does it. Like it or not ABBA HAS SPOKEN and IN RIGHTEOUSNESS does THE LAMB JUDGE and MAKE WAR. What is interesting is the 14th verse....and the few who are chosen.

So SUCCOTH came and so did THE LAMB.....and we stood in HIS MISHKON as it was at the end of the SEVENTH THUNDER. HE WORE GOLDEN ARMOR AND MANY CROWNS. I seemed to have been Dressing down because I once again wore dirty cavalry blue. Under my arm I carried the scrolls. I felt my tunic pocket and the letter to THE DAUGHTER OF ZION was there. HE stood at the great table where maps were laid out and around it were men in uniform listening intensely and studying the maps. all were solid images easy to describe....better yet easy to place scripture to....for instance....

Proverbs 11:14

[14] Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counselors there is safety. (KJV)

Proverbs 15:22

[22] Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established. (KJV)

Proverbs 24:6

[6] For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety. (KJV)

Then again is the vision and the images necessary. We are all intelligent people. If GOD would speak to us face to face would it not make enough of an impression that we would immediately comprehend and be in agreement. Logical extrapolation....except it does not seem to work.....like in ADAM and EVE. Abram went to EGYPT.....Paul complained quite clearly....

[19] For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

So maybe the visual images in all this are necessary to get it into HIS PEOPLE. so I was not surprised when my train of thought was punctuated by that STILL SWEET VOICE with one familiar scripture verse.

Proverbs 29:18

[18] Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

So I had my answer as THE KING CONFERRED. Of course as I watched I did wonder whether these were real men...."angels" on detached duty..... or just something to make me think of certain scriptures. After a few minutes of this mental stirrings THE KING slowly looked up and delivered a quite effective glare.

"WHAT AM I TO DO WITH YOU?", HE ASKED with what I hoped was a rhetorical question. "THE BATTLE IS ABOUT TO BEGIN AND THE SHEEP SLEEP IN THEIR PEWS UNAWARE THAT THE WOLVES GUARD A MAJORITY OF THE FOLDS. AND YOU ARE WONDERING WHETHER THERE ARE ANGELS AT MY TABLE."

With that HE turned and we sort of went through a "veil" I had not seen and were standing in the 'chuppah'....the BRIDAL CHAMBER. "THIS IS THE PLACE I PREPARED. YOU LIKE MY SUKKAH?". Now I had walked around this place many times a few thunders in the past. I would not have called it a "booth". tabernacle, maybe.....

"THAT'S YOUR PROBLEM, SHEMUEL, YOU KNOW MUCH, BUT NOT ALL. ALL THE IMAGES ARE BUT THREADS TO A COMMON CORD. WHETHER THIS IS A CHUPPAH FOR THE BRIDE, OR A CLOSET FOR PRAYER IT IS ALL THE SAME. TO THOSE WHO I HAVE "TABERNACLED" WITH IT IS BOTH A PLACE OF INTIMACY

AND A PLACE OF SAFETY. AS THE DAYS EXTEND INTO WEEKS MANY WILL COME FORTH WITH IMAGES AND INTERPRETATIONS FOR THE TIME AHEAD. AND LIKE BEFORE MANY ARE PREPARING PROGRAMS AND AGENDAS FOR THE MILLENNIAL YEAR. ESTABLISHING RHYMING PHRASES BASED ON THEIR EXPECTATIONS AND NOT ON MY WORD."

"IT ALL COMES DOWN TO LABELS AND PREPLANNED LEVELS OF HYPE. WHAT MANY CALL THE YEAR 2000 WILL BE REALLY THE YEAR ZERO FOR ALL THAT WAS HAS BEEN WIPED CLEAN. THE LEVELS OF DECEPTION, DISILLUSIONMENT, DEBAUCHERY, AND DEFILEMENT WILL INCREASE IN INTENSITY AND SCOPE FOR THE ACCUSER HAS BEEN CAST DOWN AND MAKES WAR WITH THE SAINTS. THAT IS WHY COVENANT IS SO IMPORTANT, SHEMUEL. FOR WITHOUT COVENANT THERE IS NO PROTECTION FOR THE SIMPLE MORTALS WHO BATTLE DAILY TO SURVIVE. WITHOUT COVENANT WITH ME THERE IS NONE WHO WILL PROTECT AND DEFEND THE INNOCENT. IT IS COVENANT THROUGH WHICH THE ANOINTING COMMISSIONS YOU AND YOUR BROTHERS TO ENFORCE MY PEACE IN THE MIDST OF THE DARKNESS."

"IN CHINA THIS IS NOW THE YEAR OF THE RABBIT. THE ENEMY USES THE PAGAN CALENDAR TO DECLARE HIS INTENTIONS. THROUGHOUT THE WORLD MY COVENANT PEOPLE HAVE BEEN TARGETED AND BEEN PERSECUTED. IT WILL GET WORSE FOR THE NEXT YEAR IN THE ACCUSER'S CALENDAR IS THE YEAR OF THE DRAGON. PRIDE HAS ALWAYS BEEN HIS DOWNFALL AND HIS WEAKNESS. LONG HAS HE STOOD OPENLY CHALLENGING THE CHURCH JUST AS GOLIATH CHALLENGED ISRAEL. THE CHURCH LIKE ISRAEL STOOD IN FEAR LED BY LEADERSHIP THAT HAD BROKEN COVENANT WITH ME AND PERVERTED THEIR ANOINTING. SAUL REFUSED TO FACE GOLIATH BECAUSE IT WOULD NOT SERVE WELL THE DEMON THAT HELD HIM IN BONDAGE. LIKEWISE THE NICOLAITANS THAT INFEST MY BODY WILL NEVER STAND AND DO BATTLE IN MY NAME AGAINST THEIR VESTED INTERESTS."

"LIKE I SAID BEFORE ALL THAT NOW HAPPENS IS BUT A REPEAT OF WHAT HAS ALREADY OCCURRED."

I sat across from HIM among the pillows of the wedding bedroom. I held the two scrolls that were rolled together and wondered how they fitted into all this. But what was once before will be again. How does that fit with the WRITS OF DIVORCE?

"SHEMUEL, I TOLD YOU THAT YOU WOULD BE MY ELIEZAR. THAT WAS ONE IMAGE. NOW I GIVE YOU ANOTHER. THE TIME HAS COME TO REPLACE

VASHTI WITH ESTHER. A REBELLIOUS WOMAN WHO REFUSED TO SUBMIT WITH A VIRGIN BORN FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS."

Now we were again back at images from the FOURTH THUNDER. ESTHER and her attendants. It was amazing how well things just seemed to flow together. As I thought on this THE KING STOOD UP and walked toward a wall. I hurried to follow and once again we passed through the wall as it where mist. from the outside the great walls of THE TOWER OF THE LORD stood high over head.

"MANY WILL SPEAK OF WHAT IS TO COME. ALL WILL HAVE SOMETHING TO ADD TO BRING ALL TO FULLNESS. TELL MY BELOVED THAT SHE MUST DISCERN AND JUDGE ALL THINGS. MANY WILL SPEAK OF MOUNTAINS AND STORMS, PERSECUTION AND HARVEST. MANY WILL CONTINUE TO PREACH PROSPERITY AND BLESSINGS WHILE THE WORLD AROUND THEM CONTINUES TO SINK IN THE SANDS OF THEIR DOCTRINES."

"TEACH THEM OF THE ROCK, ""T'ZUR Y'SRAEL"". TEACH THEM OF MY COVENANTS AND MY PROMISES THAT ARE THEIRS ALONE." With that I remembered the scrolls in my hand. And I suddenly thought of RUTH and ESTHER and I felt a gentle touch on my arm. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT had joined us and I knew where that "thought" had come from.

"TEACH THEM, SHEMUEL," HE CONTINUED, "WHAT IS EXPECTED FROM SERVANTS IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE." on that HE TURNED and entered the TOWER. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT slowly began to walk away with me in tow. We just walked casually with no apparent direction. I was wondering if everything was fitting together as easily as I had begun to think. we came to a stop facing a blank horizon with nothing to see. "THAT IS BECAUSE THERE REALLY IS NOTHING WORTH SEEING FOR MOST IN THE DAYS AHEAD. ALREADY PESTILENCE AND STORM RAVAGES YOUR LAND. THROUGHOUT THE WORLD SWORD, FAMINE, AND POVERTY DEVOURS HOPE OF MANY WHO KNOW NOT THE TRUTH. MILLIONS DIE IN SQUALOR AND MISERY NEVER KNOWING THE TRUTH FOR THE NATION THAT WAS ONCE BLESSED AND EMPOWERED TO BRING THE GOOD NEWS HAS FORGOTTEN IT'S HERITAGE AND SOLD IT'S BIRTHRIGHT FOR VAIN PLEASURES."

"SUFFERING WILL INCREASE AS DECEPTION DEEPENS AND DELUSIONS ARISE. THEIR IS NO PLACE TO HIDE EXCEPT UNDER MY WINGS DEAR FRIEND. DO NOT FORGET THE LETTER YOU CARRY CLOSE TO YOUR HEART AND THE ROD IN YOUR HAND."

Old Dog V

With those words I felt the scrolls in my hand they seem to have gained weight and mass. Felt very familiar but still looked the same.

"YOU ARE A STEWARD OF THE HOUSE....A PRIEST UNDER BOTH COVENANTS. IT IS TIME FOR BOTH HOUSES AND COVENANTS TO BECOME FULLY ONE. IT CAN ONLY HAPPEN WHEN YOU AND THOSE COMMISSIONED GO OUT AND ESCORT THE BRIDE TO HIS CHAMBERS. MANY HEAR THE TRUMPET AND MANY HEAR THE SHOUT. BUT ALL MUST STAND AND COME TO THE BANQUET."

With that I was back in my home trying to catch my breath. So that is what is to come.

Selah

SHEMUEL

Yom Hadin

Bob Neumann

I was about to plan this years NEW YEARS Eve party. You know...the apples and honey...or maybe you don't? TRADITION...not all are bad...like reading the Akedah. The Story of ABRAHAM taking ITZAAK to MORIAH...as in MOUNT MORIAH. Love how GOD'S COINCIDENCES just keep on coming. Like the other story we cover HANNAH and her "shvuah" which means OATH. Which is why SAMUEL was sleeping in the MISHKON and GOD called out. and Lil Sammy answered... HINENEI....HERE i AM....

and a little boy was given a message for THE HIGH PRIEST. A warning ELI did not heed...and we know what happened. More coincidences....

NEW YEARS DAY...."may your name be written in the book of life for another prosperous year". Sounds a lot different than HAPPPPY NEW YEAR!.

But MAYBE THE LAMBS BOOK OF LIKE is really an ACCOUNTS BOOK? How has THE KING'S INVESTMENT in you done this last year? How much fruit did we get from your tree? How tasty were the grapes off your branch.

ROSH HA'SHANNAH...the HEAD of the YEAR. also called...

Yom TERUAH.....the DAY of THE TRUMPET BLOWING...

Yom Hazikaron....the DAY of REMEMBERANCE...

Yom Ha'Din.....The DAY of JUDGMENT.

Funny that the HEBREW TRADITIONS talk about THE BOOK OF LIFE...and a BOOK OF DEATH. Funny that this day is THE BEGINNING OF THE DAYS OF AWE....as in SHOCK AND AWE....???

Maybe it is not so funny....today i have talked about lots of things...LEVIATHAN… JERUSALEM…3 times... HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS....catch-22. And all HE SAID to me was PAINT YOUR FACE...

anyone want a scripture?

And it shall come to pass in that day, [that] the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

Look it up...see what chapter it ends and where it leads to.

Old Dog V

Time to get real serious...

olddog

Men of Harlech

Bob Neumann, 2/2000

Dear Bill,

something "dark and foreboding" has been stirring since the first of this year. I did not send this to you because at the time I was really struggling to understand what was going on myself. I have been corresponding at flowing with what Bill and Marsha Burns, Marty and Kimi Sayers, Harley Hickling, Judy Curmi, and Priscilla Van Sutphan have been sharing. I think that is the real goal of being in SCRIPTURAL UNITY ..… HARMONY is the more accurate term. I know you are probably swamped with stuff.....please forgive me "dumping" a whole lot more in a short time. I pray that you catch a bit of the "scent" I have been chasing .... it is exhilarating …. and unsettling at the same time... dog

January 12, 2000 9:09 PM

Men of Harlech

YO WILLIAM AND MARVELOUS..... just got a little "zap".... seems like I got a wake up notice a wile back and never responded....I guess I'm gettingggg sssslllloowwwww...

SHEMUEL, I have a word for you My son. I say "Shake off the dust. Rise up. I have set My intercessors to war on your behalf. That which has been hindering you has been broken." I call out to you "SHEMUEL come, now ! Come again into the Valley of Vision. I will renew you strength and I will take you higher. I said I will lift you up. It is for such a time as this that I have called you. Get up dog ! We are not only not finished yet We are just about to begin a New Day.

This came to me at 11:45 PM 1/1/2000

With Love and Prayer

Marty Sayers

I guess the problem is I have not felt to much like SHEMUEL.....of late.

But in the last few days without internet and TV and other distractions I got pulled back into the fight.... as seen with my posts to the watchman/seer sight....which you now have. But while I was forwarding these to you I had one of those Deja Vu again things.....but no HIGHWAYMAN...

Old Dog V

Now things this flaky give me chills....remember a year ago when we went through this....

Well here goes.... I began hearing the song Men of Harlech in my spirit. Freaked me out. Has been awhile since the heavens have opened to me. And there I was in battle dress and Alice pack 12 gage in hand. I was going through a building dark/smokey/with a horrible stench..... and I was singing this song. Welsh battle song. A song calling to withstand the attack. Against larger number.... here are the words.....if you get chills don't blame me.....…

Men of Harlech stop your dreaming

Can't you see their spear points gleaming

See their warrior's pendants streaming

To this battle field.

Men of Harlech stand ye steady

It cannot be ever said ye

For the battle were not ready

Stand and never yield.

Through the hills surrounding

Let this war cry sounding

Summon all to Cambria's call

The mighty force surrounding.

Men of Harlech onto glory

This shall ever be your story

Keep this fighting words before ye

Cambria(Welshmen never)will not yield.

Now I was not in any open field....any trench....it was inside..... and I heard one simple sentence.....and things went wild.....

"MY FATHER'S HOUSE IS A HOUSE OF PRAYER AND THEY HAVE MADE IT A DEN OF THIEVES"

Old Dog V

And then things got vividly graphic. Details are not important..... cleansing the TEMPLE is not going to be easy because of the "stuff" that has resided there. BILL… MARSHA... this is the job ahead.

As I even write this I have another "old" song I am humming.... it might be more familiar but it has a line that when I came to it I thought for a second to delete this whole post but I was told not to. It has been a long time since ABBA has spoken. And there is a warning I need to send.

"BEWARE, THE SNARES HAVE BEEN LAID EVEN IN THE HOUSE THEY CLAIM AS MINE. ANTICIPATE THE TRAPS AND MOVE WITH CAUTION AS YOU MOVE WHERE THE ENEMY THINKS HE COMMANDS. BE VIGILANT AND FOCUSED FOR THE FAINT WILL PRECEDE THE ATTACK. STAND AND BE STRONG FOR I HAVE ARMED AND TRAINED YOU FOR THIS TIME."

And for the song and the line that "zapped" me I think it will be obvious.

The minstrel boy to the war is gone,

In the ranks of death you'll find him;

His father's sword he hath girded on,

And his wild harp slung behind him;

"Land of Song!" cried the warrior bard,

"Tho' all the world betrays thee,

One sword, at least, thy right shall guard,

One faithful harp shall praise thee!"

The Minstrel fell! But the foeman's steel

Could not bring that proud soul under;

The harp he lov'd ne'er spoke again,

For he tore its chords asunder;

And said "No chains shall sully thee,

Thou soul of love and brav'ry!

Thy songs were made for the pure and free

They shall never sound in slavery!

selah

shemuel

The Sword Of The Lamb

Bob Neumann, 5.26.2001

Please forgive my leaving this for last…

As i said i had read Steven's synopsis...and just about everything else the last few weeks. and much has stirred. not always comfortably...not always nicely.

After the harvest vision i awoke and i pondered what it ment. i assumed that Steve's post and my discussions with Steve and Trey were the catalysts for what i saw. So i prayed and pondered and i was once again in the "VALLEY OF VISION" and i sat with several others. before me was THE LAMB OF GOD and HE HELD THE TERRIBLE SWIFT SWORD as mentioned in the BATTLE HYMM OF THE REPUBLIC....that too is a joke...selah…

And HE POINTED THE SWORD AT ME AND SAID… "IT STILL HAS TWO EDGES"…

And the VISION ENDED...yesterday i spoke with Trey about what others are talking about in South Florida. People we have known and fellowshiped for years with...people i will not see again in 18 days. lots are still reciting "mantras" of men preached every sunday from pulpits. some are stuggling to "break free".

I was grieved by much of what we shared. people on the side of the road, wounded and dying unaware all they had said and did had nothing to do with the LAMB,,,,or for ABBA.

And out of nowhere i remembered a comment by a man years ago about THE WRATH OF SATAN...and THE WRATH OF THE LAMB.… two different forces unleashed. Two different time frames, but close enough to be seen as one.

The SWORD HAS TWO EDGES… the sickle only has one…

selah old dog

Timing And Images

Bob Neumann, 1.4.2001

Dear Stephen and Group, here on day 4 of this "new year" and day 2 of this new work Stephen has begun i am surprised how fast things are happening. Yesterday there were what, 20 posts sent. And here i am trying to tie it together in my own back yard. You see, i am a person who "walks" in IMAGES. In Job 33 THE MOST HIGH tells us through HIS SERVANT Job and his dialogue that GOD SPEAKS once, and twice by "dreams" and "visions". The fact ABBA likes to use snatches from "songs", "movies", and "personal experience" goes back to the "heavy" sense of "humor" ADONAI TZABAOTH enjoys using. According to HIS WORD, HE LAUGHS at HIS enemies. So when i read at "how fast" things are happening in one of the posts, let me say, it depends on your perspective. For several months certain crazy prophet types have seen "swords", "waves", "storms", "war" and have shared. But then again, all GOD'S SERVANTS are labeled "crazy" or "dangerous"....or both. It goes with the territory. True servants confront issues, and the sins of the people. and as Y'SHUA said...they were killed for it. The prophets who sit at AHAB'S Table had things better from the prospective the world sees through.

So first, i want to talk about timing. Steven is right...we have entered the "SEVENTH MILLENNIUM" as man counts. Bill Burns was given the revelation of THE THIRD DAY and we agreed THE THIRD DAY = THE SEVENTH DAY. Throughout THE WORD, THE MOST HIGH delineates THIRD and SEVENTH days as HIS. So you should have been with me as 01/01/01 rolled over. You see i work nites and do lots of "timely" documentation. All i can say is i "felt the line being crossed" in my spirit. Exactly where the path we are on goes through we all have "feelings" about. But what is important is we all end up in the same place. HIS WEDDING CHAMBER.

Now that is the "bottom line".

On 12/31/00 i sent a personal post to someone....i forwarded it to Steve. In it i received a very personal word. But now am told it is to all of us who have chosen HIS PATH. So here goes.…

I had hoped THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT would tell me i was in NEW BEGINNINGS … instead i "heard"...…

"GO DEEPER INTO THE WILDERNESS. GO BEYOND EVEN THE MEMORIES OF WHAT WAS FOR WHAT WILL BE IS SO FAR BEYOND YOUR LIMITATIONS TO

BOTH PERCEIVE AND TO UNDERSTAND. SO BE STILL AND KNOW FOR THE TIME OF BOTH WAITING AND OF SILENCE HAVE PASSED."

"NEW DAYS BRING NEW WAVES. NEW SITUATIONS REQUIRE A NEW METHOD OF LIVING. INDEED THIS IS NOTHING NEW, IN FACT IT IS AS ANCIENT AS WHEN I HOVERED OVER THE WATERS AND MAN WALKED WITH HIS CREATOR IN THE COOL OF THE EVENING."

"TO LEARN TO LIVE AND TO WALK IN HOLINESS REQUIRES A LEVEL OF DEVOTION AND SELFLESSNESS THAT CAN ONLY BE LEARNED IN THE DEPTHS OF SOLITUDE WHERE ONLY ONE SMALL VOICE CAN BE HEARD. WHERE ONLY ONE LIGHT CAN BE SEEN."

"ALL AROUND MY CHILDREN THERE ARE 'VOICES' AND 'LIGHTS' THAT CAPTURE THE THOUGHTS AND DESIRES OF MY LITTLE ONES. THEY HAVE BEEN TOLD SO MANY HALF TRUTHS AND TAUGHT SO MANY DOCTRINES THEY HAVE BEEN KEPT FROM "THE TRUTH AND THE LIGHT" WHO IS "THE LIFE". SO MY LITTLEST ONES HUNGER AND THIRST FOR THE SON AND ARE GIVEN ANYTHING AND EVERYTHING BUT THEIR REDEEMER."

Many years ago i was given a vision i called THE COMING STORM and it brought THE DEEP DARKNESS. For years i warned because that was both my nature and my "duty". Many see things happening "fast" because "battle" is like that. Everything happening "fast" all around them. Yet many "in the battle" see things in "slow motion".

So we all have somewhat different perceptions, but it is the same battle. We all have a little different "timing", but that is because we all are clay in THE MASTER'S HAND. Each of us made for a different purpose...but all at HIS PLEASURE. We have to accept HIS PURPOSE for us. Otherwise we "dishonor" our MAKER. "Timing" is indeed important. But so is THE IMAGE....or IMAGES.

I hope you don't mind if i talk about images next time. RUN SILENT/RUN DEEP… SWORDS…SEPARATION… tie things in pretty good.… i saw a SWORD in HIS HANDS several weeks ago… right Steve? It all ties in. Be blessed

"jarl ami"

Shittim

Bob Neumann, 4.28.2001

Dear Stephen and all the WPA, Let me start by thanking all who were involved in the two discussions on the WPA in the last 10 days. The topics were basically TITHING and CONTROL. Much positive and insightful information passed through this conduit Steve brought forth only 4+ months ago. Usually, i do not "add" much to the discussions. And often i will write to Steve or call him if "stirring" from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT takes control. So much of late i have shared has been with Steve the last week or so, and not with "the family".

Today i send to all through the WPA, because i was told to.

For months i went without "VISIONS/DREAMS", because it was not the time or season. That has changed....dramatically. If Steve feels the last vision and dream i sent to him personally is now timely for the WPA...then he as "moderator" can/will do so. They are "vivid" and not what is being said too many other places.

So i have a comment....and a "vision" for you. And there is a "WORD" i have been given. THEY HAVE TO BE IN THAT ORDER....sorry…

First is that "comment", and it is about the two discussions i mentioned as opening this post. To all who "shared" it was two separate topics. I do not see it that way. Because the present "TRADITION OF TITHING" as espoused by the pulpits of most of the AMERICAN CHURCH and the "SPIRIT OF CONTROL" spoken clearly about are one in the same. The fact few see it that way is no surprise. Our MASTER taught that "we servants" can not serve two MASTERS. We can not LOVE JESUS and spew TITHING and hammer CONTROL onto the SHEEP. Y'SHUA never picked up a "collection" or a "love offering"....and HE NEVER slammed and manipulated HIS SERVANTS or HIS SHEEP.

The other "master" has to...and his name according to THE LAMB OF GOD is "MAMMON". Usually when preachers use that term, "mammon" it is a thing. Matt 6 and Luke 16 give us everything we need to know. Yet the "image" of a "MASTER" is an "entity" not a "thing". There are two choices, THE KING OF GLORY....or Mammon. Who is not just "cash"...but an ancient deity who had temples and high places dedicated to it. this is Ephesians 6 territory.

If anyone wants to discuss this, i will be happy to do so. I could write/speak for hours on this and it seems i don't have time right now....that is where the "vision" comes in. So much has happened in the last 3 days i could not begin to testify about it. About 11pm

Old Dog V

as i was about to hit the sack i was standing at a river. The water was churning and had obviously overflowed it's banks. It was dark and i was facing the river when i HEARD a clear voice say "YOU HAVE COME TO SHITTIM." I turned around and saw THE LORD OF HOSTS in full BATTLE ARMOR as the "false dawn" that precedes sunrise backlit HIM. HE was mounted on a great WHITE HORSE and THE ROD OF IRON in HIS RIGHT HAND.

As i bowed my knee to HIM i realized i had on the armor HE GAVE me long ago and my short sword in my hand. AND HE SPOKE "ARE YOU READY, OLD DOG, FOR ONE MORE BATTLE?". i replied, "i have been waiting, LORD." "I KNOW OLD FRIEND," HE REPLIED IN THAT CALM SWEET VOICE I HAD HEARD SO LONG AGO IN THE DOOR OF THE SHEEPFOLD. "THERE IS A TIME IN EVERY SEASON DOG, WHERE AND WHEN ALL COMES TOGETHER FOR MY PURPOSES. NOW IS THAT TIME." And HE SAT CALMLY and i felt PEACE flow over and through me. And HE SAID "NOW SHEATH YOUR SWORD, DOG." I did and watched. The horse snorted and pawed the ground. He was ready and eager, and i wondered how long the horse had been waiting for this day. And suddenly i began to laugh. First it was a low chuckle and just began to well up inside me. It started and would not stop. It was not a drunken laughter, roll on the ground stuff. It was the JAMES CAGNEY laugh of controlled glee. AND THEN MY KING BEGAN TO LAUGH and HIS HORSE REARED UP AND THE GLORY EXPLODED.

And i realized i was standing as the horse came down on all fours and nuzzled my left shoulder. As i patted the horse's neck i watched MY KING LIFT THE ROD OF IRON AND TOOK IT AND LIFTED IT OVER HIS HEAD AND SAID "YOU ARE SHITTIM" AND HANDED ME THE ROD OF IRON. As i took the ROD i again felt that desire to laugh. HE LOOKED DOWN AND GRINNED AT me AS HE LOWERED HIS VISOR. i turned around and faced the river and the darkness and began to jog.....and it ended.

As i pondered this over the last few hours a "word" came to my spirit...CHANGED....as in "we shall all be changed".

All these things have multiple levels to each image....for me. and i was told to write and send. So i will not interpret it or expound on it.....unless asked.

Selah old dog/JARL AMI.…

it took seven years to make sense…

April Fools

Bob Neumann, 4.6.2001

Dear Stephen and WPA, I just returned from 6 days on the road, 1988 miles total. As the 1st became the 2nd i really did not think i had been "LEFT BEHIND". The fact that i saw no UFO'S on the 3rd-4th-5th sort of sealed the deal, so to speak. Now where are we? According to reports i have read since getting back, that there is ripe barley on the hill below the TEMPLE MOUNT....ABIB. So the FULL MOON will anounce THE PASSOVER....PESACH.

I have been listening to that "small, sweet VOICE" in the hours of driving. As Stephen and some of you know i walk in "images" and "patterns". The ones this last week have ranged from the unsettling to the PROFOUND.

I need to share two specific ones. I know that they were specific for me...a man of little faith, but i believe there are some out there wrestling right now with unsettling WORDS or IMAGES of their own.

First the unsettling one...."IT IS NOW TIME FOR YOU TO RETURN TO EGYPT".

The second is interestingly profound..."BEFORE MY CHILDREN CAN CROSS OVER ON THE THIRD DAY SO THEY MAY COME TO MY MOUNTAIN TO MINISTER UNTO ME THEY MUST ENTER THEIR HIDDEN ROOMS TILL THE INDIGNATION IS PASSED".

The TERM "indignation" is the center part of the "NATZAL" the OLD TESTAMENT scriptue of the RESERECTION OF THE DEAD....and THE SNATCHING OF THE RIGHTIOUS from HARM. WHICH in GREEK is Harpezo...LATIN it is RAPTUROS. Isaiah 26 tells it all just as it goes into 27 and the WAR of THE MIGHTY ONE OF ISRAEL and the 3 Dragons. Please check it out.

With the present trouble in Israel and China the "indignation" is at the door. So i ask you...is THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB on you "doorposts"?

Year ago i opened this site with Yahoo. On doing so i had to come up with a "name", and i heard in my spiritman "JARL AMI"....not really knowing why or for what purpose. In this "trip" it came together. Lots of things came together.

PEACE TO YOU ALL. Bob

Burn The Bones

Bob Neumann, 4.14.2001

This last Tuesday i began to speak again. I did not catch the timing of it all till tonight. On Wednesday i met with my friend and brother TREY.

Usually we compare notes and assess the events around us. While we were returning to his home with me at the wheel i had an intense mini-vision where i stood looking down at a field of ''dry bones''. As i heard the same question that Ezekiel heard, "CAN THESE BONES LIVE AGAIN?'', i was not given a chance to respond as THE KING OF GLORY stood before me with a "FLAMING TORCH'' in HIS HAND.

Because of the light from the torch i realized it was dark and shadows flickered with the torch light. So i looked out and down the valley filled with dry and brittle bones. And again HE SPOKE but the question was changed: "SHOULD ALL THE DEAD BONES LIVE AGAIN?"

Now that stumped me. So i looked back to my KING and HE POINTED with the TORCH over my left shoulder and i turned and looked. Behind me were row upon row of mausoleums. The whole top of the hill was covered with them and i felt a cold chill flow over me. I "knew'' that what was before me was "wrong"....something evil. Maybe "abomination" fits more, but at the time i did not catch it. Again HE pointed, but this time it was down into the valley. And HE SPOKE a last line...."I HAVE COUNTED ALL MY BONES".

With that i was driving through a green light traveling north on US 1. I still had the cold chills. All i could think of was the scripture about WHITE WASHED SEPULCHERS filled with DEAD MEN'S BONES. And i knew it was the key to what i had seen. As i was about to turn off US1 i again saw THE KING OF GLORY and HE HANDED ME THE TORCH and ORDERED..."BURN THE BONES!!!".

In the 2-3 minutes left to get to TREY'S HOUSE i heard that phrase/command..."BURN THE BONES!" three more times....four times in all.

Four is the number of structure and foundation and divine order. The fourth letter of the Hebrew ALEPH-BET is "dalet", which means "THE DOOR".

I was just told to "BURN THE BONES".

The only place that jumped out to me was the story of King Josiah. 2 Kings 22 & 23 cover it, as well as 2 Chronicles 34 & 35. But it is 2 Kings 23:16-18 that jumped out at

me/us. And the referral to 1 Kings 13:1 brought me back to John Moore's message last year in KREMMLING..… and his prophetic word to me on Sunday.

It is time to tear down the religious monuments and all the "abominations" housed in "the church". Destroy the "idols" and "spoil" the works of the false prophets...THE NICOLAOTINS … the hirelings that feed off HIS FLOCK.

Before i left Trey mentioned it was time to bring forth THE TRUTH. Josiah had set himself to clean and rebuild the TEMPLE. It was during this rebuilding they found THE BOOK OF THE LAW that had been hidden in "THE WALLS". Interesting image isn't it. When Josiah heard that the "MAN OF GOD" that confronted and rebuked Jeroboam had prophesied 300 years before his birth that Josiah would be born and destroy both "the high places" and their 'priests' on the alter in "BETH EL"....the HOUSE OF GOD.

In both accounts of Josiah, the prophetess Huldah is mentioned. And she confirms the words of the "MAN OF GOD".....and makes a point that "ALL THE WORDS" of the book will come to pass.

It was there i felt a stirring to go once again to Jeremiah 15..…

I wonder who really wants to be confronted by THE WORD....THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL.

And HE HAS COUNTED "HIS BONES".…

selah old dog

No Time

Bob Neumann, 5.21.2001

Important message...no time...thank you KRISTINE..bye…

Date: Mon, 21 May 2001 01:48:55 -0700 (PDT) Subject: RE: Question

Dear Kristine, five minutes ago i awakened violently/suddenly and immediately turned on the PC. I was having no dream...no night vision. But i awakened with a clarity i have never known before. Or should i call it an "awareness"...does it matter what i call it?

And when i get online after all the "stuff" i put on the internet in the last 48 hours i find one post...yours.

--- Kristine wrote:

> OK. Now you've given me reason to inquire some more. Tell me about this > war and the abomination. Tell me what you see and are facing.

I am sorry Kristine, but right now the over all "humor" of it all has hit me. I sat in Matthew 13 for months not realizing i had not "heard" or "saw" all that THE MASTER HAD BEEN SAYING. How many "prophets" and "apostles" say "we all have part" or "we see like through a glass" and we assume it was the way it should be.

Right now i am trying to "find the words" in my mind to do as you ask..."Tell me about this war and the abomination." and i just sit here...i can not find them. Except to say Daniel… and Genesis 2.

And that two things have come together in my spirit...so please forgive me Kristine, i am not supposed to do what you ask me...to "tell you"… you can do it for yourself if it was meant to be.

But i can share with you what has just happened "in me"... You will be the first to "hear" if anyone will.

Friday i "heard" ""GO TELL THE SPARTANS""… and i "understood" but it seems no one else did. That grieves me terribly...but i will get over it. Shortly after sending all the "stuff" i had sent out and Marsha Burns sent out on the 14-15-16-17-18… and then Holly Moodie.…

Old Dog V

So let me tie it all together as only the SON of Psalm 2 would give me this.… again...you really need to "know" THE LAMB to appreciate HIS JOKES...but here goes in my "Irish tenor" want to be…

"GO TELL THE SPARTANS....MINE EYES HAVE SEEN THE GLORY OF THE COMING OF THE LORD...HE HAS TRAMPLED DOWN THE WINEPRESS WHERE THE GRAPES OF WRATH WERE STORED… HE HAS LOOSED THE LIGHTNING OF HIS TERRIBLE SWIFT SWORD.....… AND HIS TRUTH KEEPS MARCHING ON....." Now that is it, Kristine… except to say...it is after the LIGHTNINGS IS SEEN that you "hear" the THUNDERS… and there are SEVEN OF THOSE… and all i can say is HOOOO RAHHHH… good by, Kristine…

old dog

Bitter Harvest

Bob Neumann, 5.30.2001

Dear Steven, days ago when THE MASTER gave me a vision OF THE HARVEST of the WHEAT and the TARES it was followed by THE SWORD OF THE LAMB. I stated that the sickle has only one edge. THE SWORD...HIS WORD...has two. Or does it? Today a lady sent me two scriptures on THE SWORD. Both i have long studied. In Hebrews 4:12 we are given an image..For the WORD of GOD is "quick", and "powerful", and "sharper" than any two-edged sword....piercing....even to the dividing assunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

What an intense IMAGE....but what does it mean? It "pierces", "divides assunder", and "discerns". as far as i can tell it can have little to do with charging the gates of hell and lopping off demon heads.

What i see is a HARVESTING....or better yet a "SEPARATING"....as in the WHEAT AND THE TARES.

Like i said i did a lot of pondering these "images" i was given a week or so ago. and i got an answer that i was told to wait on. So i did not share it. I guess i had to wait till SHAVUOT and what has occurred his sundown last night. We have 7 days....exactly what will occur i do not even want to guess.

But here goes.…

What troubled me was as i plucked wheat heads i kept smelling them. Maybe ripe wheat has a specific smell to it. I do know wheat that has disease...mold or fungus stinks. If that means anything. So i kept asking what it was i saw...and all i got for awhile was nothing. As i was about to quit for the night to get a little sleep, which is hard of late… i was suddenly standing in THE VINEYARD with ABBA. this has happened several times before.

We walked along the VINE and came to the HEDGE....something i never saw in previous visions. to say i was stunned is an understatement. How often had i studied ISAIAH 5...THE SONG OF THE VINEYARD and not considered all the ramifications. In the distance i saw the WATCHTOWER...something Steve and Alex and i have probably seen many times. So i was not surprised to find an opening in the hedge and a meadow beyond.

Old Dog V

ABBA SAID "THE VINEYARD IS WHERE I HAVE TAUGHT YOU ABOUT THE BODY. THE VINE AND THE BRANCHES AND THE FRUIT THAT HAS BEEN BORNE THROUGH MY HANDIWORK. I PRUNE AND I GRAFT ACCORDING TO MY PLEASURE. NOW, SON, I WILL SHOW YOU THE MYSTERY OF THE FIELD."

Suddenly i saw before us a field of "amber waves of grain". It was not "white for harvest".

"SON, FROM HERE YOU SEE THE FIELD. YOU CAN NOT DISCERN WHAT IS BEFORE YOU FROM WHERE YOU ARE. BUT WHEN YOU ARE IN THE FIELD ITSELF YOU CAN SEE AND DISCERN."

And just as suddenly we were standing in the middle of the field. And i could see both wheat and tares all around us.

"SON, THE WORD EXPLAINED TO THE 12 THAT THE FIELD WAS THE WORLD. THAT HE HAD SOWED GOOD SEED. THAT IS ALL TRUE. BUT AS YOU KNOW THERE ARE ALSO LEVELS THAT ARE ONLY GIVEN TO THOSE WHO SEEK WITH ALL THEIR HEART."

I looked around me and got that suddenly sick feeling that this was not going to be easy. i was right.

"YES, SON," ABBA BEGAN, "THIS IS NOT WHAT YOU WANTED TO HEAR. THIS IS NOT WHAT YOU EXPECTED. FOR YOU SEE, SON, THIS FIELD WAS YOU."

I looked around and i began to remember things i had hoped to forget. the TRUTH was crushing. and i wanted to run away as far and as fast as i could. but i could not.

"WHEN THE SERVANTS SLEPT THE ENEMY SOWED TARES. NOT ALL OF THIS WAS YOUR FAULT. BUT I SAID THIS IS WHAT YOU WERE. I HAVE SPENT MUCH TIME AND EFFORT HARVESTING YOU FOR MY PURPOSES AND FOR MY PLEASURE."

"REMEMBER SON, NOT ALL THINGS WERE HARVESTED AT THE SAME TIME. THE BARLEY CAME FIRST. THEN CAME THE WHEAT. THE GRAPES HAVE THEIR OWN SEASONS".

I looked at HIM and was unsure what to say or do…

"THE HARVEST YOU ARE NOW IN IS NOT YOURS OR YOUR FELLOW SERVANTS. THIS HARVEST IS THE LAST BEFORE THE DAY. IT IS THE HARVEST OF THE TARES THAT HAVE BEEN SOWN IN THE LIVES OF MY CHILDREN. SOME WERE

DIRECTLY SOWN BY THE ENEMY. BUT MUCH WERE SOWN BY THOSE WHO HAVE NOT SERVED ME AND MY KINGDOM."

At this point HE turned to me and whispered.…

"AND MUCH THAT GROWS THAT BEAR THE MOST BITTER FRUIT MY CHILDREN SOWED THEMSELVES. AND THAT WAS WHAT YOU WERE SMELLING FOR SON. MUCH OF WHAT SHOULD BE MY HARVEST IS DISEASED AND BLIGHTED. THERE ARE MANY WHO REAP FROM PLANTS THAT SPRING FROM ROOTS OF ANGER AND BITTERNESS. FROM ROOTS OF CONTENTION AND CARNALITY. THEN WHAT MY CHILDREN OFTEN HARVEST FOR THEMSELVES THEY PLANT FOR THE NEXT SEASON. SOME THEY PLANT IN THEMSELVES...BUT SOME THEY PLANT INTO OTHERS."

"THIS IS WHAT WILL NOW BE HARVESTED, THE TARES. THAT WHICH IS UNFRUITFUL. THAT WHICH IS DISEASED AND BLIGHTED WILL NOT BE THRESHED WITH THE GOOD GRAIN. I HAVE TOLERATED SUCH FOR THE SEASON. THE SEASON HAS CHANGED."

I looked at my ABBA and felt torn and ashamed because i saw around me myself. and suddenly i was standing in a field that had been harvested. stubble covered the ground and everything was brown and dead.

"WHAT DID YOU EXPECT TO SEE, SON?" HE ASKED WITH A SMILE. "YOU HAVE BEEN HARVESTED AND YOU HAVE BEEN THRESHED. NOW YOU UNDERSTAND THE WHY OF THE LAST TWO YEARS. FEW HAVE GONE THROUGH WHAT THEY NEEDED TO GO THROUGH TO SERVE. THAT IS BECAUSE FEW SOUGHT THE WORD AS THEY SHOULD HAVE. BECAUSE SO FEW DESIRED THE TRUTH THERE ARE SO FEW WORKERS IN MY FIELDS. SO MANY HAVE PRAYED HIS WORDS, SON, BUT SO FEW PICKED UP THEIR OWN CROSSES AND FOLLOWED HIM."

This i understood and i remembered.…

"DID HE NOT SAY THAT MANY ARE CALLED BUT FEW ARE CHOSEN?"....and i replied "yes, ABBA". "MANY INDEED WERE INVITED, SON. BUT THERE WERE SO FEW WHO I SENT OUT TO REMIND THEM".

"Then it is time ABBA?" i asked. with that question HE SMILED AND TOUCHED MY CHEEK.

"YES SON, THE DOMINOES HAVE BEGUN TO FALL IN THEIR SET SEQUENCE. MANY WILL SAY THAT THEIR PRAYERS AND SUPPLICATIONS HAVE HELD

BACK THE HAND OF GOD. MANY WILL CLAIM THAT THEY HAVE BEEN GIVEN "MORE TIME" TO CONTINUE TO DO WHATEVER THEY ARE DOING. THEY JUST DO NOT KNOW THE TIME WAS SET WHEN THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE WORLD WERE LAYED OUT. FOR THEM THIS WILL BE A MOST BITTER OF HARVESTS. THEIR WILL BE MUCH WAILING AND GNASHING OF TEETH."

With that we turned around and suddenly the HEDGE around THE VINEYARD was before us. And i remembered the bitter grapes that ISRAEL had produced. AND I REMEMBERED THE BITTER GRAPES ABBA HAD REMOVED FROM HIS VINE...THE GRAPES HE WOULD NOT LET ME TOUCH.

And there the VISION ended.

I see no need to interpret anything. SELAH bob

What Is To Come

Bob Neumann, 5.26.2001

Dear Steven, last night i read your synopsis of what will come. We have talked about this many times. Likewise scripture itself speaks of troubles, persecution, and "the little horn" making war with the saints. Then there is Matthew 24.

But over and over i hear "THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN" IS LIKE...." and i ponder how badly we might misunderstand these lessons.

Last night i had two interesting "visions".… each featured sharp steel.…

The first was very simple...i was walking, i guess, through a field of wheat. Every now and then i would grab a "head" and rub it between my palms. The first couple of times not much happened. A kernel or 2 of wheat berries and i would look at them and smell them. Why i sniffed i have no idea....i have never done this in the natural.

Then i grabbed a head and as i rubbed my hand filled with wheat berries. And i heard "NOW THEY ARE RIPE". I looked at the berries in my hand. they were covered with chaff.

All around me i began to hear the sounds of sickles and scythes as the "harvest" began. for some reason i noticed a section of field. Scattered evenly among the wheat were tares. Large fluffy heads without fruit. They had sat throughout the "season" with the wheat feeling the sun and drinking in the rain. Side by side they flourished and took up space in THE KING'S FIELD. and bear no fruit.

Then i looked among the tares and saw individual wheat stalks. Some with small heads...some with large... and everything in between. This is the 30-60-100 fold HE TOLD US ABOUT. Then i cut down that area and separated the tares from the wheat. The tares were carried in one direction, the wheat in another. Where they would be kept till the threshing would begin.

It was here that i HEARD HIS VOICE...HE ASKED a QUESTION. "DOG, ONCE THE GRAIN IS THRESHED AND PUT INTO BAGS AND PLACED IN MY BARNS, HOW DO YOU TELL WHICH WAS 30-60-100 FOLD?"

I was stumped. And then reality closed in on me… it did not matter.

Wheat is good for 2 things… seed for the next season....there is your real 30-60-100 fold image… or it is broken up...ground up for food...for flour for bread, pasta, whatever.

Seed or flour. Two edges of the same sword. Very different potentials.

Old Dog V

All that STEVEN speaks of is the threshing and the milling for the finest of flour.

selah old dog

A Dream(S)

Bob Neumann, 4.19.2001

There are times when you wonder and pray about something "seen" in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Sometimes there are clear answers, and sometimes just bigger and better questions. About two weeks ago while in North Carolina i had a dream. In the past i had similar dreams but it has been awhile since i had any dream or vision this intense. Because it had no real message to "exhort" or "comfort" the congregation it just sat "in my gut" and rumbled. Last night it repeated itself and then expanded way beyond anything i expected or could have anticipated.

The dream simply started with me standing in the dark. By the time i got my "bearings" i realized i was 'looking down' and something(s) were climbing toward me. As this "awareness" came to me, so did the clearness of vision because i could see clearly in the dark. What was coming toward "my position" was nothing close to human and i "knew" i could not let it get past "my position".

In the past i have "defended" gates, walls, and even trenches. And i had been armed with assorted "weapons". So at this point there was "nothing new".....except a strong feeling of "desperation". "Desperation" is not a term i want to use, but it was the closest i can find right now. (If anyone wants to "rebuke" my lack of "faith" or whatever, feel free to do so. I've kicked myself on that account too many times already.)

What i saw was waves upon waves silently sneaking up "the hill" either through me or past me.....and whoever else was "defending the high ground". So in this "image" i was fighting against demonic warriors of various sizes and shapes. For some reason neither attacker nor defender was making any noise. Why exactly i have only a dim clue, even now. But it seemed for hour after hour i would come out of "the shadows" and dispatch an attacker and await the next. For some reason crawling or stepping over the carcasses of "dead demons" did not slow or warn them that there was an enemy close by. They just kept coming and coming and coming...…

I guess my desperation was in the fact that i was aware i could not stop all that were coming up. As i was dispatching one, it's fellows were getting by on either side. I knew that I was not alone, but that awareness kept coming up in my mind.

The dream ended with my awareness that "the dawn" was only minutes away. I woke up.

The reason i did not "write" this down even a week ago was because i did several things during this "battle" i had done before...in other times and places and simply did not

include them in other narrations because it is not "seemly". I had never....ever.....heard anyone describe what i had done...still do… whether they be CHRISTIAN.… PENTECOSTAL .… CHARISMATIC....MESSIANIC....or even NEW AGE.… If said demon comes with heavy spear or pike he ends up impaled on said spear or pike....if there is enough of it left, that is.… when not then it is just the head..…

The reason i mention it now is because i have learned something the last week or so. Something i will live with because it is me. Something that came together last night as the above dream repeated itself, blow by blow, demon by demon. But it did not end.… As i watched the sun rise on the horizon i knew "we" had made it through the night. A year ago i had a "song" i sent out called SON RISE…

That "song" came back into my spirit as i saw THE LIGHT PIERCE the darkness and i found myself turning my back to the carnage and going up the remainder of the "hill" or should i say "mountain". At the center of the area on the top stood THE KING OF GLORY as from all around slowly walked "men" looking much as i felt.....tired, dirty, and just plain happy to be standing. How many....a hundred...maybe more....just too many for a casual count. There were many "familiar" faces. Faces i had seen before that may never have a name till we meet in HIS KINGDOM. And many 'new' faces. Except this time i had "feelings" that i knew them...met them...in the natural. I have mentioned this to "Harley" and "Trey".… the three or four others i will speak to when next we meet. What is "funny" was i had the "feeling" Harley was there on the mountain the first time when the dream ended before climbing the "mountain".

For a few moments we all stood looking at THE KING dressed in ROYAL ARMOR standing QUIETLY. Suddenly He started walking quickly toward the circle of men and passed through about 5-6 "guys" over and i heard THAT VOICE CALL OUT "COME ON DOG!"....and i ran after HIM and HE was moving straight down the mountainside at a good clip. In a moment we passed all the corpses, including quite a few heads and torsos lifted up. I guessed HE felt the shudder in my spirit as i saw what i had done. But all i heard HIM SAY was "COME ON" as we made our way down slope.

When we hit the bottom we stopped and HE turned towards me. I realized HE WAS DRESSED in a olive green uniform with "knife-edge" creases. On HIS HEAD was an arab-like HEADCOVERING of the same OLIVE GREEN material with a circlet of material with heavy gold strands through it. HE PLACED a similar one on my head....no gold...and said "YOUR COVERING, IT'S GOING TO BE HOT"....and i remember my grandfathers telling me you never saluted an officer without your head covered. Why, i'm not sure because i have never been in the military.

Old Dog V

At this point i realized i "had changed" since the mountaintop. Now my head barely reached HIS SHOULDER and i was wearing the same old uniform i had worn in previous dreams/visions. And i was wearing a full combat harness. All i remember is i noticed something sparkling on HIS SHOULDERS and i wondered how many "STARS" would THE KING OF KING wear.....don't ask me why such a question came to mind.… but it did.

Again we were moving, away from the MOUNTAIN crossing low rolling hills. THE KING began to run and i stayed right behind HIS LEFT SHOULDER. In the natural i could not run 2 minutes without passing out or whatever.....but we covered ground hard and fast. Eventually the hills ended and we entered "flatland" that was covered with sparse brown grass. The farther we ran the more desolate it looked. Suddenly HE STOPPED and we were at a place where the land dipped down and an area of sand and rock was before us. In this area were hundreds...maybe a few thousand people were waiting. Some were standing and milling around but most were sitting. The two things i noticed was that they were all wearing brand new shirts and trousers of the same material THE KING WORE....and each was "alone"....few were talking to others....all were just waiting and "killing time" till THE KING CAME.....…

These are my observations as i came to a stop....sucking wind. I also noticed that i was covered with dust and my mouth tasted like sand. It was then i also noticed i had two canteens one on each hip. I also noticed i had a "sidearm" on the right and a heavy "sheath" knife on the left. I thought that was funny because i had a "bowie" on the left "suspender" of the harness and "my" shortsword on my right lower leg. The hilt was sitting at mid thigh and i really wondered how HE HAD done that because the sheath was not what i have....it was "cool"....easy access with a "fast release" guard.....never saw anything like it.

In all this "new revelation" of my wardrobe THE KING had spoken to the "crowd".....and i had not heard a WORD...nor did i hear anything as HE BEGAN TO CALL OFF NAMES...i simply watched as person by person they all came up and HE HANDED each a 'backpack/rucksack" to each. The first hundred or so seemed to get heavy packs. They got lighter as they went down the line. The reason i say this is that shortly after HE STARTED a young lady came to me and i was amazed i could hear her and she could hear me. I asked her what did she "need". She pointed to my harness and i realized i had a small "alice" pack ridding the rear of my webbelt.....and i also noticed the front of my harness had changed. The harnesses i own are made to hold ten round "stripperclips".....this held ten multiround magazines. I let it slide as i helped her get the pack on...and it was a good 20lbs. Her pack came with belly and chest belts so it could

ride high and snug. She asked why mine hung low and her's sat high. It was a good question. I hadn't a clue.…

Please do not ask where HE GOT ALL THE PACKS!....minor detail.…

But what bothered me was that of this whole "crowd" maybe 30 asked me to help them.… and very few helped each other....that i noticed!!!!

I also noticed that as we got near the half way point these "people" had no problem with their packs....they had definitely gotten lighter. It was when i first noticed this fact the "games" began.....…

Well over half had their "bags" when a "female" came forward. Instead of just taking her backpack and moving on like everyone else had she dropped to her knees and shouted "oh thank you MY JESUS" raised her hands into the air and slowly....solemnly lowered her forehead to the ground. As her forehead smacked the ground i watched THE KING turn HIS HEAD toward me and HE TILTED HIS HEAD and gave me a "stage eye roll" that shouted to me..."GIVE IT A BREAK"....i was about to bust out laughing when HE GAVE me THAT LOOK and SHOOK A QUICK "NO" at me....so i shut up.…

But out of every 20-30 after this "performance" someone had to one up the preceding "theatrics". It made me mad...that even now there were some who had to make a show when they had their 5 seconds....and stretched it into minutes.…

Enough about that for now…

But when the last had been given their "PACKS" HE motioned to me and i came up to HIS SIDE. HE SAID..."THIS IS MY PACK, CARRY IT FOR ME." ...and i looked over to see a huge black alicepack with frame. Very similar to what troops were carrying when they got off their planes in Saudi Arabia. As i went to grab a shoulder strap HE POINTED to a side sheath and i saw the butt end of a rifle. I immediately thought of my 30-30, but it was not....it was an AK-47. As i pulled it out of the sheath HE SIMPLY SAID "LOCK AND LOAD"....i smiled at the phrase and took a 30 round mag and set it and chambered a round and set the safety. I laid it on the ground and started to lift the pack. It was definitely a full kit.....and HE HELPED me set it on my alice pack and strap on. HE put the AK's sling around my neck and put a head strap across my forehead. Then HE SAID...."WATCH YOUR BALANCE, DOG....TAKE THE REAR".

With that HE JOGGED to the front and started a brisk pace. As the end of the column swung by i stepped in.

From this point on i did not see MY KING till we stopped at the foot of the mountain. And this is where this whole dream becomes PROPHETIC...if not worse.… You Decide.

Old Dog V

We were keeping a good pace and covering ground well. But i immediately "discerned" something. This crowd was not marching...they were trying to "walk fast". Few had their "packs" on well...many were carrying them on one shoulder strap. Just after starting i could hear someone begin to sing..."i love you LORD, and i lift my voice..." many began to sing but after two or three choruses it died out...then a different voice began another song and it too died. After about 3 or 4 more attempts silence took over. The column figured out that this was not a Sunday stroll in the park.

I also noticed early on the pushing and jostling going on as the "faster" passed the "slower". By the time we got to the beginning of the foothills the "column" was spreading out and thinning out. And i was now with a group of over a 100 stragglers that were mumbling and "sucking wind". Up ahead i saw a commotion in the "main " body and i watched the column "part". By the time we got there was a large group just standing. On the ground was a young woman and i could hear her crying huge sobs. I looked at the "crowd" around and behind her. Many were falling to the ground in a mixture of pain and exhaustion. Ahead of me i saw the last of "the column" crest a hill....and were gone from site. I took a deep breath and pulled a canteen from it's cover and bent over. That was a mistake because the pack shifted and i had to do a squat to keep from falling. I must have made a 'sound' or two because the girl looked up and i saw it was the one who had first asked for help.

I poured a little water in my hand and wiped some of the dust off her face and put the canteen to her lips. After a swallow or two i took it away and recapped it. I struggled from the squat and came to a standing position. Few were still standing....i knew many had already given up.

It was then i got mad… and the feeling of "desperation" i had came back....real bad.

In all this time i had not opened my mouth.... "Okay everyone....get to your feet....you ain't through yet!".....i shouted to be heard. I know everyone heard me because of the sobs and groans were all around me… and then i started.…

"SO THIS IS THE ARMY OF GOD! THE CHOSEN GENERATION! "

"ALL OF YOU GOT YOUR PRETTY NEW UNIFORMS AND CUTE LITTLE DITTY BAGS!"

"SO HERE WE ARE....ME AND YOU DOUBLE PORTIONED, SUPER ANOINTED, PRIESTS AND KINGS OF THE MOST HIGH GOD...…"

"I SAID GET TO YOUR FEET....SO GET UP NOW!"

At that many slowly got to their feet staring at the ground. As more stood the others joined them. My ''friend'', the little girl as i thought of her, was struggling to stand and no one was helping her. I reached out and pulled her up.

I glared at all near her..."YOU GUYS ARE SUPPOSED TO BE AN ARMY, A UNIT THAT WORKS TOGETHER....HELPS EACH OTHER BECAUSE EACH OF YOU IS IMPORTANT TO EACH OTHER.…"

As i looked at the so many blank faces around me and shook my head. I turned and walked about five paces away and with my back to the stragglers i lifted my hands to the heavens and "prayed"....shouting as loudly

"OH FATHER, HOW COULD YOU DO THIS TO ME! WHEN YOU PUT ME WITH THE SHEEP THEY AT LEAST FOLLOWED THE MASTER. BUT HERE YOU GIVE ME A BUNCH OF THIRD DAY, SONS OF THUNDER, PROPHETS AND APOSTLES ALL HAPPY AS CAN BE WHEN THEY GOT THERE MANTLES, GIFTS, AND WHATEVER. NO ONWARD CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS MARCHING OFF TO WAR, ABBA. THE KING IS MARCHING AND THEY ARE ALL THERE WATCHING ME COMPLAIN TO YOU. GIVE ME STRENGTH, LORD, AND GIVE IT TO ME FAST."

With that i turned around and few eyes stayed on me more than a few seconds. I knew i had to get them moving.

''OKAY PEOPLE. WE HAVE A LOT OF GROUND TO COVER AND WE HAD BETTER START NOW. FORM RANKS…"

Obviously some had watched some TV or Movies because some tried to look like they were trying…

"ARMIES MARCH FOR A REASON, PEOPLE, IT IS SIMPLY TO MOVE AS MANY PEOPLE FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER. THE REASON IS BECAUSE THEY HAVE A PURPOSE. I FOLLOW MY KING BECAUSE HE SAID..."FOLLOW ME".

I AM A SOLDIER. MY ONLY REASON IS TO OBEY MY KING. I DON'T NEED ANY MORE THAN THAT. IF YOU WANT TO CATCH UP AND JOIN HIM FOLLOW ME AND I WILL GET YOU THERE. IF YOU ALREADY HAVE GIVEN UP, JUST GET OUT OF THE WAY."

I started a simple cadence....LEFT...LEFT...LEFT...LEFT RIGHT LEFT.....it took a good 100 yards before most were in step. I silently prayed that i did not have to "hay foot/straw foot" because they did not know right from left....and ABBA had to have heard that one. So i picked up the cadence and they kept pace. When i started to sing about "Jody" we were making good progress and i yelled "LET'S PICK IT UP'' and

started a slow jog. We kept it up for a couple of minutes and we came across a small group of stragglers. I immediately called off a slower cadence and the unit slowed and kept marching as i stopped and told the stragglers to form at the back. After a few minutes they got the cadence and the step and i jogged to the front. Again i picked up the pace and after a good half mile started into a jog. Once every now and then i took it to a solid double time for 2-3 minutes then slowed to a jog and then back to a fast march. I sang about the Girl who wore a yellow ribbon, and SHOO FLY....of Company C. Waltzing Matilda and Marching to Pretoria....and just about every boy scout song i could dredge up. March....jog...run.....until we ran into another group of stragglers. 10-20-30 at a time....each time i would fall back and get them in formation and as soon as they "got it" we would go to jog and then run till the next group.

At one point we came to the top of a hill and we saw the "column" and the mountain.

I could hear the "buzz" in the ranks as they saw HIS MOUNTAIN. A few started to break ranks to catch up. I immediately shouted.…

"I THOUGHT THIS WAS AN ARMY....PEOPLE!!!"

Those that broke ranks stopped and "fell" back into their lines.…

"AN ARMY IS A UNIT, NOT A BUNCH OF PEOPLE GOING IN THE SAME DIRECTION. ANYONE WANT RUN TO CATCH UP, GO AHEAD. WE ARE A GOOD 2 MILES BEHIND. IF WE KEEP DISCIPLINE WE WILL CATCH UP, AND WE WILL DO IT AS A UNIT. NO ONE WILL BE LEFT BEHIND UNLESS THEY WANT TO QUIT NOW."

I purposefully kept a fast march pace for a good five minutes and it was obvious we were catching up. Again we went to a jog and then to double time for no more than 2 minutes. We went to a slow jog and after five minutes went back to a march. I was sucking wind and so was everyone else, but we were only a mile away. After 2 more short double times we closed the gap to a couple hundred yards. I took them to a fast march till our front rank came to their rear rank. I do not know why but i swung around the left flank and began to jog. In a minute or two i could see the front and MY KING. And i again called cadence..… left...left...left, right, left… until i came even to MY KING. And slowed to HIS PACE.

A few minutes later we came to the "foot of the MOUNTAIN" and THE KING STOPPED.

I was wheezing and cramping when HE came to an outcropping of rock that looked familiar. I think we have sat there before.

I looked back and there were now two separate groups standing...gasping… HE REACHED OVER and UNBUCKLED the pack and set it on the ground.

I slung the AK over my shoulder as i watched HIM open the pack. Out of it HE TOOK a sandwich....like a subway footling and a bottle of water and handed them to on in the first unit. HE TURNED TO ME AND SAID "COME ON, DOG" and i started to do the same. It took a little time but we eventually had everyone sitting and eating and drinking. I took my canteen and passed it to HIM....not sure why...we just pulled a few tons of food and water out of that alice pack and at the time i didn't bat an eye about it. Again i heard HIM SAY "COME ON DOG" and i followed HIM to the rock where HE SAT down. HE DRANK from the canteen and passed it back to me. I drained it in three swallows.

I had emptied the other with stragglers that got added to my "rear". "Sorry, LORD.", i began. AND HE SMILED.… "they're good kids", i began as i realized that they all were in their "late teens" or "early twenties".....i realized i had missed something and i looked at HIM looking at me.

"WELL, DOG, I THINK WE CAN DO BETTER THAN THAT CANTEEN".

I watched as HE REACHED into what had been an empty alicepack and pulled out a "hoagie" a good three foot long and handed it to me and pulled out one for HIMSELF. Next came a huge mug and a twin for HIMSELF. We touched mugs and i heard that WONDERFUL VOICE SAY "IF I REMEMBER RIGHT, YOU ENJOYED THAT THE LAST TIME WE SAT DOWN TOGETHER AND RELAXED". With that i turned around to look what was behind me to see THE MOUNTAIN.… and i remembered the night before.

"EASY DOG," HE LAUGHED. "YOUR FUN BEGINS ONCE YOU GET TO GOSHEN."

As HE CHEWED on HIS hoagie i remembered a time with BLACK ARMOR and ANGELS in great numbers. And i looked out at the "troops" before us. And i remembered ..…

"CHILDREN GROW UP DOG, BUT PUTTING ON A UNIFORM AND CARRYING A PACK DOES NOT MAKE A SOLDIER."

It was a weird feeling sitting and chewing with that sense of "desperation" still down their rumbling. I looked at MY KING and waited.

"IT IS WRITTEN THAT THERE IS A TIME AND A SEASON AND A PURPOSE TO ALL THINGS UNDER HEAVEN, CALEB. IT IS ALSO WRITTEN OF A TIME WHERE KINGS MAKE WAR. THAT TIME IS NOW."

Old Dog V

"YOU ALMOST LOST IT BACK THERE DOG."

"i did loose it, LORD", i replied.

"NOT HARDLY YOU OLD DOG, YOU DID EVERYTHING YOU COULD TO BRING THEM HERE. YOU GOT MAD. MAD AT EVERYTHING THAT YOU SAW WRONG. AND DID IT QUITE WELL IN FACT. YOU KEPT IT CLEAN FOR ONCE."

I stopped and tried to remember exactly all that i had said. What i remember is written above. But it is not all....nor can i convey my tone or inflection which was not kindly.

While i sat looking at HIS CALMNESS i remembered once being called "vulgar" by a person. As in "dirty" mouthed....or in that case what i wrote. Terms like "vulgar", "vulgarity", are of extremely negative connotation today.

"YOU ARE INDEED A VULGAR MAN, OLD DOG. WHAT KIND OF CHRISTIAN WOULD SIGN "OLD DOG" TO HIS LETTERS?"

HE HAD my attention. I had studied Latin, i knew the origins of the term "vulgar" but was not sure where HE WAS GOING.

"I TOLD YOU TO BURN THE BONES OF THE ELITISTS AND THE VERY ELECT. THE HYPOCRITES AND THE THIEVES WHO ARE ENTRENCHED IN THEIR WHITEWASHED SEPULCHERS THAT CLAIM TO BE MY FATHER'S HOUSES."

"MY FATHER'S HOUSE HAS MANY ROOMS, DOG. HE HAS BUT ONE HOUSE AND I AM BOTH THE FOUNDATION AND THE CORNERSTONES. THE TRUTH IS IN THE WALLS OF HIS HOUSE WHICH I HAVE BUILT. THE TRUTH IS THE FIRE THAT WILL BURN THEIR BONES. I GAVE YOU THE FIRE AND IT WILL NO LONGER STAY HIDDEN. SO I CHOSE TO USE YOU CALEB BECAUSE YOU ARE A VULGAR MAN. A MAN COMMON AND UNLIKE THE NIKOLAOTINS THAT POLLUTE MY CHURCH AND MY PEOPLE.

"YOU DID EVERYTHING FOR ONE PURPOSE, AND THAT WAS TO BRING UP THE REAR. IF YOU WERE NOT THERE HALF MY ARMY WOULD BE SCATTERED ACROSS THE LAND. YOU GOT IT DONE."

The dream ended with me chewing the sandwich and pondering all that took place.

I'm still "chewing" olddog

The Journey

Bob Neumann, 6.26.2001

Dear Steve and the WPA, There are two things i had hoped to share with you and was not certain where to start. Sister Edith alluded to an event i shared with her and i guess i should deal with this first.

For a month and a half we were packing up our house where we had lived 17 years, remodeled once, rebuilt a year later. When getting bids from moving companies we were given lists of what they could not carry and what they preferred not to carry. We seemed to have a lot of both. So we planned to pack my wife's car and my SUV(Isuzu Rodeo) to the hilt. So i put new shocks, and did a break job on the SUV. Changed hoses and but on new front tires. I believed i was ready.

The SUV is 9 years old with 83000 miles. Never in that time had i loaded it even near to what the manual said it could carry.

If anyone out their drives a SUV or MINIVAN they know both are made to feel like a car in all the main areas. TURNING, ACCELERATING, BREAKING.

I can not tell you an exact weight i loaded on, but thanks to mrs olddog i had to add a lot at the very last minute, so my well set plans were blown away.

In my teens i had learned to drive on farm tractors and medium sized trucks. So it had been a long time since experiencing the "fun" of driving something slow and heavy.

I thought i had checked everything and was ready. I had thought i had the trip well planned out.

We had agreed that i would lead and my wife would follow. Everything went well for all of two minutes. Just beyond our home was the entrance to the expressway and i had anticipated the evening rush hour to have cleared by the time we started.

Up to this point i am just telling a story....but when trouble begins, GOD is there..…

I was trying to accelerate through a left turn onto the onramp only to see barriers across the ramp, they had closed the ramp 2 hours before we set out. That did not bother me because as i turned my front end would not turn and my back end rolled and swerved...in bumper to bumper traffic. It is not funny how simple terror can make you pray clear and loud.

And ABBA spoke..."TAKE IT SLOW, EVERYTHING WILL BE OKAY. JUST KEEP MOVING AND TRUST ME."

Old Dog V

I crawled through the next turn and it felt like i was on a boat in 10 foot seas. Thankfully the detour to the expressway was 4 miles and traffic crawled. In that twenty minutes i relearned how to drive a truck.....but the lesson was only beginning.

We eventually got on to I-95 and had lost the light, and ran into a light rain. Which made the curves challenging because my rear axle seemed to want to continue in one direction while the front was going in the other.

And ABBA began to explain...but not about driving.

"THIS JOURNEY TONIGHT IS TO TEACH YOU ABOUT "THE ANOINTING". MANY HAVE BEEN SPEAKING OF A NEW ANOINTING TO COME. IN REALITY THEIR IS ONLY ONE ANOINTING BECAUSE I NEVER CHANGE. REMEMBER THE CENTURION? EVEN HE RECOGNIZED MY SON WAS "UNDER AUTHORITY". MANY DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ANOINTING AND AUTHORITY."

"ANOINTING IS THE MARK THAT SETS MY SERVANTS ASIDE FROM THE SHEEP AND CHILDREN. IT IS THE CHEVRONS ON A SLEEVE, THE BARS ON THE SHOULDERS. I ANOINT UNTO DUTY AND RESPONSIBILITY. THE PROBLEM, SON, IS FOR MANY THE ANOINTING IS POWER. THEY ARE BEHIND A WHEEL AS YOU NOW ARE. BUT THEY HAVE NO CLEAR DESTINATION SO INSTEAD OF STEERING AND CONTROLLING THEY LET THE VEHICLE GO WHERE IT WANTS. SO NOW YOU KNOW WHY SO MANY YOU HAVE SEEN HAVE PLOWED OFF THE ROAD OFTEN KILLING MANY IN THEIR PATH".

(i hope you understand i did not open my mouth at any time)

"WHEN YOU ARE "UNDER AUTHORITY" YOU HAVE BEEN GIVEN AN ASSIGNMENT. THE ONLY THING OF IMPORTANCE IS GETTING TO YOUR DESTINATION WITH THE CARGO YOU WERE GIVEN. MY TRUE SERVANT WEARS THE ANOINTING LIKE THIS TRUCK. IT EMPOWERS THEM TO GET TO MY DESTINATION. TO DO SO TIMELY AND SAFELY YOU HAVE TO KEEP BOTH HANDS ON THE WHEEL AND YOUR EYES ON THE ROAD. MANY TOOK MY ANOINTING CASUALLY AND HAVE CRASHED AND BURNED. OTHERS THOUGHT TO MAKE THEIR OWN PATHS AND GOT LOST. THEN THERE ARE THOSE WHO WERE AFRAID AND STOPPED, NEVER TO RESUME."

"THERE ARE APPROPRIATE TIMES ON YOUR ROAD SON TO STOP FOR REFUELING, EATING AND RESTING. I KNOW YOU WOULD PRESS ON TONIGHT, BUT THOSE WHO FOLLOW YOU CANNOT. MANY MUST FOLLOW YOU WHETHER THEY OR YOU KNOW IT. SO CUT THEM SOME SLACK. MY

ANOINTING IS THE SAME, BUT THE AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO A DEGREE OF ACCOUNTABILITY."

"ALL AUTHORITY I HAVE GIVEN MY SON, AND HE DELEGATES AS HE SEES FIT. HE HAS GIVEN ALL AUTHORITY UNTO THOSE HE CALLS FRIENDS. ALL ARE GIVEN FROM IT WHAT THEY NEED TO SERVE."

With that the rain stopped and we pulled off a few hours north of Miami. The next morning with my tires cold i found the rear tires with about 15lbs and brought them both up to 35lbs. We then drove to Columbia SC and stopped for the night....we had 2 hours of light and i figured we could cover the last 160+ miles but had that feeling it was better to start in the morning.

So as we rounded Columbia i saw a billboard for "THE KNIGHT'S INN" and got ready to pull off that exit. As we left I-26 i saw a sign for a hotel called "(THE)MASTER'S HOUSE"....and i had this sudden desire to stay there for the night (WOULDN'T YOU?). But when off the ramp THE KNIGHT'S INN was right there. I drove in circles for 15 minutes trying to find THE MASTER'S HOUSE...i saw the sign 2 more times but could not find it. By this time my wife was getting upset.....and i heard that "Still...Sweet VOICE say.… YOU CAN"T GET THERE FROM HERE." So we stayed at THE KNIGHT'S INN.

The next morning it took 3 hours to go 154 miles.… once in NC I-26 goes into a 6% grade that goes on and on.....i crawled up the mountains and blew my radiator and waterpump..… as we pulled into our apartment complex.

I'll tell you about Asheville later… in Columbia at the KNIGHT'S place of safety i had a dilly of a dream....will share that next.... bob

The Dream Of The Forest

Bob Neumann, 6.27.2001

On June 15 we spent the night in a hotel in Columbia SC. I spent most of the night in warfare because after 8 hours of driving my wife and son quickly fell asleep. It was the first time and maybe the worst. It was just after 11pm when my wife started talking and shouting in her sleep. Shortly afterwards my son was doing the same. This has happened to my wife before.....but never to my son as far as i know. I awakened them both slowly while praying over them and they quickly calmed and returned to sleep. I stayed in a warfare prayer mode and as PEACE slowly fell over the room i began to ask from where was this attack coming. And, most important, why no attack against me personally. I got no answers.

At almost 3AM i felt that release that usually follows intercession. So i tried to sleep. I do not know how long i really slept but i had a dream that was both expansive and detailed.

THE DREAM OF THE FOREST

I found myself in a thick forest. I was wearing a faded uniform, maybe it was chamo, it was hard to tell. I had chamo paint on my face and hands, and a "boonie hat" on my head. I do not own this head gear.…

But i had a full military harness with complete kit. I had my shortsword on my right lower leg and my "tanto" on my left lower leg. On my web belt were full ammo poaches on front and back. There was the two canteens, one on each hip with a "bowie" knife with each. On my right side was an old fashioned tomahawk, something i have used frequently in THE SECOND HEAVEN.

I mention all this because i was doing an equipment check, making sure nothing was left behind.

I had slung on my shoulder my AK47, but secured to my ALICE pack was a Browning AUTOMATIC RIFLE, an entrenching tool, my "wakashira", a Japanese short sword twice the size of the tanto. All these weapons i have had in dreams and visions the last five years. The last weapon i saw was something completely new. It was a double-bit axe with a handle of about 30 inches. While all the other weapons are "old" and recognizable, this was not. It's handle was a composite material i have never seen before. The blades were black/blackened and the edges looked like stainless steel. The ALICE pack held a thin sleeping blanket, a small shelter half, and a water bag strapped to it's sides. Inside the pack were a bunch of MRI's, more ammo, and assorted packages,

wires, cords, and things i have no idea what they are. As i secured the straps i heard a familiar voice say… "IMPEDIMENTA". I thought, "it sure is", and then wondered why THE KING would speak in LATIN… HEBREW, yes....maybe even GREEK.…

Instead of asking i felt it more important to get mounted up and moving. Once i had the ALICE pack on i started the march through thick brush and a whole lot of trees. It was a steep uphill climb and seemed to last a long time. Eventually i came to the summit which was covered by trees. I think they were pine trees, and they were huge. My first guess almost a 100 feet tall. They were old trees.

As i made my way to the middle of these trees i noticed something odd. I saw a tree that grew on a slant. At least i thought it was a tree. Except i had never seen a tree with support struts. In a few minutes i found three more legs and the ladder to whatever was built here.

I started to climb the ladder and made it up fairly easily and came to a platform about 10feet by 10feet. There were no walls, just thin struts art each corner that held up a roof/canopee..… i could not tell. All i knew was that i was at treetop level and clear sight in all directions. I dropped my pack and sat on top of it. It was then i noticed there was a heavy pair of binoculars on the pack. I am sort of used to being surprised at carrying things i knew not what. I decided not to recheck the inside of the pack. As i sat opening the binocular case i took a look at this "watchtower". There was no twigs, leaves, needles anywhere on the platform. No sign of anyone ever being there. Yet like the trees all around it i felt it had been there a long time.

So after a few moments of thought i stood up and did a 360 with the binoculars. it seemed i could see a good distance, but all i saw was "green".....trees and mountains covered by trees. I must have made 3 or 4 360's and began to wonder what i was looking for. Then i heard HIS VOICE AGAIN, quoting an ancient text i must have studied 35 years ago.… "GALLUM EST DIVISA EN TRES PARTUM."

Now that caught me flat footed. What made this trip comparable to Caesar's commentary on conquering GAUL? "Gaul is divided in three parts"....that is where i learned the meaning of the latin term "impedimenta". It really means the legion's BAGGAGE TRAIN. Today we would call it the auxiliary units to a modern army and all the equipment it needs to wage war.

Today we call an "impediment" as something that "blocks" our path...."impedes our progress". Rarely is it applied to the "stuff" we carry....but that is what it is.

Not knowing what else to do i made another 360, and it seemed i could see farther. I refocused and did another 360 and i now saw flatland to my right. Each time i refocused

and did a 360 i saw farther and farther. When i reached my "limit"/"metron" i could see out to the Atlantic ocean to my right...many miles out. ahead of me i could see the eastern Great Lakes. To my left i saw the Mississippi and a little beyond. Behind me i saw northern Florida and Mobile bay.

All i saw was green and blue. Trees, grass, water.....nothing made by man...roads, cities, bridges etc..… It was pristine. It was also "eerie". But i still was not sure what i was looking for. After a couple more 360's i finally saw "movement" up and down the coast. The coastline was giving way as man built and expanded along the water. In bays and river mouths man's mark spread. To the east, west, north and south i watched "america" being born it seemed. It was then i heard again "GALLUM EST DIVISA EN TRES PARTEM". But i could not figure what THE KING meant. For some reason i was paying more attention to the "east coast", when i suddenly smelled smoke. It was not heavy, but it was noticeable. I immediately began a 360 slowly and in close.

In the area right behind my back i could see "points of light". Even the thought seemed humorous at the time. To my immediate west were bonfires with a couple new starting every few minutes. With the binoculars i could see "people" dancing around each one i focused on. My immediate thought was "covens". Eventually i saw all kinds of stuff. I saw "temples" being built. I even saw one to the old boy, MOLECH. After awhile i noticed "demons" all over the place interacting with the dancers. Copulating with some. It was very graphic and i do not think i should get too much into detail here.

After a time things changed. The air above this area of mountains and valleys filled with moving, swirling smoke. Somewhere along the line the smoke took form and i could see over the natural a superimposed structure in the spiritual. It was a city with walls and i felt i had been there before. When this realization occurred i heard "THREE PARTS, DOG." TO my right, the NORTH stood THE KING wearing a long hooded robe. What i always have called "TRAVELING GARB". I looked at HIM and HE pointed at the "city". Now i could see clearly the walls, no binoculars were necessary. Suddenly the city expanded and the outer wall was now behind me. A few moments later it expanded again and the outer wall now stood on the coast. It was then i saw the "THREE PARTS". As you moved from east to west the coast is a flatlands that moves in till it reaches a plateau area. Farther inland you hit the mountain range i was in. I realized the three parts were like three steps "going up".…

And i suddenly felt "sick" inside. In my spirit i heard the song from 3000 years, "I WAS GLAD WHEN THEY SAID UNTO ME, LET US GO UP.…"

When i turned around i could see the "veil" to the mockery around me. What was beyond this "veil" was the antithesis of THE HOLY OF HOLIES.

Old Dog V

"THIS IS WHAT YOU HAVE BEEN LOOKING FOR, DOG. IT TOO IS A CITY NOT BUILT BY HUMAN HANDS, SORT OF. IT IS A CITY OF UTTER DARKNESS THAT ENVELOPS YOUR LAND. I KNOW IT IS NOT WHAT YOU ARE YEARNING FOR, OLD FRIEND. THERE IS A PLACE FOR YOU IN ABBA'S HOUSE, BUT THERE IS WORK FOR YOU TO DO HERE."

if anyone who reads this has ever wondered if you can find a quick snappy reply here, i wished you were there and could have helped me. I had no idea what to say. The only "thought" i got was a line from an old Alice Cooper song...."welcome to my nightmare"….

I do not know whether it was the stupid look on my face, or the fact my deepest spiritual thought was from Alice Cooper but HE CHUCKLED and walked over to me. "DO YOU REMEMBER I HAVE TOLD YOU TO "PAINT YOUR FACE"?", HE ASKED. "I remember, LORD. But what do you want me to do?" "DO YOU REMEMBER THE UNOFFICIAL MOTTO OF THE 3RD SPECIAL FORCES?"

I laughed. So simple.

We both laughed. HE TOUCHED MY FACE AND TURNED TO THE WEST WALKING TO THE EDGE OF THE PLATFORM. HE OPENED HIS MOUTH AND THUNDERED...…

I bent down and picked up my pack as HE CAME TO ME...."THEY KNOW WE ARE HERE, DOG. THEY KNEW YOU WERE COMING LONG AGO. THEY READ ALL THE PROPHETIC SITES TOO. THEY JUST DID NOT KNOW THE DAY OR HOUR. I GAVE THEM A SHORT 'HELLO', FOR BOTH OF US."

"DO YOUR BEST DOG. REMEMBER I WILL ALWAYS BE WITH YOU".

With that i started down the ladder and the dream ended.

That morning we drove north through the southern gate. I "know" they were expecting me through the eastern gate. Tough on them.…

selah bob

Impasse

Bob Neumann, 9.6.2001

Present Reality

It was 5:25 when i awoke and realized i needed to document the "night vision" i had just had. But i also had the desire to explain what i am doing, because this one, like most "dreams/visions" of late was unique and unlike others i have had.

In Job 33 we are told that GOD speaks "not once" but twice in dreams/visions. To keep "us" from destruction. This one falls into that category to most degrees. Habakkuk 2 speaks of writing down the vision so it can be sent out to await it's proper time. I am not sure if this actually applies....at this point.

Let me try to explain. There are times where i am walking and talking with GOD and the whole purpose is for me to write down what occurs. Then there are times i have gone through an elaborate set of images at the end of which i am given a very direct WORD. And then there are those times like right now where i just "survived" something and as i attempt to narrate it that is where and when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT throws me "songs", "scriptures", "questions"....and revelation comes. Tonight there are some intense images and a hard path to get there. So let me begin.... THE ANCIENT PATH I had gone to bed and was sleeping as best as i can put it when i "found" myself walking up a pathway. In itself it was not a new theme. I had walked paths before. This time i was very much in my natural body and carrying a backpack. Clothing and shoes were unremarkable and were quickly ignored. The pack, as typical of late was "well filled"....no idea with what, but again that is not a new thing.

The path was a narrow one that winded a little from side to side. I moved at a simple pace "up" the path/trail. In my mind different scripture came floating by....Jeremiah's ANCIENT PATHS....THE MASTER'S own warning about the STRAIGHT IS THE GATE AND NARROW THE PATH....and as i walked i repeated these scriptures. Throw in Psalm 27 which i keep going back and forth to and you have an idea of where i was "in the spirit"....if that is important to you. STEPS After a short ways the pathway became stone steps cut into the mountainside. I say mountainside because that is what i "KNOW" i was climbing. In Psalms it says...I was glad when they said unto me...let us go up TO THE HOUSE OF THE LORD. So i felt "good"....always do....when it appears i am "going up". All the time i was carrying on a "one sided conversation"....part scripture/part prayer as i was making "ALEYA"....going up. I remember singing Marty GOETZ'S song based on Psalm 27 and another the name and author eludes me. The only thing that i wanted to do was to get to the top and to see again my ABBA.

Old Dog V

As the steps got narrower and steeper i found some other scriptures and was merrily on my way. THE CLIMB I do not know how long i had been climbing, which proves how little i was paying attention to the totality of what was occurring. But somewhere along the line i realized i was climbing on four wheel drive. The steps were so steep i was balancing myself with my hands and pushing upward by my feet. I guess it was also at this time that the spread or distance between the steps had increased to the point i was having to use my knees to mount each step and that was where the "burn" hit me.

I was exhausted and my knees and left hip were killing me. I sat down on the step and tried to look outward, to see nothing. I was able to take off the backpack and i realized two things. I had no canteens....and no weapons. And i immediately thought of Isaiah and THE HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS. To prepare a path for the KING....to build up a highway in the desert. What was funny was the feeling that this was not quite what old Isaiah was talking about.

After a short rest i "felt" like i had to keep moving. The sense of not having a lot of time was there. I can not explain it but i knew i had to finish this "journey". I also realized i needed to put on the backpack. I was not to leave it behind. So i again mounted up and started to climb. I did not get very far before i realized i was hurting real bad. My left leg was on fire and i was drenched in sweat. I also realized the Steps were almost like rungs. I could stop, but i could not turn and sit like i had before. I kept pushing upward and suddenly my leg buckled under me and i collapsed on the rung i was trying to climb.

It was at this point i realized i was in trouble. Under my "bottom" i could "feel" about 2-3 inches of stone holding me up as my legs dangled in "space". I was hugging the next rung with my cheek and elbows. I tried briefly to look back and down when i felt a sudden wave of VERTIGO and realize for the first time i could fall off. So i hugged the stone step and prayed real hard. I do not know what i was praying but it was serious.

"Can't stay here"….

I do not know how long i stayed cringing and clutching to the steps i was on. But for the first time in this whole "vision" i heard THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT say "YOU CAN'T STAY HERE." I listened and knew i had to get to my "feet" again. But found it near impossible to shift my weight and stay on the ladder. For some reason i remembered JACOB'S LADDER and said something like "Gee, LORD, i could use an angel right now." I was not trying to be flippant. I was scared. SERIOUSLY SCARED. I thought about dropping the backpack. only to realize i had not carried "my own" backpack in a long time. It was there where i realized the line about "MY BURDEN" is light did not

appear to cover my journeys in THE SECOND HEAVEN. Which is when i got one foot on the rung and was able to push up.

I do not know how many more "rungs" i climbed. But somewhere along the line an old song came to mind where the line went about "climbing a stairway to heaven". And i laughed. Led Zeppelin never had what i was doing in mind. And as i pushed up another rung i realized Billy Graham and the Southern Baptists never told about this one either. At that point i stopped and asked why i was thinking about LED ZEPPELIN, BILLY AND THE BAPTISTS.… But there was no answer....so i kept going.... AT THE TOP I can not tell you when i made it to the TOP....but i did. It was anticlimactic. I simply ran out of rungs. And i found myself crawling out on a "ledge/platform" more than large enough to hold all of me stretched out. I was exhausted and i was hurting. I had no desire to look "down". But looking forward and to the side i was in "white out". I could distinguish nothing from nothing. I had no idea whether to go left or right or forward. As hard as the climb had been i had a direction and a purpose. So i sat down and took off the pack, leaning on it.

It was at this point i realized the only "WORD" i had gotten was on the "ladder"... in mid climb. Now i was in both "blindness" and "silence". For some reason i realized i was not "LEGALLY" blind or deaf. And i immediately thought "Now what does that mean, LORD?" But i got no answer. Instead i woke up. Gasping for breath, exhausted, and intense pain in my fingers, knees and left hip. IT IS NOW 6:56..... And as i type this i am reliving the whole thing. Few new scriptures come to mind and i wonder what this was all for. i know i am in a place and time i go nowhere, do nothing unless THE MASTER says to. Scripture says we are to walk as HE DIRECTS. That there are covenant promises on doing so. I keep thinking of Deuteronomy and the blessings and cursings. If we obey.…

And right now i am remembering the Scripture where ADONAI tells ABRAHAM for the last time about the covenant. And the add on about THE GATES OF YOUR ENEMIES.…

I sit here awaiting RHEMA...or something. Instead there are images… all scriptural, but just images. So anyone can interpret them however they might want.

And the only thing i "hear" is a term...."IMPASSE"..…

Spiritually there is a place where we have to come to a stop. And just hunker down. NOWHERE TO GO and NOTHING TO SAY.

Old Dog V

And suddenly i "see" a bunch of children at play...playing "RED LIGHT/ GREEN LIGHT". and i hear the old BYRDS song TURN, TURN, TURN....there is a time to stop....and a time to go. That's the answer. selah bob

Perception (The Manifest Sons Of God)

Bob Neumann, 6.24.2001

Good Morning, Last night i slept poorly. It seems the "issue" of PERCEPTION is extremely important to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. It is more than a simple "point of view" because it takes a degree of awareness and discernment that is then applied to the "parameters" we have personally established. This goes completely across the board. How we "PERCEIVE" GOD, THE LAMB, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, the church, THE ANOINTING.....….. and everything else.

What THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT said was "PERCEPTION IS SIMPLY A BOX YOU ARE COMFORTABLE WITH". I immediately was reminded of the old reliable "GOD in a box" topic preachers have used for years. I meditated on it and could not figure what was the point. So i asked and i got an answer.…

"THE KEY TO THIS, SON, IS NOT THE ISSUE OF A BOX. WHAT IS PARAMOUNT IS THE "TERM" COMFORTABLE. DEALING WITH A HOLY GOD SHOULD NOT BE COMFORTABLE OR EASY FOR MORTAL MAN. TAKE FOR INSTANCE THE PRESENT MANIFESTATION OF THE TEACHINGS ON "THE MANIFEST SONS OF GOD". THERE ARE MANY WHO PROPHESY THIS AND THEN DEFINE IT. PRESENTLY IN YOUR LAND THERE ARE FOUR FLOWS IN THIS TEACHING. ALL ARE DIFFERENT AND HAVE POINTS IN CONFLICT, SO WHICH IS THE "RIGHT" TEACHING. ALL WHO NOW COME FORTH WITH THIS "NEW REVELATION" EVENTUALLY ALIGN AND COMBINE WITH THE FOUR DOMINANT TEACHINGS. THEY SURRENDERED THEIR REVELATION FOR COMFORT."

"A SERVANT MUST WALK IN RESPECT OF HIS MASTER. A CHILD MUST WALK WITH RESPECT WITH HIS FATHER. A SAINT MUST WALK IN HUMILITY...IN FEAR AND TREMBLING BEFORE A LIVING GOD."

"YOU SON, HAVE SURRENDERED MUCH OF YOUR COMFORT ZONE IN ORDER TO BE OBEDIENT AND FRUITFUL. YOU COUNTED THE COST AND OBEYED ANYWAY."

"MANY STILL WILL NOT OBEY IF THEIR COMFORT IS THREATENED. REPENTANCE REQUIRES OBEDIENCE. AND OBEDIENCE IS THE PROOF OF LOVE FOR THE LAMB, FOR YOUR ABBA, AND FOR ME."

"PERCEPTION OF THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH AND THE WORKS OF GOD MUST ALSO BE DISCERNED. WITH DISCERNMENT OF MY VOICE MUST BE COMPLIMENTED WITH OBEDIENCE."

Old Dog V

This is where THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT ended, and i stayed still in prayer and meditation. I was going to bring up the "perceptions" of the 'church', but i know i need to wait before moving forward so those who wish can meditate on this RHEMA.

Peace bob neumann

Matthew 13

Bob Neumann, 6.8.2001

Dear WPA, it must be at least 2 weeks ago since i sent out a post with a rhetorical question about the Parables in Mat 13....THE MUSTARD SEED and THE LEAVEN primarily. Matthew 13 is a prophetic critique of "THE CHURCH" from it's HEAD. Mr Cook caught the "mustard seed" image. It's OLD TESTAMENT corollary is in Daniel and Neby's second dream....and THE DECREE OF THE "WATCHERS" and THE DEMAND/RULING/JUDGMENT OF "THE HOLY ONES".

Y'SHUA talks about FAITH as MUSTARD SEED SIZE....yet in 13:33....read it again children...man "took" the "seed" and planted it....and it grew and grew.… and demons "flocked" to it and dwell happily there.

Now look at the Leaven...a woman "hid" a little in the "meal"....or flour. does anyone remember where ya get flour....yes at the supermarket....bad joke.…

Flour is the 30-60-100 fold grain harvested and threshed and bagged...then "ground through the mill". anyone remember the old saying/warning about not eating your "seed"? Selah.

Now look again at the 2 PARABLES where THE KING SOWS HIS WORD? 2 completely different IMAGES in a strange way. THE SOWER AND THE SEED talks about SPIRITUAL WARFARE and THE WORLD, THE FLESH, and THE DEVIL attacking and prevailing in 75% of the scenario's given. THE WHEAT AND THE TARES is simple...utter infiltration of "the church" in the 25% that was not completely destroyed. the INFILTRATION comes when MEN SLEEP....SERVANTS SLEEP. that breaks my heart and i wonder how often i have been asleep while "on guard".… that leads to THE MUSTARD SEED and THE LEAVEN… they describe that INFILTRATION…

But it ain't hopeless because of the next 2 verses… and we are given a HIDDEN TREASURE and a PEARL with a price tag. anyone sell all and buy either one?

I ask that myself almost every day.

I have to because the next parable is the clincher. THE DRAGNET...which is JUDGMENT ...BEING WEIGHED in the BALANCE.

And then HE speaks of a PROPHET WITHOUT HONOR...how often we "prophetic types" use this to explain our "unacceptability" in this abomination with many 'heads' that is called "the church". YET IN MATTHEW 13 it is talking solely about THE LAMB

Old Dog V

OF GOD. the truth of the matter is the abomination wants nothing to do with anyone that even has a possible smidgen of TRUTH or THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT about them. Ever wonder why any man or woman who sold everything to buy THE TREASURE and THE PEARL scares the hell out of the NICOLAOTIN OVERLORDS? simple...they do not want to be freed of the BONDAGE OF HELL. why? because it is their "MUSTARD TREE"...their KINGDOM… and they know the WATCHERS will not compromise… THAT THE HOLY ONES...ABBA, THE LAMB, THE RUACH will agree....cut it down…

And i was told to "let the chips fall where they will lie"…. THE LAMB does have a seance of humor.

Tonight i have to pack up the PC....maybe i'll set it up when i find a place to live in the next battle zone, maybe not. I have this strange feeling my "job" here is done. whatever it was ya got me. just take the time to "selah"….

Be careful Steve, Alex, and all.

Bob Neumann a.k.a.

JARL AMI old dog

From One Of The Dogs Of Jezreel

Bob Neumann, 6.3.2001

Dear WPA, it is hard for me to fathom the depths of REVELATION that lies just before us. yesterday one of us spoke of the "coming great revival" and one of us spoke about a new flow of "love". how does it stand with the warnings of judgment and wrath many see?

The answer is in one term we "saw" yesterday.…

"NEVERTHELESS".… always a final call or warning. in the desert they blew the "SILVER TRUMPETS" when THE GLORY AROSE and moved. they also blew them when attacked. do you hear the call? i have for months… so i am moving. the next "call" i hear will probably be to stand again… wherever MY KING PLACES ME.

Yesterday someone quoted the parable of Mat 21 and the VINEYARD....it is a striking mirror of Isaiah 5. The reason i usually steer away from Mat 21:33-45 is because it is truncated. Man puts in the chapter and verse breaks. if you start in Mat 21:1 and work through the progression of images to Mat 25:46 you have a prophetic template of events for the LAST DAYS. Now in the middle of it is chapter 23 and the "SEVEN WOES" and the disortation of Mat 24 and the 4 "DO NOT BE DECEIVED" warnings. On either side are a flood of images that begins on the 10th day of the FIRST MONTH. Y'SHUA enters JERUSALEM and is called upon by the people...Y'SHUA! BEN DAOUD....HO'SHUANAH!!! JESUS...SON OF DAVID..."SAVE US"!!!! Then the next thing ya see is THE KING CLEANING ABBA'S HOUSE....and CURSES THE FIG TREE.… it is then that the PHARISEES/NICOLAOTINS challenge HIM and QUESTION HIS AUTHORITY…

Now watch what follows..…

1)THE PARABLE OF THE TWO SONS.... 2)THE PARABLE OF THE TENANTS (THE VINEYARD) 3)THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING BANQUET (THOSE ARE THREE LAMPS OF A "MENORAH".) (THE CENTER LAMP IS THE CHALLENGES AND QUESTIONS...) 4(THE SEVEN WOES (THE FOUR WARNINGS) (THE NEXT THREE PARABLES COMPLETE THE "MENORAH") 5)THE PARABLE OF THE TEN VIRGINS 6)THE PARABLE OF THE TALENTS 7)THE PARABLE OF THE SHEEP AND THE GOATS.

Please step back, take a deep breath, and look at the patterns....and the sequence....that these images are given at the "moment" before "the church" is "born".

Old Dog V

SELAH!!!!

Now yesterday Steven, my brother, wrote:

Subject: Re: PROPHECY 6/1/2001 A Picture Of The Hardships To Come Dear Bob: It is interesting that you would write this again, for it came into my mind last night: "FOR WHAT WE ARE ABOUT TO RECEIVE, MAY WE BE TRULY GRATEFUL".

I was reminding the Mankers yesterday of something I wrote last fall. During the election saga in Florida, God had me pray and decree one night with our Church, and then told me that we had the victory. Later, the Lord revealed to me what was "WON": no more delay in God's dealings with America.

America was likened to a very sick cancer patient. Delay is something that most of the Church is praying for, but it will kill the patient. And so, God said, there would be no more delay. With a cancer patient, delay in radiation and chemotherapy will cause death, because the treatment will now kill the patient. The devil has been pushing for this delay. God's people, by and large, have been in agreement. We don't want the radiation. We don't want the treatment.

God says REJOICE when you suffer, yet who can do that without supernatural help? We have a whole nation full of Christians who are going to be tested on this point. Indeed: "FOR WHAT WE ARE ABOUT TO RECEIVE, MAY WE BE TRULY GRATEFUL"

Stephen L. Bening

First is THE TWO SONS....it ends with a question. second is THE EVIL TENANTS....it too ends with a question. one we should be aware of right now...because third is THE PARTY....and no one wants to come… it is followed by WRATH UNLEASHED....SELAH to the tenth

Yes Steve...REJOICE… i hear the "thunder" getting closer as i type. it is 1pm and dark in south FLORIDA in the natural.

I guess you have to know WHEN TO RUN...and WHEN TO STAND.

Shalom, Y'al... old dog

The Vulgar Prophet (Lesson 2)

Bob Neuman, 7.14.2001

Lesson Two

Let those who have ears to hear, listen to HIS VOICE.... and not my ramblings.

Let those who have eyes to see, perceive HIS WILL..... and not my illustrations.

Let those who have hearts to understand, discern HIS PURPOSE.... and they will understand why I do what must be done.

One of the most peculiar things i have learned is the extreme polarity of the two extremes within the "assembly of the saints". There are the many who love GOD and seem no different than anyone else. They laugh, cry, struggle and sometimes fail. But they get up and start over again. And then there are those "others". These are the ones who look down at the first group i mentioned and label them as "those people". You will find these "others" almost everywhere. In fact some entire congregations are "others". And are quick to distance themselves from "those people".

Certain subspecies of this race i call "the others" have some real peculiar tendencies. Some enjoy using "thee's and thous" dropped into the conversation when they want to prove themselves spiritual. Unlike our AMISH, MENONITE Brethren who do it all the time "the others" use it for effect only. There are some who throw the phrase "PRAISE GOD"...or...."THANK GOD" in every sentence the speak. Again it is an affectation more than praise and worship.

I call the others a "race" because that is how they define themselves....in the metron of scripture. For you see....they and their "cliques" are THE CHOSEN GENERATION. Or as THE MASTER REFERS TO THEM....THE SELF PROCLAIMED "VERY ELECT".

If you travel across America and any town with more than two stop signs you will see signs and symptoms of this. There are streets where you come to an intersection and you find two gas stations and two buildings designated as "churches". Going through "home town USA" 's main drag it is not uncommon passing 8-10-20 said buildings of various sizes, shapes, ages, and rules.

Supposedly all read the same scriptures, and acknowledge similar rules and beliefs. Notice i list rules ahead of beliefs. They do to, but seldom advertise it. The tragedy is that all of these believe they are THE CHOSEN GENERATION....THE CHILDREN OF GOD.

Old Dog V

But they never step foot in someone elses building. Rarely do they associate with "others" of different brand or label.

For the most part these people stay in their own little worlds and really do not bother anyone. Don't do a whole lot for the KINGDOM.... but that is because man has taught them that they are the kingdom....and not much else. They for the most part are innocuous. What is not so easily to ignore are those who have the calling to "reach" the world.

Out there is this group i call "PROFESSIONAL RELIGIOUS"....there whole purpose in life is to have others notice them. To grab the attention of all who notice and try to sell their brand of "religiosity". What is fun about them is they have an interesting assortment of "dialects" and "accents". The term "affectations" is not even strong enough to describe the elite of the elite of these "others".

Over the years i have had to move around and among many of these "interesting" individuals. The first thing i notice is how uncomfortable some of them are when i show up.

You have most likely met some of these "others"....those who see themselves as the "very elect" and make strong effort to show and tell you that you are not. Many of you may have bad memories of such encounters. Others have scars from old meetings, while others still have open wounds in their spirits from these encounters. Let me say you child are not the problem, so stop blaming yourself.

THE PROBLEM is THE "VERY ELECT"....and that is THE BIG JOKE.... for according to Matthew, JESUS warned that it was THE VERY ELECT who are in danger of BELIEVING THE LIE.

Actually, by considering themselves better, above, everyone else is the first layer in THE BIG LIE.

Many of you may wonder why i have the handle "the VULGAR PROPHET". Actually it is simply a tool to offend those eager to offend. Those who see "vulgar" as dirty, nasty, below themselves. You catch it? Remember JESUS'S story about the two who went to TEMPLE and prayed? REMEMBER THE PHARISEE who THANKED GOD...that he was not like "other men...women...etc". In his own mind ... and heart...and spirit...he was ABOVE all others...or if i put it im modern "christianese"... one of THE VERY ELECT.

Old Dog V

Many think of "vulgar" as someone using "bad words"..."4 letter words". Remember the first Pentecost where the 5000 said "aren't these guys" from Galilee? They knew where they came from by their "speech"...the words they used.

VULGAR simply means "common". The average JOE and JOAN who works hard and does their best. VULGAR became "dirty" in the MIDDLE AGES.... the Wealthy and the Royalty looked down at the "COMMON PEOPLE" and called them "vulgar"... because their hands were "dirty" and they did not talk like the "upper crust". They worked for the ELITE...the ELITE never got their hands dirty.

Now that is the BIG JOKE...THE VERY ELITE....have no intention of getting "down and dirty" for the GOSPEL of JESUS. Which is funny, because it was JESUS'S preference for the "down and dirty" that offended the hell out of the religious elite. Imagine a "prophet of GOD" hanging around skid row"? This guy who heals the sick and casts out demons talks with whores and touches lepers... and I HAVE TO INVITE HIM INTO MY HOUSE SO I CAN SNUB HIM! ! ! ! ! ! OH YUK!

Offending RELIGOUS TYPES....annoying Pharisees....should be the NATIONAL SPORT of THE KINGDOM.... only problem is that when HIS KINGDOM COMES...HE GETS RID OF ALL THE GOATS. only ones left are dirty smelly sheep.....

bahhhh, bahhh, bahhh

selah

old dog

Impedimenta (Lesson 3)

Bob Neumann, 7.17.2001

Lesson 3

Sometimes when things start you really have no idea where the PATH you walk will take you. This seems to be one of those. Many weeks ago an "old term" kept jumping in and was asking for time to sit and study. As usual the issue of original meaning/purpose verses modern vernacular and usage created a glaring rift in understanding.

Part of the importance i was "discerning" might have been based on an AWARENESS of "divine humor". How THE MASTER enjoys using "terms/words" with multiple depths and meanings. For years i have listened to preachers /teachers talk about getting "nuggets" of GOLD out of their study of scripture. Most of these people talked about personal rhema...little revelations that we all need to help us in our WALK. Most people find these "nuggets" because they were there to be found. It all goes back to present reality. "OUR GOD IS AN AWESOME GOD" is scripturally accurate. But if those 6 words become your Christian "mantra" it easily occurs that ABBA'S NATURE will be limited to us because of said "mantra". It boxes ABBA in. AWESOME has limited meaning...but it is a nice "label" for those who do not want to operate with HIS OTHER ASPECTS.... OMNIPOTENCE … OMNISCIENCE... OMNIPRESENCE... HOLINESS.... ETERNAL .... and many others.

Being OMNISCIENT means ABBA knows all we will ever need throughout our lives/walk and places them where and when we need them. Being ETERNAL helps because HE has known since before the creation. Being OMNIPOTENT mean simply....ain't nothin' can prevent or stop HIM....except us. Our freewill....

That is where i am now. For several weeks i have wanted to share about "IMPEDIMENTA"…. a "term" i kept getting in my spirit....and THE MASTER used several times.

At the same time HE had spoken to me about as ARMY on the march and the IMAGE of "LIVING OFF THE LAND" was placed heavily upon me. In "christianese" many call it a "burden" when GOD hands us something that we "carry" or are told to "pray about". In many ways this fits that mindset, but the last 3 days has taken it beyond the simple to profound.

Yesterday and last night i have been hearing a "song in my spirit" sang years ago by Sally Klein O'Connor. To me it is very intimate and personal. It speaks of the troubles

and trials we face just growing and appearing insurmountable. Even using that big "4 dollar word" tells me and anyone who reads this how deeply this has affected me. Maybe because the "stuff" i have had to deal with the last few months has often seemed impossible for me to deal with. simply because it was. In the natural i could not/should not have made it through.

That is where the SONG comes in... whenever the walls are too high...the road too rough… the demons just too damn big and many i hear HIM SING...."COME UNTO ME FOR MY LOAD IS EASY....COME UNTO ME FOR MY BURDEN IS LIGHT....EVERY VALLEY YOU HAVE EVER WALKED THROUGH, I WAS RIGHT THERE BESIDE YOU.....I WILL ALWAYS BE WITH YOU".

Yea, it's "just" a song....and HE IS "JUST" A SAVIOUR.... i wonder what kind of "crap" HE sees me walking into next, and has gently been preparing me. I can't help but wonder because i remember what HE HAS TAKEN me through ALREADY.....and everything really points forward....doesn't it?

Yesterday i had one of those "selah" things. A VISION....where i do not see or hear MY MASTER address anything specific....but the PURE SMELL AND TASTE was a WONDER TO BEHOLD.

I was sitting on a rise of ground just over a path. The path was tree lined and had all kinds of bushes and stuff growing on either side. I sat with my alice pack at my side and a rifle in my arms. It looked like a perfect place for an ambush or a "hit". So i sat and waited, just watching.

Shortly later i saw a woman casually walking, carrying a large "basket" on her head. She had some kind of simple tribal dress on and was barefoot. Her movement was not a staggered walk under he burden, but a rhythmic glide that shouted out to me. She was carrying her load without a thought about it. I watched her walk and within moments there were others with different "loads" all were carrying. All moved with their load, along the path. All in balance and with purpose.

Then i saw another woman, and she was carrying a "stick" across her shoulders and hanging on either end was a basket filled with stuff. Like the first woman she moved with her burden, but was dressed in "pajamas" and wore some type of sandal. And like before one became many and after awhile the path was empty and i waited. Everything balanced and with purpose.....

Suddenly the quiet forest setting began to fill with "noise" coming towards me....and i watched as a "third" woman came into view. But as she came towards me the whole

image changed. Instead of a "dirt path" it was concrete. The trees became buildings and bushed were...well you get the idea.

I watched this "woman" come into view. She wore a tank top and some kind of slacks where the cuff is tight and about half way up her calves. On her feet she wore those 3-4 inch sandals that looked like they would fall off on every step. From her arms hung numerous shopping bags. Unlike the first two women where i just watched them walk by, i really tried to pay attention to this woman. She had one of those "do's" firmly anchored in place, not one hair out of place. her sunglasses were like her clothes and sandals probably perfectly fashionable. she had plenty of makeup on so i would not even dare guess an age.

But unlike the first two who simply walked by, this one came to an abrupt halt...shopping bags swinging and purse dangling. I had to laugh as she dug a cell phone out of her hand bag and brought it too her face. What little "non-verbal" language i was picking up was intense. One hand firmly planted phone in ear and the other sat sealed to hip. As she began to tap her foot she slowly turned in a circle.

Two things i noticed...the shopping bags were definitely up scale...i saw a few names...and they were very light. And they got in her way as she moved. It was "obvious" she was not "getting" anywhere quickly and was not carrying much weight.

I guess it was at this point i noticed she was "POPPING GUM" as she appeared to be waiting on hold. My first thought was that "she was not happy" was emphasized when she dropped her "shopping bags on the ground and rummaged through her "handbag" with her free hand. I guess i was not surprised as she "lit" up and took a few quick drags. All this time i just shook my head and wondered. Instead of this woman walking and joining others "similarly burdened" the vision just ended with "her" standing, waiting.....

And that is where it ended....and the SONG BEGAN....."COME UNTO ME....."

The only problem is the SONG is not complete.....

Yes HIS yoke is easy....and indeed, HIS BURDEN is LIGHT....in comparison with my trying to "hump" all the crap and crud i have tried to carry over the years on my own...for my own reasons. What the SONG does not say is WHAT HE ALSO SAID in that scripture... "LEARN OF/FROM ME". And i guess this is where we get to "impediments" and "living off the land". We think of "impediment" as a "barrier" on our path.

Old Dog V

The term comes from ancient Latin. Im....ped.... describes something that messes up your feet...footing. Impedimenta was the "baggage train" of the ROMAN LEGION. Their "long term" supplies. Engineering equipment. Siege weapons....etc... it also included the "auxiliary units" the LEGION NEEDED....forge and blacksmith, quartermaster, engineers, artillery, cavalry, archers and slingers, etc.... a full LEGION on the march held nearly 10,000 men and another 10,000 in their "baggage train". The LEGION could march 15-20 miles a day....the carts and oxen 6-8. In 3 days time the LEGION could out travel their supply lines 30-40 miles. Back then that was a long distance...but it was maybe 5 days from your food rations.

And 10,000 men can not "live off the land".....selah.... one man can and i have for several months.... but i had to bring "my baggage train" so i can "dig" in for a long stay....

One of the "images" of the SAINTS is THE ARMY OF GOD. All church types like and use it a lot. The only problem is their imagery is shallow and self-gratifying.

Is there a real "army" of GOD out there? Troops in ranks....moving "UNDER COMMAND" towards a set position where THE LORD OF HOSTS can make war on HIS ENEMIES?

Maybe it is because so few HEAR HIM say "COME TO ME....AND I WILL GIVE YOU REST".... i have learned you need to rest and be ready to pick up HIS YOKE....and hump HIS PACK and accept HIS BURDEN.... and yes, HIS STUFF IS LIGHT AND EASY with HIM BEHIND YOU HELPING YOU.... but boy, how quick you can crash and burn when "you" decide to jump the track and go cross country. HE put the path down for us to travel with HIS STUFF....you know....HIS PATH...HIS STUFF...HIS ARMY...HIS BATTLE....HIS WAR....HIS PURPOSE....HIS KINGDOM and HIS GLORY FOREVER AND EVER.

AMEN

SELAH.....

And all we have to do is to "COME UNTO....". maybe HIS WAY IS TOO EASY AND SIMPLE....

I still can't figure...

old dog

The Voice Crying (lesson 4)

Bob Neumann, 8.15.2001

Lesson Number FOUR...…

And i pray there will be no others...…

Let those who have ears to hear, listen to HIS VOICE....and not my ramblings. Let those who have eyes to see, perceive HIS WILL.....and not my illustrations. Let those who have hearts to understand, discern HIS PURPOSE....and they will understand why i do what must be done.

Sometimes i am in utter awe when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT speaks to me, but just as easily i am overwhelmed at the UTTER DREAD that envelopes me when i find myself before THE LIVING GOD .....THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL. And then there are those times where the SIMPLICITY of ABBA'S WORDS warm and delight me as intensely as THE THUNDERS OF THE LAMB fore me to stand up and shout a battle cry of TRIUMPH AND TERROR.

It is written....that THE FEAR OF THE LORD is only the beginning of WISDOM. I suppose that when there is no visible signs of HOLY FEAR in a person's words, opinions, positions, dogmas, and doctrines we should not expect anything else but the works of fools. It frightens me to read what i am now writing because i see little in my own fruit basket to be safe and secure about.

Almost two weeks ago we made our final move and "dug" in.....in the natural. I never anticipated finding in the natural what i saw in the SECOND HEAVEN. That little place of "ambush" i shared about in "COME UNTO ME" has a mirror image in the natural....exactly 7 miles East of the main pass of the EASTERN Continental Divide.

I would have never believed on April 15 all that ABBA would accomplish in less than 70 days..… but HE IS GOD.....and HE ALONE IS WORTHY TO BE WORSHIPPED AND SERVED.…

Yes, i counted THE COST.....BUILT THE TOWER...and had plenty left over for remodeling, refurnishing and all the other "life's necessities" as perceived by Mrs olddog.

So tired, and somewhat relieved i was not expecting the QUESTION asked of me 14 days ago..…

Old Dog V

THE MASTER ASKED...."WHERE IS THE VOICE OF ONE CRYING IN THE WILDERNESS? WHAT IS HE SAYING TODAY? SHHHHH!!!!!! WAIT AND LISTEN WITH ME A WHILE."

So.....for 14 days i waited and listened to the many voices that have filled the TV.… RADIO ....WWW.… and i listened to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT give me a lesson i did not want to take.....or pass on to all who may read this.

According to Jesus there had been none like JOHN.....but he would be minor compared to those who would come later.

So much has been written about John....and THE SPIRIT OF ELIJAH. Almost as much has been written about the "sons of thunder", THE MANTLES OF ELIJAH/ELISHA.....that we pay little attention to several facts.

First, John came to MAKE STRAIGHT THE PATH....yeah, sure....he called for people to repent. IN HEBREW IT IS TESHUVAH. We entered the TIME OF TESHUVAH a few days ago....which means the DAYS OF AWE are coming fast. Anybody talk about TESHUVAH and YOM HaDIN in the last 3 weeks.....nope. Second, and what i liked best about ol' JOHNNY was he got in the faces of the PROFESSIONAL CLERGY....Confronted FALSE RELIGION AND FALSE LEADERSHIP. Not a whole lot of that either. Third...JOHN FACED DOWN HEROD....and the SIN OF NATIONAL POLITICAL LEADERSHIP...…

And ALL GOD"S CHILLEN SAID.....WE AIN'T GOT NO SIN IN OUR CAMP..…

Because "GOD'S MAN" is on the throne.....thank you Dutch and all the prophets of wherever.....…

So where is the PROPHETIC VOICE crying out according to THE WORDS OF ISAIAH.… JEREMIAH....EZEKIEL....NAHUM....AMOS..…

Even ELIJAH got into AHAB'S FACE and said "it ain't gonna rain".....because of AHAB and his daddy and granddaddy.… forget Jezebel DAUGHTER'S OF ZION.....AHAB must be faced several years before we can call for a rumble on MT CARMEL.

I watched and i listened....in THE SPIRIT i do not HEAR THE VOICE OF ONE CRYING IN THE WILDERNESS. Nor do i see/hear a lone corporate voice from the masses of prophetic people out there. and with this "understanding" i "hear" a scripture in my spiritman that is repeated twice in JUDGES.....something about the idea that "because there was no KING in the land".....everybody is doing what is right in their own eyes. this troubles me greatly.

Old Dog V

There are many threads out there....many little streams....coming from so many. but there is no one who is in a position to reach WASHINGTON, THE NATION, THE CHURCHES.…

THE MASTER has shown me many who claim the position(s)....and there are many who lust over a "ministry" of such scope in worldly parameters. Maybe too many.…

But none of these "POWER WANNABEE'S" have taken a serious look at John or ELIJAH.…their places of habitation.…living conditions....diet....wardrobe.…i'm sure not interested…

Is it tie to cast our bread upon the water.…

Even that image is wrong today.....part of TESHUVAH.…

selah dog

The True Chruch And Real Religion

Bob Neumann - July 10, 2001

On FRIDAY NIGHT/SATURDAY MORNING I had a very intense dream/night vision. The "end" of it was actually the beginning of intense spiritual warfare on a level I have neither experienced or witnessed from others. The fact that there were specific "spiritual" images such as a "storm" and a "whirlwind" there were natural aspects that would be. Case in point, the plane I saw crash was an RAF Tornado. (Thanks to a word search on google...I saw it) It is used by NATO. The particulars about the cruise missile(?) and strafing aircraft I can not give you because I did not take the time to study them as they were apparently trying to blow me to bits.

That does take a whole lot of "cuteness" out of dreams and visions when the issue of present reality forces you into survival mode. So after this event I called several intercessors to see what is happening "around".... anything "new".... as this most certainly was. Yet it was not that new because it seems everything has been leading up to this sense of now.

Personally I am a coward and have little faith. So I prayed and prayed hard.... for a while. And out of nowhere I got this "weird" feeling. It was not "PEACE" or "STILLNESS" like I have had in the past when my "spiritman" was running in panic. I do not know even how to describe it. Just a "mellowness" that blew in.

Saturday evening I was exhausted and was trying to just relax. Something that has been hard to do lately. When once again I was in the "SECOND HEAVEN" walking in a pretty meadow looking at tufts of wild flowers and scattered trees. I felt like I hadn't a care in the world, which should be a fact if I just let GOD take care of things. Simple isn't it?

And I just stood there watching the clouds roll by and smelling all those nice smells you associated with an unpolluted reality. I felt the GENTLE BREEZE and just felt nice all over.

And I heard that warm tender VOICE I heard so long ago and when I turned there STOOD my ABBA, THE ETERNAL, EVERLASTING FATHER. HE JUST SMILED at me and walked over. It was then I noticed I was wearing the same "fatigues" I had worn when leaving the REDOUGHT. Here was a change from my past experiences, but it didn't matter because I was with ABBA.

Old Dog V

"YOU KNOW, MY SON, WE TOLD YOU EVERYTHING WAS GOING TO BE ALL RIGHT THE FIRST TIME YOU ACTUALLY HEARD US. IT HAS TAKEN YOU ALONG TIME TO JUST TRUST WHAT WE TELL YOU."

I mumbled an apology, one thing I guess I have done a lot of; never seems to matter with ABBA.

"THERE IS ONLY ONE WAY TO DEAL WITH THE LIE AND THE DARKNESS, SON.

YOU MUST STAND IN OUR TRUTH AND BE OUR LIGHT. YOU HAVE BEEN SHAPED AND PREPARED TO DO WHAT WE HAVE PLANNED FOR YOU. WE ARE PROUD THAT YOUR CHOICE WAS TO SUBMIT AND ACCEPT OUR WILL. TO SEEK FIRST THE KINGDOM AND TO HUNGER FOR THE SAKE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS. IT IS SO UTTERLY IMPOSSIBLE TO DO, SHEMUEL, YET THERE IS NOTHING REALLY EASIER."

I laughed at the paradox of HIS STATEMENT of seen from natural eyes and explored with fleshly wisdom. IT IS WRITTEN....NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE with GOD....and how many times had I heard LET GO AND LET GOD.

"YES SON....IN ORDER TO LIVE YOU MUST DIE, TO BE FIRST YOU MUST BE LAST, AND WHEN YOU DESIRE AND ACCEPT THE POSITION OF THE LEAST IN TRUE JOY I WILL EXALT YOU."

With that ABBA was quiet and I picked up the change. Up to then all the personal pronouns were "PLURAL"....here HE SAID "I". Stayed quiet and watched HIS SMILE GROW. HE NODDED AT ME AND TOOK MY ARM and WE BEGAN TO WALK.

"SON, THERE ARE SOME PERKS THAT I HAVE RESERVED FOR MYSELF, BUT WE ARE ECHAD. WE ARE ONE. TODAY I CHOSE TO SPEAK FIRST AS ELOHENU BUT NOW I AM ABBA. I HAVE RESERVED THIS MOMENT WITH YOU BECAUSE YOU WILL NEED THIS MEMORY IN THE TIMES AHEAD."

I could not help shuddering because the information I just received was intense and made the "basement" revelation come into sharp focus.

"BUT YOU KNOW ALL THIS AND HAVE PREPARED FOR IT. BUT LIKE SO MUCH BEFORE, ONLY WHEN YOU REALLY NEED IT WILL IT ALL COME TOGETHER."

"DO YOU REMEMBER TREY MENTIONING TO YOU THAT THE ONLY THING LEFT IS "THE TRUTH"?

"Yes, ABBA", I replied, remembering that night very well....the night THE LAMB gave me a torch and said "BURN THE BONES!".

Old Dog V

"SO YOU NEED TO KNOW THE TRUTH AND CHALLENGE THE LIE."

Just then I heard some familiar sound slowly approaching. ABBA KISSED ME AND SMILED as I turned to watch what was coming over a small rise in the meadow.

Like I said it was familiar. I have heard sheep so many times in the SECOND HEAVEN, but I had rarely "SEEN" MY MASTER from this altitude. I guess that was why HE WAS LAUGHING when we embraced. It was quick and we kept walking with the biggest bunch of sheep I have ever seen, and all around the perimeter where numerous sheep dogs of all kinds of different breeds.

"NOW DON'T GET ALL NOSTALGIC ON ME NOW", HE began with MIRTH.... "IT TOOK ME LONG ENOUGH TO GET YOU OUT OF THE FOUR-FOOTED COMFORT ZONE."

I really had to laugh....as did HE.

"I NEED TO THROW SOME HEAVY THINGS AT YOU, DOG, AND YOU HAVE WAITED A LONG TIME FOR IT."

With that I spied an outcropping of rocks as the pleasant meadow turned into a gentle rolling bunch of hills. Out in front of us was a slow flowing river....as in "still waters". I was sitting for just a moment when I thought I heard music. Now this is new I thought until I realized I knew what I was hearing.... Parkenin playing guitar....something from that Bach guy about sheep grazing happily. I just shook my head at HIS WIDE SMILE AND LAUGHTER....

"COOL SOUND SYSTEM, DOG!....DESIGNED IT MYSELF...."

I think I muttered "OY" as we both laughed. "For some reason, BOSS," I began, "I sense that YOU plan to get real, real serious about something."

With that HE TURNED TO ME AND SMILED.... "ABBA TOLD YOU AWHILE AGO IT IS TIME. EVERYONE IS EXPECTING AND ANTICIPATING "SOMETHING". MOST HAVE BEEN FOR A LONG TIME. TOO BAD THEY HAVE SPENT SO MUCH TIME AND EFFORT DOING THAT "WHAT IS RIGHT IN THEIR OWN EYES STUFF".

I nodded and mumbled in agreement....and HE PULLED A U-TURN ON ME.

"YOU KNOW I AM GOING TO HAVE YOU WRITE THIS DOWN AND SEND IT OUT....SO I WILL LAY IT OUT STRAIGHT FOR YOU. WHEN I FIRST WALKED AND TALKED WITH YOU I LEFT OUT MOST OF THE "THEE'S" AND "THOU'S" MOST EXPECT TO SEE IN THEIR USUAL "RELIGIOUS STUFF". DO YOU KNOW WHY DOG?"

“Because it sounds phony, LORD.”, I replied.

“WELL MOST OF WHAT IS OUT THERE IS...WE BOTH KNOW IT.... BUT BECAUSE IT SOUNDS “RELIGIOUS” THEY BUY IT ALL THE TIME. IF THEY ONLY FOLLOWED ME, LISTENED TO ME, THEY WOULD KNOW MY VOICE AND THEY WOULD NOT BE DECEIVED BY EVERYTHING AROUND THEM. DO YOU KNOW THE WORST PART OF THE AMERICAN GOSPEL AND THE KING JAMES ONLY DEBATE THAT PEOPLE KEEP THROWING BACK AND FORTH?”

> “It leaves out most of the world, LORD. They argue you have to read the KJV.... if you don’t you are reading something not “OF GOD”. What it says is we are the real church... and “they” ain’t.”

“HOW MUCH OF THE WORLD IS FUNCTIONALLY LITERATE IN ENGLISH DOG?”, HE ASKED WITH A LAUGH. “DON’T TRY TO GUESS, DOG. HALF YOUR HIGH SCHOOL GRADUATES THIS YEAR WILL NEVER PICK UP POOR OLD KING JAMES FOR THE SIMPLE REASON THEY COULD NOT READ IT IF THEY TRIED. THAT IS THE REAL SHAME OF YOUR COUNTRY, DOG. THEY ARE SO INTENT AT TAKING CARE OF THE WORLD’S WOES THAT THEIR HOMES AND COMMUNITIES ARE RAMPANT BATTLE GROUNDS WHERE DARKNESS IS WINNING MOSTLY UNCONTESTED.”

All humor was gone as the FIRE IN HIS EYES INTENSIFIED.... “I SAID FIRST IN JERUSALEM, DOG. THEY DID NOT TRY TO TAKE CARE OF THEIR OWN HOUSEHOLDS BEFORE MESSING WITH OTHERS. THEY DID NOT WITNESS TO THEIR NEIGHBORS BEFORE STARTING GLOBAL OUTREACHES.”

“WE ASKED YOU WHAT WAS THE TRUE CHURCH?”

“Yes, LORD,” I began slowly “it is another “hot” topic for many. It is another diversion for the masses to argue about and to help divide themselves into smaller and smaller cliques.”

“YOU DON’T LIKE THE TERM “CHURCH”, DO YOU DOG?.”, HE ASKED.

“You know I don’t, LORD. Not when it causes division and strife everywhere you turn”.

“HAVE YOU EVER WONDERED WHY THE NICOLAOTINS CHOSE TO USE THE TERM “CHURCH” AS A CATCH ALL FOR THE SAINTS?”

....I shook my head because I really was not sure where HE WAS TAKING IT.

Old Dog V

“OUTSIDE OF WHEN I SPOKE OF THE FOUNDATION OF REVELATION THAT THE GATES OF HELL COULD NOT CONQUER, I DID NOT USE IT TO GREAT DETAIL. PAUL USED THE IMAGES OF CHURCH AND BODY. I GAVE YOU IMAGES OF A SHEPHERD AND MY WORD SPEAKS OF A TIME WHEN THERE WOULD BE ONE SHEPHERD AND ONE FLOCK.

INSTEAD OF A GLOBAL “CHURCH” YOU COULD HAVE BEEN USING A GLOBAL “FLOCK”.

“I ALSO TAUGHT THAT I WAS THE TRUE VINE.... YET A WORLDWIDE GRAPEVINE IS NOT A POPULAR METAPHOR.”

“EVER WONDER WHY?”

For awhile I thought of other images that are there, and I was stumped. HE KNEW IT....

“JUST CONSIDER THIS, DOG. THE CHURCH HAS TO HAVE PRIESTS, MINISTERS, STRUCTURE. A “BODY” DOES, BUT FEW PEOPLE CAN SEE THEMSELVES AS FUNCTIONAL BODY PARTS. THE CHURCH HAS A SLEW OF TITLES AND POSITIONS EVERYONE CAN GET A HANDLE FOR. LOOK AT MY FLOCK... IF YOU ARE A SHEEP OR IF YOU ARE NOT, NO OTHER CHOICES. SEEING THERE IS ONLY ONE SHEPHERD, ME, THERE IS NO ROOM FOR BEAUROCRACY. BABYLON NEEDS BEAUROCRACY. ALL I SAID IS “IF YOU LOVE ME YOU WILL OBEY ME”. IS THAT TOO SIMPLE DOG?”

“THE TRUE CHURCH IS NOT “OF” THIS WORLD. IT IS NOT “INTO” THE STUFF THE WORLD PANDERS. THE CHURCH AS AMERICA PERCEIVES IT NEEDS RELIGION AS AMERICA HAS CREATED THEM. WHICH IS BASICALLY THE COMPILATION OF DOCTRINES OF MEN AND DEMONS TIED UP WITH A BOW. HOW MUCH BLOOD, SWEAT, TOIL AND TEARS HAS BEEN SPENT IN AMERICA TO SEPARATE, ISOLATE, FRACTIONALIZE, MINIMALIST, DEMORALIZE MY FLOCK?”.

“I HAVE HEARD SO MUCH ABOUT RELIGION AND SPIRITUALITY FROM THE LIPS OF SELF-SERVING HYPOCRITES THAT DO NOTHING FOR ANYONE BUT THEMSELVES AND THOSE THEY ARE TIED TO. I DON’T CARE IF YOU CALL THEM CULTS, SECTS, MOVEMENTS, OR DENOMINATIONS. THEY ARE NOT OF ME. AND IF THEY ARE NOT OF ME, GATHERING WITH AND FOR ME. ALL THEY DO IS SCATTER MY SEED, MY FRUIT, MY SHEEP, MY CHILDREN. AND MANY OF THEM SAY I WILL NEITHER JUDGE OR PUNISH.”

“SO, OLD DOG, WHAT IS THE TRUE CHURCH?”

“Those who obey YOU.” was my answer.

“GOOD ENOUGH, DOG. WHAT RELIGION DO THEY PARTICIPATE IN? I KNOW, YOU EXPECTED ME TO SAY PRACTICE. I’M TIRED OF PEOPLE “PRACTICING” RELIGION. IT’S TIME THEY DO IT FOR REAL.... ON THE WORLD STAGE... IN THE BIG GAME.... NO MORE TIME FOR PRACTICE.... NO MORE DRESS REHEARSALS.... IF THEY AIN’T GOT IT NOW IT IS TOO LATE”.

“ISAIAH SPEAKS OF THE “TRUE” FAST.... JAMES TAUGHT ABOUT “REAL” RELIGION.

EVEN I ASKED THE GOATS ABOUT WHAT THEY DID UNTO ME. IT HAS NEVER BEEN HIDDEN FROM THE SHEEP. THE NICOLAOTINS TWISTED IT MANY WAYS, BUT MY TRUTH WAS ALWAYS THERE AND MY SPIRIT HAS NEVER BEEN TAKEN AWAY FROM THOSE WHO FOLLOWED ME WITH ALL THEIR HEART.”

“AND THAT DOG, IS MY REAL CHURCH.... MY SAINTS.... MY LILY..... “YOU STILL HAVE A LETTER TO DELIVER OLD FRIEND.... AN INVITATION.... “I WONDER HOW MANY REMEMBER”.

I remembered, as does one brother who asks every now and then. I’ve been carrying it a long time it seems. HE sat quietly for awhile and I waited. This was not what I had expected after that night vision the night before.

Finally HE TURNED TO ME AND SMILED.... again I waited.....

“REMEMBER THE SOVIET FIELD MARSHAL’S RESPONSE OF “ALWAYS BUSINESS BEFORE PLEASURE”?.

With that I watched THE GOOD SHEPHERD stand and stretch. HE turned and looked away to where the sheep safely grazed. AS HE TURNED BACK TO ME THE HEAVENLIES SWIRLED AND BEFORE ME WAS THE LAMB....THE GREAT AND DREADFUL KING. LIKE DANIEL AND JOHN I SAW HIM AND WAS SHAKEN ONCE AGAIN. I NOW STOOD ALONG SIDE HIM LOOKING DOWN UPON THE LITTLE BLUE MARBLE CALLED EARTH. HE STOOD AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. ONCE AGAIN I COULD HEAR THE SONG OF MOSES. AS THE CHOIRS BEGAN TO SING THE SONG OF THE LAMB HE STEPPED TOWARD ME AND I FELT THAT LAUGHTER BEGIN INSIDE OF ME ONCE AGAIN.

“WHEN IT COMES TO MY BRIDE DOG, IT IS STRICTLY BUSINESS. AND OUR BUSINESS COMES FIRST AND FOREMOST. AFTER THAT EVERYTHING ELSE IS STRICTLY PLEASURE.”

Old Dog V

WITH THAT THE LAMB, THE BRIDEGROOM, LAUGHED AND SWATTED MY SHOULDER. “WHEREVER YOU GO I WILL BE YOUR REARGUARD. HAVE SOME FUN AND LEAVE A FEW CALLING CARDS BEHIND.”

Suddenly I remembered that night on the mountain and some poles...I could hear HIS LAUGHTER as I closed visor and looked down just before jumping, and I was back in bed wondering how I was going to write this down. So I guess I got my answers.....

Yup.

Selah

Prophetic Imagery

Bob Neumann, 7.3.2001

Dear Steve, i hope this gets through....the last three times i tried to post to the WPA it did not go through, the long messages i wrote "vanished" and my pc crashed. but that has happened everytime i have tried to post out..… and rebooting 2-3 times a day is a pain…

A week ago i shared this anecdote with Edith by phone with intent to share with you. it is easier to talk than to write.…

Two days after we got to Asheville i had a real funny introduction with this Jabez thing. when people first told me about this "book" they said it was for the "wealth of the wicked to send their wealth to the church". The first time i heard this rationalization i shook my head. after over 15 same declarations i got worried and asked ABBA....HE SAID "WATCH AND WAIT".… so i did not go out and buy this new "christian self-help book". Well at least it has a quasi-spiritual aspect.

Let me explain that only 70+ days ago we quit our jobs. 60+ days ago sold our house. Exactly 14 days ago we arrived in Ashevile.

Two things i noticed...the huge amount of birds all around, and the largest bunches of flowers up and down the streets and highways....most of which are "lilies".

A funny thing happened as i entered Asheville....a car passed me and slammed it's brakes. i'm glad the speed limit was only 35mph because i came inches from rearending the "idiot". But what caught my attention was a red bumper sticker with white lettering that boldly declaired.....…

WE STILL PRAY!

As the traffic backed up behind us...and please understand there was no stop sign...no traffic light… not an intersection even...the "idiot" just rammed to a stop and after about 45+ seconds roared away.

They only thing i could think was i was supposed to hit him/her/it.…

So as i started off again i asked a simple question… "what just happened?". the answer was weird....THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT asked me "TO WHOM DO THEY PRAY?"

I had no answer...i could assume THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB. Buy said driver could be a Moslem, a Hindu, a Buddhist, use your imagination..…

What i got was another question "HOW DO THEY PRAY?" Now that carried a whole different can of worms. At least JESUS said to not pray as the heathen do. So i thought about how "christians" pray. Again if you take JESUS seriously....most christians don't pray like heathen....they pray nice and loud...often in King Jamesesse....like the "hypocrites". To me you pray as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT directs..… or in utter pain and desperation..."OUT OF THE DEPTHS". Personally i take GOD seriously about "reasoning together",,,,it is a good time for intercession and supplication.

Since comming to town i have seen a whole lot of these bumper stickers....still have no clue...maybe it is a "right-wing" conspiracy for prayer in school?

THE DAY AFTER arriving we went looking around and found malls...and a book store called Books-a-Million. Never saw one before and we went in..…

Just as i came trough the door there was a HUGE crimson banner hanging from the ceiling with GOLD LETTERS that read "HARRY POTTER". and i thought...asheville=city of darkness....Harry should be popular here....personally i have nothing against old Harry, but lots of "christians" do. I wonder why they haven't screeched about Bilbo Baggins and Gandolf. Or Sleeping Beauty, Cinderella, Mary Poppins, and all of those other "practitioners" of the craft.…

Well i had to walk under the banner to check out the rest of the store....but i did not get far....because the display under ol' Harry was "THE BOOK OF JABEZ".....… now i had to laugh....as i picked up a copy i heard in my spirit "WITCHCRAFT of THE PROSPERITY GOSPEL". As i looked at the $9.99 price tag on this tiny 85+ page large print thing i heard MY MASTER SAY..."IF THEY JUST SOUGHT MY KINGDOM FIRST AND FORMOST".…

I put the book back because i was living according to HIS WORDS. I/we left a $100,000 joint income....have not received a paycheck in 2 months. We came to asheville under intense attack with no jobs available for the moment. What good is repeating a 2 verse "give me, give me" prayer for 30 consecutive days when THE LAMB HIMSELF said "DO NOT PRAY IN VAIN REPETITIONS".

If i am not walking in obedience what good is any prayer?

Except for one of contrition and repentance.…

For 12 days we have gone back and forth....looking for a job...at least for me. In this time i see the birds of the air and the lilies of the field....if ABBA does not love me as much as them, then i will need to worry. But i hear the songs every morning and i see vivid

living color every mile i traveled...and i remember HIS WORDS from long ago that HE REPEATS SO OFTEN....."EVERYTHING IF GOING TO BE OKAY"….

Yesterday i did the paperwork for a fulltime job that starts monday…. i also landed a part time job 4 hours later...ABBA has provided....HE HAS BLESSED.…

I won't judge this whole Jabez fad....don't need to. My ABBA told me all about it in HIS WAY.…

Anybody who have gone the 30-60-90 day ritual and won the lottery the next week.… please give us a praise report....supposedly millions of people have bought the book.… thousands of preachers have joined the ranks....so someone out there has had to win / receive the "big enchalada"...… and if any have...i have now 12 days till my next/first paycheck.....etc...etc…

shabbat shalom ya'll

The Sounds Of Silence

Bob Neumann, Sun, 19 Aug 2001

Sometimes i wonder what ABBA wants of me. Now i am not criticizing THE MOST HIGH GOD. Call it "deeply intrigued" by what is happening in my life, and how it is being done. In the realm of natural events i left my job, my home, my city and all my friends....June 15. Now on August 18 i am fully moved into a new home, have a new job in a new community. In about 60 days all was accomplished....in the natural.

What bothers me is in the realm of the spirit. What follows this paragraph was mostly written on August 13-14. When i tried to send it my pc "burped" and it vanished into the realm of the www. This kind of thing happens when i "get ahead" of whatever timescale ABBA has set in motion. So i watch what takes place while i await the proper time and i usually am amazed. So it is now. From 3 different sources i have been given WORDS from a Mr John Lallier. What he says about south Florida gives rationalization for how i could move expeditiously.

Yesterday my friend and brother, Stephen Bening, shared from Isaiah 21. And the question that THE LORD OF HOSTS asks HIS WATCHMAN. Also yesterday i was sent through two sources a WORD from an old friend Stephen Hanson, "GO FORTH TO BATTLE AND TO TRIUMPH"" Please understand, i was sent out of South Florida to North Carolina for that reason....to destroy the works of the enemy. To put it bluntly...that is what has bothered me. I do not know how THE LORD OF HOSTS wants that done....except by what images i have gotten in the past, do i have a "handle" on how HE OPERATES. So here is what i wanted to share several days ago.....

THE SOUNDS OF SILENCE

For years i have moved as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has chosen to lead me. Often i have felt like Henry David Thoreau's "DIFFERENT DRUMMER" moving contrary to the "parade" because I hear a "different cadence" from a "different drummer". All to often i find myself seeing or listening to "images" in my spirit that can not be classified as "dreams" or "visions". When these begin to happen I can not hide from them, i have tried, and it does not work. Likewise specific people reenter my life by phone calls and emails. Since June 12 i have had three long periods of time without telephone, emails, and TV. You could call them PERIODS OF SEPERATION....PERIODS IN THE WILDERNESS. Or TIMES OF SILENCE...especially when i hear not the VOICE of MY GOD. The last occurred from July 29-30 till the 14th of August. During those times many tried to contact. My brother Trey Mitchell who I keep trying to contact without success. And my brother John Moore from MONTANA. In the past John always has

contacted me as THE MOST HIGH has started me on a new path...or a new set of images. The last was the last week in December 2000....and the movie THE MAN WHO SHOT LIBERTY VALANCE. Many of you have read his and Bill Burns interpretations from that image. I do not know today what John has been receiving, but we have common images from MOVIES. I also get images from songs, sometime movie songs.

A while back i was in the PLACE of Isaiah 21...THE WATCHMAN whom THE MASTER QUESTIONED. And i wrote it was time for battle...all out warfare...the TIME OF THE DREADWARRIORS. Others also have picked this up. And now i have had some interesting Movie Images and songs...

It was a no brainer why THE MASTER sent me to the "BUCKLE OF THE BIBLE BELT"… lots of religion all over the place.... but it was a hybrid of Laodicea and Sardis ....spiritual blindness in the place where the enemy put his own throne. What i was doing cruising THE GATES made no sense....and then came an image of YUL BRYNER wearing all black driving a horse drawn hearse with Steve McQueen riding shotgun. Had a great song too. But my answer did not come from THE MAGNIFICENT SEVEN....but the SEVEN SAMURAI.... I was not there to storm the enemy's camp..... I was there not to kick down the enemy's gates....i closed and locked them... The answer came from a "new" movie about a Russian Sniper...and turning the tide of the battle of Stalingrad.

The movie is THE ENEMY AT THE GATE(S). Timely, ain't it..… All this time though i have had a song and lyrics hitting me constantly....and a Psalm. The Prophet Paul "RHYMIN" Simon and PSALM 49....not a happy marriage of images...i kid you not.…

The Sound of Silence (P. Simon, 1964)

Hello darkness, my old friend,

I've come to talk with you again,

Because a vision softly creeping,

Left its seeds while I was sleeping,

And the vision that was planted in my brain

Still remains

Within the sound of silence

The last THING MY MASTER told me to do was to tarry with HIM and to LISTEN TO THE SILENCE. Paul speaks clearly of dreams and visions and i see the many times i

have defended the use by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT of dreams and visions by "SO CALLED CHRISTIANS" that deny the prophetic...deny dreams and visions...and deny that there is A MOST HOLY SPIRIT. And JOB 33 where GOD SPEAKS TWICE...in dreams and night visions.

Hello darkness, my old friend, I've come to talk with you again, does not bother me when i am chewing on....

[1] Hear this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

[2] Both low and high, rich and poor, together.

[3] My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

[4] I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

Darkness does not bother me...any of the four HEBREW definitions. Years ago Dr J R Church taught on the "dark sayings" and it allowed me to "see" them from a "different" vantage point. Later i studied Psalm 49 and all the collateral Old Testament verses that speak of GOD and darkness....in the HEBREW from a Sephardic Rebbe.

It is amazing how much is ignored by Dr Strong and the KJV.

You see, Psalm 49 starts out by addressing all the world....which is the CHURCH....and not ISRAEL...or the GLAMORIZED NORTH AMERICAN CONGREGATION...and ABBA means every man, woman, child...2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.... the DARK SAYINGS is what follows....

[5] Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

YES...I "FEAR" THE MOST HIGH GOD....and HIS DAYS OF JUDGEMENT...but few seem to either notice or care. Without THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB we are all "DEAD MEAT"…. without a relationship with ABBA we all fall short...SELAH.

[6] They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

[7] None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him:

8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)

[9] That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.

Behold where the "GOSPEL OF PROSPERITY" has brought us. A "church" that incessantly "brags" about it's wealth and "blessings"....David asked once "WHY DO THE

WICKED PROSPER"....to the amerikan church only the "VERY ELECT" prosper...it is there "witness" of "RIGHTIOUSNESS".....selah.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names.

How many "ministries" out there have a "MAN'S" name in the letterhead? And so much for that brand of wisdom.

12 Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.

Boy, verse 13 nails it....their "prosperity" is their rational of DIVINE APPROVAL is FOLLY. "HONOUR" cuts no deal with THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL...so much for the approval of men...and the rules of men.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

In the middle of this 14th verse is a wild image...THE UPRIGHT shall have DOMINION … not the affluent...anyone remember a NT line about "humble yourself in the SIGHT OF THE LORD...and HE will lift you up"...? selah....

15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah. AMEN...

And tells us a whole lot of how this PSALM ENDS.....

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;

17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.

20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

So much for worldly wealth and honors which the church and the professional clergy gloats over. Over a year ago THE MASTER hit me with an image...gather SILVER...

which is understanding....without understanding wisdom is useless. Bit then again, without "UNDERSTANDING"....everything perishes...selah.

But Dr Church, and the Rebbe, pointed out the importance of "images"..."patterns"...and "sequences" which i have written and taught in great detail. So if you look at Psalm 49....it has to be part of something. Anyone ever study "SEVENS" in scripture?

If you make Psalm 49 the "shammish" of a seven PSALM MENNORAH...things "HAPPEN"....remember "7"s....

Psalm 46...47...48....49....50...51...52....

Psalm 46

1 God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

Psalm 47

1 O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding

Psalm 48

[1] Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.

[2] Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

[3] God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

[4] For, lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

[5] They saw it, and so they marveled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

[6] Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

[7] Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.

[14] For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide even unto death.

Psalm 49

[1] Hear this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

[2] Both low and high, rich and poor, together.

[3] My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

[4] I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

[5] Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

[6] They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

[7] None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him:

[14] Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

Psalm 50

[1] The mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

[2] Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.

[3] Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

[4] He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

[5] Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

[6] And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.

[7] Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God.

[14] Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:

[21] These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

Psalm 51

[1] Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

[2] Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

[3] For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

[4] Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

[5] Behold, I was shapen in iniquity, and in sin did my mother conceive me.

[6] Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

[7] Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

[14] Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

Psalm 52

[1] Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.

[2] Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

[3] Thou lovest evil more than good; and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

[4] Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.

[5] God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

[6] The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:

[7] Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

It is interesting how the pattern flows....now go back and read just the 7th and 14th and 21st verses in order....but see where it all leads to and this is what is so amazing...

Psalm 53

To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

[1] The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.

[2] God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God.

[3] Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

[4] Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

[5] There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them.

[6] Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

Anyone notice...no seventh verse in psalm 53? no place for redemption...for the FOOL .. those with "abominable iniquity". even the term is frightening. As is THE MASTER'S WORDS to the GOATS...."DEPART FROM ME YOU WORKERS OF INIQUITY, FOR I NEVER KNEW YOU".

Many people send me daily reports on the troubles in Israel. There are many who predict even greater "TROUBLES". I can not help but wonder if they know THE WORD OF GOD.… DANIEL'S 70TH WEEK...THE TIME OF JACOB'S TROUBLE? As long as "we" americanski think we are the center of the universe we will miss the fact that GOD said this all will happen. So everytime someone sends me an email for prayer for GOD to INTERVENE and stop it, i shudder. And it takes me back to RHYMIN' SIMON…

In restless dreams I walked alone

Narrow streets of cobblestone,

'Neath the halo of a street lamp,

I turned my collar to the cold and damp

Old Dog V

When my eyes were stabbed by the flash of a neon light

That split the night

And touched the sound of silence

During my "silence" Sister Edith Jackson sent me something i wrote in 2000 about GRAY STREETS...GRAY PEOPLE.... and i realized the images painted in this song was not new to me...that is unsettling when you read his next verse.…

And in the naked light I saw

Ten thousand people, maybe more.

People talking without speaking,

People hearing without listening,

People writing songs that voices never share

And no one dare

Disturb the sound of silence.

Beautiful line...the "naked light"....THE LIGHT of GOD IS PURE...nothing HIDDEN or DISGUISED...TRUTH

"Fools" said I, "You do not know

Silence like a cancer grows.

Hear my words that I might teach you,

Take my arms that I might reach you."

But my words like silent raindrops fell,

And echoed

In the wells of silence

Ouch...have i been trying to reach THE FOOLS, LORD? i asked....and realized it was not me they were ignoring...but ABBA. and i cried some more.

And the people bowed and prayed

To the neon god they made.

And the sign flashed out its warning,

In the words that it was forming.

And the sign said, "The words of the prophets

are written on the subway walls

And tenement halls."

And whisper'd in the sounds of silence.

Where are the "highways" and "byways" to the AFLUENT LAODICIAN church? Yes ...skid row ...which is where the prophets need to be...among the "have-nots" who are lost, hurting.... alone.

Now 1964/65 was an interesting pair of years for Paul and his friend Art.…

Blessed (P. Simon, 1965)

Blessed are the meek for they shall inherit.

Blessed is the lamb whose blood flows.

Blessed are the sat upon, Spat upon, Ratted on,

O Lord, Why have you forsaken me?

I got no place to go,

I've walked around Soho for the last night or so.

Ah, but it doesn't matter, no.

Blessed is the land and the kingdom.

Blessed is the man whose soul belongs to.

Blessed are the meth drinkers, Pot sellers, Illusion dwellers.

O Lord, Why have you forsaken me?

My words trickle down, like a wound

That I have no intention to heal.

Blessed are the stained glass, window pane glass.

Blessed is the church service makes me nervous

Blessed are the penny rookers, Cheap hookers, Groovy lookers.

O Lord, Why have you forsaken me?

Old Dog V

I have tended my own garden

Much too long.

Scarey words that end with an intriguing comment....or is it an answer to AMERICA when JUDGEMENT FALLS as the WORD OF THE LORD has come forth over and over since the 1920's. On a very personal note...1965 saw a song i listened to over and over...the theme song of my youth, long forgotten till this last time of QUIET…

I Am a Rock (P. Simon, 1965)

A winter's day

In a deep and dark December;

I am alone,

Gazing from my window to the streets below

On a freshly fallen silent shroud of snow.

I am a rock,

I am an island.

I've built walls,

A fortress deep and mighty,

That none may penetrate.

I have no need of friendship; friendship causes pain.

It's laughter and it's loving I disdain.

I am a rock,

I am an island.

Don't talk of love,

But I've heard the words before;

It's sleeping in my memory.

I won't disturb the slumber of feelings that have died.

If I never loved I never would have cried.

I am a rock,

Old Dog V

I am an island.

I have my books

And my poetry to protect me;

I am shielded in my armor,

Hiding in my room, safe within my womb.

I touch no one and no one touches me.

I am a rock,

I am an island.

And a rock feels no pain;

And an island never cries.

The PROBLEM is i am not a ROCK....when LOVE...ABBA enters your life it is wonderful. But when you pick up HIS "BURDEN"...HIS "YOKE"...things change. You learn GRIEF. You learn TRAVAIL. You can not have relationship with ABBA without picking up HIS EMOTIONS. My ARMOR is useless...as is my poetry. funny....but those old words are true…

If I never loved I never would have cried.

I am a rock,

I am an island.

but i am not an island sitting all alone, isolated, insulated...

i am not a rock...my tears acknowledge that fact…

But i am happy to declare ABBA..."LOVES ME LIKE A ROCK"....a ROCK THAT NEVER CHANGES...THE ROCK OF ISRAEL WHERE MOSES AND DAVID STOOD ON.....and i do too.

BLESSED BE THE LORD MY ROCK AND MY FORTRESS....

selah dog

Who Has God Been Lying To

Bob Neumann, 9/2001

For several days I have tried to be still and to await my LORD. It all started when I had a very intense dream for two consecutive nights. In both the LORD spoke but once, two short words.... ..."IT'S DONE". There have been times where I have heard long and very moving WORDS that I was instructed to "write down" and to "send out". The basis for this is in the second chapter of Habakkuk. Most Christians who believe that GOD speaks today almost all accept this scripture. But in North America only about 15% of the church going public believe that ABBA is speaking today. Which is amazing since there are tens of millions in North America that categorically believe in "angels", "ascended masters", and even "advanced extraterrestrials" who will send them messages personally.

Scripturally we can call such non-religion based "contact" as lying spirit. Last week I had one of those SENTINEL moments. I, like probably many, received many emails. Within moments I received two specific "posts". Each by men well known in this prophetic congregation on the internet. The problem was that the two conflicted in their entirety. As I stepped aside and was perplexed at the present degree of variance in the so called prophetic community I did the only thing appropriate. I shut my mouth and turned my face to the wall and called out to my ABBA. Years ago I read a quote from Edmund Burke, I believe. "PRAYER IS THE LAST ACT OF A SCOUNDREL". Why this came to me I may never be certain. The last few weeks many, many people have talked about "prayer". About praying for America. The city of New York. All political leaders. Victims, survivors, rescue workers....the United States...members of the military presently preparing and deploying for war.

Within moments I realized something was very wrong. And the only finger I could point is at myself. Prayer always seems to be my "last resort". Once I pray concerning a situation I usually stop looking for ways and means in the natural. But it then came to me that on many things prayer was the only thing I thought of doing. So prayer for me is my last result...the final answer. And it is so because I do get answers. Sometimes answers I neither expect or anticipate.

So yesterday as I drive through the mountains and the rain I was back at square one. The same place I was in five days ago. Many questions and no answers. Since the beginning of this WAR many people have reminded me of WORDS and VISIONS I have shared over the last few years. But it was THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT that kept

reminding me of the VISIONS I have never shared. So I went off to get away and find my answers one way or the other.

Not far from where I live runs a road called the BLUE RIDGE PARKWAY. And on it's many curves is the highest elevation east of the Mississippi River. I wanted to go there. But I did not make it. Instead I went more to the north and came to a point in my grasp of reality where THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT wanted me.

So I stopped and listened.

The first thing I heard was a question. "WHOSE REPORT WILL YOU BELIEVE?". and I answered that that was my problem. Who of these reports came from GOD and who was listening to a "lying spirit"? Who was doing ABBA'S WILL and who was not? that comment got the answer I never wanted to hear. The answer was "BOTH". I freaked out.

In the midst of sudden confusion and anger I heard HIS VOICE...."I TOLD YOU EVERYTHING WOULD BE ALL RIGHT. THINGS WERE IN MY HANDS. NOTHING HAS CHANGED "SHEMUEL"." It had been along time since I heard that "name". I got quiet and waited knowing the conversation had merely begun. After awhile ABBA began to explain.

"I AM STILL THE SAME AND I DO NOT CHANGE. I FOLLOW MY OWN RULES JUST AS I EXPECT MY CHILDREN TO LEARN THE RULES OF MY HOUSE. LONG AGO I TOLD YOU THAT SHEEP AND BABIES ARE NOT CAPABLE OF EITHER LEARNING AND OBEYING. SHEEP LISTEN AND RECOGNIZE SO THEY FOLLOW. BABIES HERE AND ARE COMFORTED. BUT NEITHER SHEEP NOR BABIES COMPREHEND THE WORDS I SPEAK. THAT IS WHY SHEEP NEED A SHEPHERD GOOD AND LOVING. THAT IS WHY MY BABIES NEED A TENDER COMFORTER. WHICH IS WHY I GAVE ME SON UNTO THEM. WHICH IS WHY HE SENT THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT TO INSTRUCT AND COMFORT."

"SO IF THEY DENY MY SON AND GRIEVE MY HOLY SPIRIT IS IT MY FAULT?"

"No ABBA", was my reply.

"THEN REMEMBER THAT I CAN USE ANY VESSEL THAT I CHOSE. IT IS STILL MY WORLD. THERE IS A REASON WHY THERE ARE VESSELS BOTH HONORABLE, AND VESSELS THAT ARE NOT. EVERY HOUSE HAS A PLACE AND A PURPOSE FOR THINGS LESS THAN SEEMLY. THERE IS ALWAYS DIAPERS IN NEED OF DISPOSAL. THERE IS ALWAYS GARBAGE AWAITING DISPOSAL. HOW MANY

BRANCHES HAVE YOU WATCHED ME CUT FROM MY VINE AND TIE TOGETHER TO AWAIT THEIR APPOINTED TIME FOR BURNING?"

"There were many ABBA, just as there were so many TARES."

"SO HOW DO THE TARES AND THE DEADWOOD CHANGE MY COVENANTS AND MY HEART? "

I suddenly felt ashamed. Once again I realized how little faith I had.

"FAITH IS NOT YOUR PROBLEM, SON." ABBA WHISPERED. "THE PROBLEM IS YOUR HEART." The reality of HIS WORDS flowed over me. "YOUR HEART IS NOT BIG ENOUGH TO ABSORB ALL THAT IS HAPPENING. AND WHY THINGS NEED TO HAPPEN THE WAY THEY MUST HAPPEN. YOU CANNOT SHIFT GEARS IN YOUR EMOTIONS WITHOUT FEELING EACH ONE. MEN AND WOMEN ARE SAYING ALL KINDS OF DIVERSE AND CONFLICTING THINGS. JUSTICE AND MERCY. GRACE AND JUDGMENT. BUT YOU HAVE SEEN THE SWORD, THEY HAVE NOT." "MANY REFUSE TO ACCEPT ME AND MY WORD. MANY PICK AND CHOSE ASPECTS OF MY REALITY AND BITS AND PIECES OF MY LOGOS ON WHICH TO BUILD IDOLS AND TO BURN INCENSE." "WHAT HAS BEEN MISSING IN ALL THESE THINGS YOU BURDEN YOURSELF WITH?"

I knew what I had been looking for and not seen. "In spite of everything I hear nothing about YOUR HOLINESS and YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS."

"YOU CAN NOT EXPECT POLITICIANS TO ASK FOR ALTER CALLS FOR THE MASSES "TO GET RIGHT WITH GOD". NOR CAN YOU EXPECT PHARISEES AND SADDUCEES TO GIVE UP THEIR RELIGION. NEW YORK IS NOT SODOM, IT IS NEW YORK. NORTH AMERICA IS NOT ISRAEL. I MADE NO PROMISES TO MY SERVANT ABRAHAM ABOUT IT. NOR DID I SEND MOSES TO TAKE MY PEOPLE ACROSS THE ATLANTIC OCEAN. I DID NOT PLACE DAVID AS KING THERE. THE LAMB WAS NOT SLAIN THERE". "YOU GOT A PROBLEM ON YOUR HANDS SON." ABBA stated quietly AS HE looked at me. "What is that ABBA?", I asked with no idea where HE WAS TAKING ME.

"MAN HAS SET THINGS IN ORDERS AND PATTERNS I NEVER ORDAINED. THEY CREATED FOR THEMSELVES DIVERSE RELIGIONS AND PHILOSOPHIES THAT ARE CONTRARY TO MY KINGDOM. MOST SERVE THE PRINCE OF YOUR WORLD. MANY QUITE WILLINGLY. SO DO MOST IN YOUR WORLD IF YOU EVER NOTICE. BUT THAT DOES NOT CHANGE ANYTHING. I STILL SEND MY SERVANTS TO WARN AND EVEN PLEAD WITH THE WORLD." "IN REBUTTAL

THEY ARE ANSWERED AND CHALLENGED BY SERVANTS OF THE WORLD, THE FLESH, AND THE DEVIL".

"FROM THIS POINT ON, ALL THAT IS PLACED BEFORE YOU, YOU WILL DISTINGUISH WHAT IS COMING FROM THE WORLD, FROM THE SEED OF THE SERPENT, AND FROM THE FLESH OF MEN AND WOMEN."

I took a deep breath and asked..."Why me ABBA?".... "WHY NOT YOU?" "DID YOU NOT WANT TO SERVE ME?" "SON, I NEVER SAID IT WOULD BE FUN OR EASY. BUT I HAVE PREPARED YOU. AND I PROMISED YOU LONG AGO THAT EVERYTHING WOULD BE OKAY WHEN IT WAS ALL OVER." I nodded, understanding and accepting.

"NOW GO GET IT DONE, SON. SHOW THEM WHAT IS WRONG AND THOSE WHO WILL FOLLOW DO SO BECAUSE THEY HEAR ME...AND NOT YOU."

At that ABBA was gone and I remembered numerous little things...and shook my head amazed.

Immediately I thought "WHO HAS GOD BEEN LYING TO?" and I caught myself.... ABBA does not lie....HE is TRUTH....HE has vessels in HIS HOUSE that do that....

Lamentations 3

> [37] Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not? 38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good? 39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

> [20] And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner. 21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him. 22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so. 23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

Ecclesiastes 12

> [13] Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. 14 For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Jeremiah 18

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. 11 Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good. 12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

Jeremiah 21

1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying, 2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us. 3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah: 4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city. 5 And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. 6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence. 7 And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. 8 And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. 9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey. 10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire. 11 And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the LORD; 12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. 13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of

> the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations? 14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

So many verses that should warn us that A HOLY AND RIGHTEOUS GOD is far beyond our limitations. That HE WHO IS ALL MIGHTY, ALL KNOWING will not be ignored. Eventually all will tremble before HIM. ONLY HIS OWN COVENANT CAN RESTRAIN HIM. and only with those HE HAS CUT COVENANT will HE show blessing, mercy, favor and grace.

selah bob

False Intercession And The True Prophet

Bob Neumann, 9/2001

Funny how things happen. Today my wife and son were with me as we went out to enjoy the weather picnicking. Many around the country are still in shock after last Tuesday's attack. Some are grieving. Many are becoming angry. This morning I went to the grocery store and was not paying attention to the "piped in music" until I realized I was whistling along to Sousa's Semper Fidelis....one of my favorite marches growing up. I wondered why music labeled "patriotic" is never played except during times of trouble. Like the GULF WAR.... and the Iranian Hostage Crisis. I had wondered why THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT had not impressed on me the call to intercede on behalf of the missing and the lost. When I prayed concerning that issue I was reminded of an event in the Old Testament. At first I thought it was the answer to my "lack of emotion". But like a lot of things THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT brought this to my spirit man and then rotated it. I was not expecting the "rebuke"....not in that force.

There was a King who was grieving and interceding. He tore his cloths, put on ashes and did all the things we expect from serious intercession. He fasted and prayed with all his strength, heart, soul, and spirit. We would be proud of his efforts. But this man, like most intercessors today, had a problem. He was praying against GOD. Against GOD'S WILL....against GOD'S DECLARED JUDGMENT. That King of course was David...a man after GOD'S OWN HEART. Let's look at the end of the story. 2 Samuel 12....

Chapter 12

> 1 And the LORD sent Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.
>
> 2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:
>
> 3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.
>
> 4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

Old Dog V

[5] And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall surely die:

[6] And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

[7] And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

[8] And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

[9] Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

[10] Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

[11] Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

[12] For thou didst it secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

[13] And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

[14] Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

[15] And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

[16] David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

[17] And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

[18] And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

[19] But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

[20] Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

[21] Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

[22] And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

[23] But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

For seven days David contested THE JUDGMENT OF GOD. Why? Today we have so called prophets who speak the judgment against cities and areas, and immediately say that GOD might repent if they pray long enough and hard enough. What they are doing is playing THE NINEVEH GAMBIT. When Jonah finally made it to Nineveh he spoke as Nathan did to David. David repented. The king of Nineveh repented. AND he made everyone else fast, put on sack cloth and ashes. GOD held back HIS JUDGMENT for another 100 or so years. Jonah was offended. So were David's servants. So are most Christians I know....most of the time.

If GOD never sent those so called prophets to speak judgment, when the prophet made time frame ends with no destruction said prophet can take their bows before man. I hope they enjoy their reward in this life, because the promises GOD has set in HIS WORD for this type of behavior is dramatic.

David thought that just maybe Grace will win out over Judgment. There are many who say Mercy will overcome Judgment. As in the cases of Hezekiah, and Nineveh. Only GOD chose not to show MERCY. GOD sent HIS SERVANT to expose David's sin. GOD considered it important. JUDGMENT was pronounced and carried out.

On Tuesday many people died with no warning. Innocent people? Maybe many were. Over the years JUDGMENT has been pronounced on NEW YORK CITY, AMERICA, and even the CHURCH. David struggled with GOD seven days. GOD WON.....in the battle of wills between a man and HIS GOD. Judgment has been waiting for years.

And Mercy does not always triumph over Judgment. James gives us the image....

[13] For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath showed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

[14] What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

Jesus said "as we forgive those who trespass against us".

He also said 7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

So MERCY IS SHOWN TO THOSE WHO SHOW IT TO OTHERS....goes well with what HE said to the SHEEP and the GOATS....40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

So Mercy has it's place in ABBA'S order of things. But as a servant and an intercessor we should not be trying to handcuff our JUDGE and SAVIOR. But we do have a place. It is not always a cute place to be. It can get scary.

[2] O LORD, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

Especially when we see THE RULES GOD SETS....

[17] And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

[18] Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

[19] But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

[20] Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.

[21] And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

[22] And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

Old Dog V

While I had studied these verses many times, verse 17 today suddenly stood out. Solomon was visited by GOD who laid it all down pat. Do the commandments...obey the statutes....and the judgments? What did GOD mean? To accept and "watch" them take place? To observe can mean to "follow" or "obey", especially with statutes. But with judgments.....oy. Here I was lost....for a good half day. And then I "heard" an old prayer. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT brought to remembrance someone who know how to intercede. Listen to Daniel's prayer...

> [3] And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:
>
> [4] And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;
>
> [5] We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:
>
> [6] Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

David and Daniel did the same things....in verse 3. Both were sincere. But in his words, Daniel takes it to the place we need to be....O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

Notice MERCY FOLLOWS COVENANT? and continue from there to love....and keeping HIS COMMANDMENTS. If I remember right, JESUS said a whole bunch about love and obedience in JOHN'S GOSPEL.

> [5] We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

Daniel was repenting for his nation....and his nation had not been faithful to GOD'S PRECEPTS and JUDGMENTS.

We have once again entered into a time of judgments. Our only safety is in keeping covenant with our GOD.

America is neither innocent or sinless.

America...and the Church have been called repeatedly to repent and return.

That was always the purpose of TESHUVAH. TO SEE ONE'S SINS AND REPENT.

Old Dog V

David repented after GOD through the Prophet Nathan, confronted the man and his sin.

Solomon, who spoke with GOD face to face would not repent.

TESHUVAH precedes THE DAY OF JUDGMENT.

THE TRUE PROPHET speaks when GOD declares. THE TRUE PROPHET POINTS TO SIN BEFORE JUDGMENT IS EVER SPOKEN. THE TRUE PROPHET does not call for intercession. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT calls us to prayer, intercession, travail.

THE BRIDE can call her HANDMAIDENS to prayer prior to entering into the KING'S PRESENCE.

Many will call for prayer and fasting in the days ahead. Few will point to sin. Few will point to repentance.

Few will speak of COVENANT.

Listen and discern.

Selah

old dog

A Land Of Unwalled Villages

Bob Neumann, 9/2001

Last night was a quiet night in the ICU. But everyone was watching the TV and the continuing commentary about what occurred on Tuesday. Since the event I have asked myself many questions and prayed. as I watched the airliner repeatedly flying into the TOWER I kept thinking there is no air defenses around any US city. Suddenly a phrase came to me...."UNWALLED VILLAGES"....and another "THOSE WHO DWELL CARELESSLY IN THE ISLES". Neither phrase is unfamiliar. But I never placed this "eschatology" to the here and now. I guess something has changed.

> [10] Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:
>
> [11] And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,
>
> [12] To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.
>
> [13] Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

We were just attacked by GOG. A demonic entity that controls an area North and East of Jerusalem. Is this the prelude to the GREAT and TERRIBLE war that precedes THE DAY OF THE LORD? I do not know....but it is coming.

Strange that both images THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT took me to were coming from GOD to GOG....

> [6] And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

For a long time I have asked what it would take to break the nation of my birth out of it's complacency and compromise. For a long time ABBA has kept reminding me that so many are out preaching against sin and using Christian mantras when it seems useful and profitable. "if MY PEOPLE"....only read the WORD they would not listen any longer to men when ABBA so dearly desires that all listen to HIS VOICE.

In 2 Chronicles we are told....

[12] And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

[13] If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

[14] If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

[15] Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

Nothing that happens is not known by ABBA. In fact HE DECLARES that HE SHUTS UP HEAVEN...HE COMMANDS THE LOCUSTS....HE SENDS THE PESTILENCE. The issue is whether this is another "shaking" to arouse the sleeping saints to awaken. Many will claim this. Or is this the beginning of judgment long spoken of. Many will assert that this is the case. THE GREAT AND HOLY GOD dearly wanted Solomon to repent and to walk in HIS PRECEPTS. Even after Solomon died HE sent HIS PROPHETS over and over to call HIS PEOPLE away from their IDOLS, PERVERSIONS , and INIQUITIES. But they killed HIS PROPHETS. AND HIS WARNINGS OF JUDGMENT WERE IGNORED. But ABBA knew it would happen as it did. Look at how ABBA finishes HIS WORDS TO SOLOMON....

[16] For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

[17] And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

[18] Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

[19] But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

[20] Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.

[21] And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

> [22] And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

I asked "WHY" did this happen. Here is an answer. IN HIS WORDS.

It is not the answer I wanted to hear.

Two great towers built by man, fell in a few short hours. Do we trust in what man builds? I only know one fact about towers...

> [10] The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

and who is THE LORD....

> [7] The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

that is the bottom line....or as David sang....

Psalm 118

> [1] O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.
>
> [2] Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
>
> [3] Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
>
> [4] Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
>
> [5] I called upon the LORD in distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in a large place.
>
> [6] The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
>
> [7] The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me. 8 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.
>
> [9] It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.
>
> [10] All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.
>
> [11] They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

[12] They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

[13] Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

[14] The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

[15] The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

[16] The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

[17] I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

[18] The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

[19] Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:

[20] This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.

[21] I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

[22] The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

[23] This is the LORD'S doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

[24] This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

[25] Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity

[26] Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

[27] God is the LORD, which hath showed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

[28] Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

[29] O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Amen

The Fourth Jet

Bob Neumann, 9/2001

Maybe it is just me, but it amazes me how often THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT will gently whisper that still sweet voice that Elijah heard when anyone else would have expected GOD to ROAR through the WHIRLWIND, the EARTHQUAKE, or the FIRE. Why is it so easy for us to misinterpret what we actually "hear" and to accept what we wanted to see.

Today, out of nowhere a flow began. In a short time span i had run through multiple currents of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT that i would probably not have perceived. Yet it all centered strangely in two twin torrents. The first is simply to "walk" with the LORD....the second is to "love" the LORD with all your heart, strength, mind and soul. The funny part of it is that both require the same two aspects. Obedience and brokenness. It is only then where COVENANT is established....both ways. For you see it has always been one way with GOD. FOR HE SO LOVED THE WORLD....

But that is not the case with man. But GOD has tried. And now as JUDGMENT seems to be the principle thought on many minds, many would accept that the easiest way to "escape" JUDGMENT is to "get good with GOD". To them that means to "GET RELIGION". The trouble is GOD has HIS OWN IDEAS about that. Isaiah spoke of it in his admonishment of wicked children in the 30th chapter....

Whether you turn to the right or to the left, your ears will hear a voice behind you, saying, "This is the way; walk in it."

I keep hearing THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT say, turn here and go there today. Interesting....

Moses instructed the PEOPLE OF GOD several times.…

Deuteronomy 5

> 32 So be careful to do what the LORD your God has commanded you; do not turn aside to the right or to the left.

Deuteronomy 17

> 11 Act according to the law they teach you and the decisions they give you. Do not turn aside from what they tell you, to the right or to the left.

Deuteronomy 17

19 It is to be with him, and he is to read it all the days of his life so that he may learn to revere the LORD his God and follow carefully all the words of this law and these decrees

20 and not consider himself better than his brothers and turn from the law to the right or to the left. Then he and his descendants will reign a long time over his kingdom in Israel.

Deuteronomy 28

13 The LORD will make you the head, not the tail. If you pay attention to the commands of the LORD your God that I give you this day and carefully follow them, you will always be at the top, never at the bottom.

14 Do not turn aside from any of the commands I give you today, to the right or to the left, following other gods and serving them.

15 However, if you do not obey the LORD your God and do not carefully follow all his commands and decrees I am giving you today, all these curses will come upon you and overtake you:

I know there are many who label themselves as "Christians" will say that all that is the "LAW STUFF". It is all MOSES'S WORDS. Well i have two witnesses against that.

Joshua 1

6 "Be strong and courageous, because you will lead these people to inherit the land I swore to their forefathers to give them.

7 Be strong and very courageous. Be careful to obey all the law my servant Moses gave you; do not turn from it to the right or to the left, that you may be successful wherever you go.

8 Do not let this Book of the Law depart from your mouth; meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do everything written in it. Then you will be prosperous and successful.

John 15

1 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

[5] I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

[6] If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

[7] If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

[8] Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

[9] As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

[10] If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

[11] These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

[12] This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

[13] Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

[14] Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

Even Jesus had this thing about "us" obeying HIM. HE does say that HE WOULD COMMAND US. And i also remember HIM CLAIMING to be THE GOOD SHEPHERD ....and HIS SHEEP HEARING HIS VOICE.

Now that is a scary thought....all those "christians" who deny that HE SPEAKS today....all those who deny that there is a MOST HOLY SPIRIT working and speaking...drawing men to JESUS so they can find ABBA....they ain't HIS SHEEP//??!!

If they don't "HEAR HIM"....they can't "KNOW HIM". So why should they expect PROSPERITY, BLESSINGS, MERCY, and GRACE?

That is an interesting place to come to.

Especially when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT asks a question that expands your thoughts.

This week we saw the carnage of three jets that were purposefully crashed in NEW YORK and WASHINGTON DC. Yet there was a FOURTH JET. It too was hijacked and crashed. Many speculated where it's intended target was.

I think THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT told me where today. I believe...no...i know it is TRUE.

The FOURTH JET crashed in Pennsylvania, not far from Pittsburgh.

Old Dog V

The TARGET WAS PHILADELPHIA.....CONSTITUTION HALL and THE LIBERTY BELL.....and THE CONSTITUTION.

JESUS said....

> 12 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.
>
> 13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.
>
> 14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

There were FOUR JETS. All were commandeered by maybe 5 FANATICS. I do not know the sequence of which crashed first, where it crashed. It does not matter. Of all FOUR, only one was prevented from reaching it's target. Maybe it all mattered upon the time each flew to it's target. Maybe it was only THE FOURTH JET where a few "understood" that whatever was happening had to be stopped. And they were the only ones who could.

America is not really accustomed to sacrifice. Maybe that is why we are eager to elevate men and women on the PODIUM of the HEROIC for almost every thing. The fact we call people "HEROES" and "ROLE MODELS" because of success at sporting events tells you how off centered we are.

A HERO is one who overcomes....paying a price along the way.

Now many athletes do. But even the NFL realized they had to step aside and acknowledge the cost paid by NEW YORK'S FINEST. FIREFIGHTERS AND POLICE who "DIED IN THE LINE OF DUTY".

Before Tuesday i saw someone quote Edmund Burke who said "All that is necessary for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing." He said that in 1795. I guess Edmund was right to some degree. But i have a question about "good"...

JESUS replied to THE RICH YOUNG RULER...

> 18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?
>
> 19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

I accept this...and i also accept the requirement JESUS gave the ruler....Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

I have to believe that on THE FOURTH JET a "FEW GOOD MEN" came to themselves at the last moment and were willing to "sell it all" and knowingly "lay down their lives".

Now we can say that they did it completely aware of the final outcome of their actions. But i do not think so. Men and women who do heroic deeds do so most often without thinking. Many will say after the fact they "knew" what they had to do and just did it. They simply heard a voice say "do this" and they did.

I went back a week to see what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT was "nudging" me towards ....funny, but ABBA was telling me expect WAR....expect LOSS...expect to be UNDER SIEGE...

http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Watchmen-Prophets-Assembly/message/2205

That FOURTH JET is so important. The ATTACK on TUESDAY was entirely SYMBOLIC. As bad as it was.…what would AMERICA be demanding if CONSTITUTION HALL had been destroyed.

There is someone...something...out there that has been planning war against mankind since JESUS saw him cast out of HEAVEN. Daniel called him "THE LITTLE HORN"...."the Prince that shall come".

JESUS called him "the PRINCE of this WORLD".

I call him THE BEAST....so does John out on the Isle of Patmos. Paul said...

> 6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.
>
> 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.
>
> 8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:
>
> 9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,
>
> 10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

Paul calls him "WICKED"....it's all the same persona. THE SERPENT...THE RED DRAGON....

But there are three dragons....

Isaiah 27

> 1 In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

But that "day" is not yet here....the "little horn" still has an appointed time to do his stuff....that is why ABBA warned us...

> [20] Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.
>
> [21] For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

It is no coincidence that this year ends MONDAY/TUESDAY.....YOM TERUAH....THE DAY OF THE AWAKENING BLAST is before us. It is also YOM HA'DIN....THE DAY OF JUDGMENT. It is also YOM HA'ZIKARON...THE DAY OF REMBERANCE.

For 2000 years this day has been a day of self examination, a day of repentance.

For 2000+ years the proper greeting among those in COVENANT with GOD has been...

'Lashanah Tovah Tikkateva' or should i say....'Lashanah Tovah Tikkateva'

or..."MAY YOUR NAME BE INSCRIBED IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FOR A GOOD YEAR."

Funny thing this book....it is serious....

Revelation 20

> [14] And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.
>
> [15] And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

So my prayer to all today is the same as JESUS probably used as a child....

"MAY YOUR NAME BE INSCRIBED IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FOR A GOOD YEAR."

selah

Accuracy

Bob Neumann, 12.8.2001

Dear Stephen, On Pearl Harbor Day i found myself looking backwards for the first time in quite awhile. On my emailer was a couple of posts asking about "what is to come"... and the "prophetic" in the BODY today. As i was struggling to respond to one post i looked back at the WPA only to find this question from Mr. Larry Olson, and things just fell ogether. At least in my discernment. So please forgive me for posting this and stirring things up once again.

I said i still had things to do.... bob Dear Mr. Olson, Please forgive my audacity at responding tardily to your question of Wed Dec 5, 2001 11:50 pm when you asked an interesting question.…

"Is there a consensus. Who are the most powerful accurate prophets today, and what percent accurate are they?"

Steve Bening responded to this as did several others. Stephen Holmes on Fri Dec 7, 2001 11:14 am gave a response i will have to "argue" with when he said... ""Daniel, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Isaiah, Amos, John, etc. All 100% accurate.""

For you see...none of these Old Testament Prophets have been proven out. Likewise Mr. Holmes failed to mention the most important of all prophets, Yeshua ben Yosef....our KING. But even JESUS has prophecies yet to be fulfilled. And i believe that this is the crux of the problem. So please allow me to make a wild statement…

THERE ARE PROPHETS, and then there are prophets.…

In America today there are roving ministries that use the terms prophet or prophetic in their game plan. But the question you raise is different. You are asking if there is a PROPHET IN THE LAND. Even more enjoyable to my perverse sense of humor is your request for accuracy percentages. In the Amerikan Church going 1 for 3 is pretty good. The problem is, as it always is...with THE WORD OF GOD.

According to the BOOK if a prophet is wrong once....he/she is a false prophet and is to be put to death.

But as i said...there are PROPHETS...and there are prophets.

Look back to the time of MOSES....people were prophesying in the camp. JESUS'S disciples had the same problem with non-disciples. At the time of Samuel prophets were wandering around, Saul joined them....remember? Now when Elijah the Tishbite

came around prophets were hiding in caves. Later there were schools of them in Jericho and Bethel. But we have no real proof GOD ALMIGHTY used them.

Now we know Nathan was sent to DAVID...like Elijah to AHAB. A "young" prophet was sent to Jeroboam....and an "old" prophet caused his death. Similarly Eli was warned to get his sons in order. Scripture says GOD SENDS HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS. Mr. Holmes mention some men who GOD SENT. But not all of what they have written has come to pass....YET. There is your crux. We have been waiting to see AMOS 9 come to pass for a long time. The same goes for Isaiah 62. And i can go on.

Mr. Olson, forgive me, but what you asked is for prognostication, not someone who comes forth and speaks the ORACLES OF GOD. For hundreds of years people were prophesying all over the place, but GOD DID NOT USE THEM. Instead, IT IS WRITTEN that GOD SENT a "lying spirit" to fill the mouths of the false prophets who spoke...how did Isaiah put it...."smoooothhhh things…"

Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever: That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:

Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits: Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

Isaiah was told to write those specific words. And as it was then, is it any different now? Today the issue is "personal prophecy" to entertain the congregation. To give "HOLY GHOST GOOSE BUMPS" to one and all. No one wants to hear a David Wilkerson any more today as when they threw Jeremiah into the cistern. Every week there are hundreds of "words" posted on the different internet sites. Lots of people doing it. Much of it sounds "good", feels "spiritual". Too bad some of it that gets forwarded back and forth is so unscriptural. But like i said at the start the problem is with THE WORD OF GOD. Hebrews 5 ends with "But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil." Too many can not discern, so they prefer to "feel good".

Mr. Olson, if you want to "find" the SERVANTS that ABBA is sending today to confront sin in this nation you may have to look back months and years. See what was written and how it stands today. Isaiah prophesied 150 years before Jeremiah. The nation really did not change. David Wilkerson has been warning and teaching for years. Dimitriu Dudemon was sent to the US of A to warn us and for years went wherever he could to warn. Several others have long hard records of doing the same.

Old Dog V

But let me share an aspect with you as i screech to a halt. Steve Bening moves under the ANOINTING of Jeremiah, as John the Baptist was filled with THE SPIRIT OF ELIJAH. In the first 15 chapters Jeremiah was clearly told that his people had gone too far and GOD had had it. He was told to stop "praying"..."interceding" for them. Chapter 15 culminates it quite well. Only Jerry wrote a total of 52 chapters. Jerry had a lot of work to do after GOD said Jerusalem was "condemned" to destruction. Today many say if we play games we can prevent "bad things" from happening. Pray, Fast, Assemble and GOD will change HIS MIND. All i have id Jeremiah 15 to bring me to reality.

All ABBA'S KIDS were given the GIFTS OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. THE GIFTS were to minister unto the sheep. Not to build personal kingdoms. That is what we see. Big name ministries going from church to church making a living off of GOD. And the sheep are scattered and the children hunger for simple bread and water. There is little milk and no meat or honey to be found. For a long time there has been a famine in the land. Yet we hear of prosperity from all sides. Darkness grows deeper and the night colder.

And prophets abound all over the land.

selah bob neumann

1999....To Be expendable

Bob Neumann, 10.10.2001

Dear Stephen,

This weekend i had a bizarre set of visions tied to the ones just before election day last year. Several years ago i sent out something i titled "DOUBLE VISION". In it i saw and prophesied against the PRINCE over North America....and the PRINCE over CHINA....which i called THE GREAT WORM THAT DESIRED TO BE A DRAGON. Several times over the years i have had my PC crash and all files lost. If Edith or Judy or Mary E have it on file i would appreciate their sharing it with the WPA.

The Prince over America is not a biggie in comparison to THE GREAT WORM....or the THREE DRAGONS. But the CHINESE PRINCIPALITY has real serious reasons for payback against the USA.

I remember sharing with you my wife's comments when she heard of the 9/11/01 attack....she said "it's CHINA". Below is why the WORM is manipulating and assisting the TALABAN. And as i am typing this i recall my response to Bryan Huppurt's words about THE KING OF BABYLON several years ago.

Steve...remember i saw 3 US Aircraft Carriers and their task forces destroyed. Now that the Kitty Hawk is deployed, it seems time is about out. Below is a piece that said it all....2 years ago. And as i wonder about the cosmic humor of it all....back then i was in south florida....no place to watch the seals being broken. Now i am on a hillside in KITTY HAWK land....fairly well distant from any huge population center that might be targeted. But the reality has not changed....being expendable for the sake of THE KINGDOM.

Last year i wrote about the ENDTIME GAMBIT....the whole world a chess board....and our side was directed by THE LAMB....but no one wanted to be HIS PAWNS.…

So it is.…

The Dark Winter

Bob Neumann, October 28, 2001

I am writing this because I have to, not that I want to. There are many who are looking at "current events" and there are many who are trying to see into the "second heaven" to look for the "events" in the "spirit". Many claim now to have had visions, dreams, messages of the tragedy of 9/11/2001. But few documented it before the event. Maybe the reason why is that most who "had ears to hear" and "had eyes to see" really did not have the ability to "interpret" what they received. How could they? THE SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD has always spoken in dreams and visions. Even the world knows that dreams and visions speak in images and patterns. Ask Sigmund Freud and Carl Jung.... Ask the psychics and witches out there.... Just don't ask Pastors, Elders, Bishops, Prophets, and paid professional clergy.

They haven't a clue...

Now there are a few out there who are Servants THE LIVING GOD has sent over and over to warn AMERICA. Men and women of integrity who have proven themselves over time. There are a couple of them out there. And that is all.

David Wilkerson sent out a message on September 7, 1992 called..... "DO YOU REALLY WANT TO HEAR WHAT GOD IS SAYING?" It is archived...you can read it if you want... After 9/11/01 he sent out.... ""The Towers have Fallen and We Missed the Message"

I did not realize that I had been "warned" of catastrophic events soon to happen, but I was and I shared what I was given. It is documented at two sites...check their dates and if you want to read feel free..... and then ponder the title of this "post"...

http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Watchmen-Prophets-Assembly/message/2122

Regrettably what happened to AMERIKA on 9/11/01 is nothing compared to what is about to happen. And I am not over joyed at what I have been given.

For years the "so called" prophets have warned of "storms", "earthquakes", "tornadoes", "volcanoes", "tsunamis/tidal waves", "floods", "shakings"....etc...etc... in the GREEK all of these events can be and usually was translated "SEISMOS". You all should know that already. You all have heard that "they" were "coming"...soon.

On 9/01/01 I was told "IT'S HERE"....period.

Or as THE LAMB OF GOD SAID...."THE STORM IS HERE"

And all HE talked about was THE DARKNESS.....let me repeat what HE SAID THEN....

"THE JOKE, MY FRIEND, IS THE BATTLES ALWAYS TAKE PLACE IN THE VALLEYS. SIEGES ALWAYS SURROUND CITIES THAT ARE USUALLY BUILT ON HIGH GROUND. THE LOST AND HURTING OF MY FLOCK ARE NEVER IN THE SHEEPFOLD BUT OUT IN THE BARREN PLACES. THE WOUNDED AND HURTING ARE NOT IN THE HOSPITALS, DOG. BUT OUT IN THE TRENCHES AND THE PITS. YES THERE ARE MANY IN PAIN AND FEAR EVEN IN THE BEST OF CLINICAL CONDITIONS, BUT THEY ARE UNDER CARE AND BEING TREATED."

"BUT IT IS OUT IN THE DEEP DARKNESS WHERE THE GREATEST SUFFERING OCCURS, AND ABBA WANTS IT TO END. NOW IS THAT TIME. THE STORM IS NO LONGER COMING. IT IS HERE. THE FIRST GUSTS OF WIND ARE BEING FELT. THE FIRST TREMORS ARE BEING FELT."

"THE ENEMY HAS ONLY ONE DESIRE, TO DESTROY THE SEED. TO BRUTALIZE THE INNOCENT AND THE HELPLESS. TO WEAR DOWN AND FRUSTRATE MY PEOPLE. TO INTIMIDATE THE SAINTS. TO CONFUSE THE ELECT. THESE ARE THE MOST USEFUL STRATEGIES BECAUSE MY KINGDOM HAS SUFFERED AT THE HAND OF THE NICOLAOTINS FOR SO LONG. TOO FEW HAVE SINCERELY SOUGHT MY RIGHTEOUSNESS WHEN EASIER ALTERNATIVES WERE PLACED BEFORE THEM."

Now you can read what I am required to share. Before I tell you what I have been "shown" I will state some simple facts. You can take it or leave it. Most will not receive it. But I do not care. That is between them and THE KING. The ONE who ALONE TREADS THE WINEPRESS OF THE WRATH OF GOD.

First, nothing can be done to stop what is happening. No amount of prayer, fasting, intercession will alter the flow of events. This is not Nineveh. We did not repent as a nation when the opportunity was available. To pray to stop GOD'S WILL is stupid...it is also prideful and arrogant. But most of all...anything done to prevent what is now taking place is really an attempt to prevent Revelations 19 from occurring. I know the DRAGONS sure do not want to see it happen. And I have really wondered why THE CHURCH does not? Maybe it is verse 2?????????????

For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

So I guess that what John sees is not welcome to THE WHORE....

Old Dog V

And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war

His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

Personally the sooner the better. Only before it occurs there is a little problem with THE LITTLE HORN. And that is where we are today...like it or not. And like I said, I don't care if you "like it" or "agree with it". On 9/20/01 I sent out a post titled...

Sent: Friday, September 21, 2001 4:51 AM Subject: A DREAM

9/21/01 I was awakened again with a strange dream. It has happened now two days in a row. So I could say this is from 9/20/01. But I am not sure it matters now.

Simply I had a dream where I was looking over the night sky. I knew it was a dream and not reality because of my degrees of perception. I appeared to be looking at countryside when "dark figures" ran across my field of vision. I followed. After a few moments the group of between 10-12 began breaking off in twos and threes. I kept following a group of three as they went through a stand of trees. Upon exiting the trees I saw they had come to a body of water. As soon as they reached the water I noticed one had a glass "flask" with a rubber stopper. Something I remember from my High School days and college classes.

The figure opened the flask, poured it into the water. AND all three turned away from the water and ran in different directions. The first time I had this dream it ended here and I heard nothing from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Tonight I heard and the dream expanded.

I heard..."IT'S DONE".

I was shocked and instead of ending the dream continued. Suddenly I was in another place where once again there were no buildings. There were scattered trees and once again I saw "dark figures". As I saw them move quickly through the trees I again followed. As I followed I suddenly smelled a horrible stench in the air. The more I followed, the worse it got. In a short time the two came to an old chain link fence with a strand of barbed wire across the top. It did little to slow them down. Once inside the fence there were numerous large buildings. They passed several and came to one with a iron staircase on the outside wall.

The "dark figures" climbed the stairs and came to the "source" of the stench. There were several fountains of water rising up over a man-made "lake". Once again I saw a flask open and contents poured out. It was here that I "ran" over and looked in the face of one of the "dark figures". He had an elaborate gas mask on that had "special goggles" built in.

I saw no face...heard no voice...

And I woke up.

This is a very strong image. There are several parts of it that are obvious...others not so.

I tried to pray about this and felt a coldness in my spine. There is no need to clarify. No place for intercession. It is how it is.

So I thanked ABBA for moving me and my family. What will follow I will soon learn.

But I had a flash back as I began to type this of another vision back in January.... and another in July....the July one may be found here....
http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Watchmen-Prophets-Assembly/message/1809

It was called THE BASEMENT.....

I guess it could have been called THE REDOUBT....or THE REVETMENT.... both might reply. Either way...much better than a TRENCH or a FOXHOLE.

selah bob

Now that was two months ago. What I did not understand is that the image of the "poisoning" of "THE WATER" has numerous levels. Yes it could be the "biological warfare" that is mentioned every two minutes on TV and RADIO. and it is... But it is also a "poison" of "fear"/"terror" that "we" are and will continue to drink from. And like most poison, the more you "drink", the longer you "drink", the sicker you get till you die. And it is also talking about the "spiritual" "water" many are drinking from. Figure that out as the events unfold in the coming days and weeks. If prosperity, safety, blessings, revival that are supposed to be occurring will continue to do so...then forget what I am sharing and enjoy... But as what is about to occur begins to happen...mark these men and women who preach peace, safety, prosperity and revival with no call to repentance and submission to GOD and stay away from them.

THE DARK WINTER

I could say that this is one vision I "just got"....but it is not. It was not. About two weeks ago I hit a wall at what was going on in and around me. The "sense" of wrongness...the

"RED FLAGS" were coming from THE WHITE HOUSE...THE CONGRESS...THE MEDIA...THE SO CALLED PROPHETS...THE TV CHURCH...and I was about to tear into some people who "knew better".

But I hear HIS VOICE say "TARRY WITH ME FOR AN HOUR AND WATCH". So I made a choice to "go off and away". I really thought it would be longer. But events are happening very fast. And "we" are in "the garden" and about to be "betrayed".

Have I gotten anyone's attention? Or is everyone still asleep?

All the events that will now occur have been orchestrated, scripted, and choreographed. These events have been years in the planning. Why miss the show now?

About 8 weeks ago HBO began showing THE BAND OF BROTHERS....the 101st Airborne during WWII. For years I have had visions of desperate warfare in the winter's cold. Outnumbered, ill prepared, surrounded and running out of food, water, and ammo. I have referred to these images over and over.

Today, Amerika is under siege. We are surrounded and assaulted by a 'spirit of fear". Yet at the same time in the natural "real" enemies are arising from all sides. We have entered a "shooting war" where we have only three allies. Great Britain, Russia, and China....if you can believe that. And we will live to regret it.

We are "attacking" an enemy that the entire Soviet Union could not crush after great cost in manpower and weapons. For the last 10 years the United States Government has downsized and cut back our military. It was part of the plan. And THE PLAN goes on. The equipment and munitions being used against the Taliban can not be replaced because the assembly lines were closed down years ago.

Right now British and American ground troops are being committed....it was prophesied....

Daniel said: "In my vision at night I looked, and there before me were the four winds of heaven churning up the great sea. Four great beasts, each different from the others, came up out of the sea. "The first was like a lion, and it had the wings of an eagle. I watched until its wings were torn off and it was lifted from the ground so that it stood on two feet like a man, and the heart of a man was given to it.

Symbolically America is an Eagle...Britain a Lion....today we are allies as we have been in 4 other wars. That will soon end violently. What was a powerful image of LION/EAGLE will just be a man, vulnerable.... The NEXT IMAGE is of a BEAR....Russia....no big stretch there. Then a LEOPARD...with 4 heads and four wings....and it was given authority to rule..... Then a MONSTER...BEAST...it crushed

and devoured its victims and trampled underfoot whatever was left. It was different from all the former beasts, and it had ten horns.

AND THEN COMES THE LITTLE HORN....

All this is WRITTEN...and must happen before Rev 19.

So here we are...the SEASONS CHANGED...anyone notice?

In the time I went away for my "hour" I had a "little" vision. Nothing much. I watched as the snow began to build up and the wind howl. All around me people scurried back and forth. I saw faces filled with panic and terror. I watched people being picked up and tossed to and fro. It was then I noticed many women were wearing evening gowns and high heels. Men were wearing tuxes and wingtips. Then I noticed others in nightgowns and pajamas. None were wearing "appropriate" clothing for the white hell I was watching. Every now and then I would see a face looking at me and I could sense the pleas for help that went unvoiced because I saw no mouths open in attempts to speak or scream.

I stood there wrapped in my fatigues as I had been in THE TRENCH...and in so many visions. There was nothing I could do. I just stood and watched as THE STORM RAGED around me. After awhile I realized all those I saw were adults. And then I remembered that there was a place prepared for the children. And in that memory I knew I could "wait out THE STORM".

And then I was out of THE STORM and standing on a hill. Before me I saw some familiar faces that we see a lot of on CNN. One is called GW...another Colin... and it was the oddest thing. They were wearing costumes...I thought... my first thought was HALLOWEEN has come early....and I heard HIS VOICE ask a question? "TRICK OR TREAT, SOLDIER?"..... And I looked at their costumes...hats with feathers....breaches and bright colored tunics and rows of medals and ribbons. It looked like the STAFF of Napoleon's LEGIONS. But it just did not seem right...and then I heard the bugles...the TRUMPETS....

And I watched line after line of cavalry charging up the hill across the VALLEY OF DEATH. and I watched as each line fell, the officers send more and more to be chewed up by artillery massed...by infantry prepared. I was standing in the VALLEY OF SLAUGHTER as I watched guidon after guidon pass by me. I recognized some, others I had never seen before. And in my gut, my spirit, my innermost being I felt a tearing grief.

I was watching a "recreation" of "the charge of the light brigade".

And the "GENERALS" were sending them purposefully to be slaughtered.

And for the first time I asked MY LORD to stop the vision. I could not take any more. and I was in another place....

Or places....

It was "full night" and "terribly cold" I walked a few streets and I passed bodies along the sidewalks. I came to a point in my walk where streets intersected. there was no traffic. there were no lights. the wind howled....and I stood. As I looked and listened the wind slowly ceased. Slowly the wind was replaced by a new sound....I could hear "whimpering"..."crying"..."wailing"....coming from all directions.

In my heart I had to ask, "ABBA, what have I walked into?"....please remember this question...

And ABBA ANSWERED, "WHAT DO YOU EXPECT TO HEAR SON WHEN THE SWORD COMES AGAINST THE LAND? WHEN THE FAMINE CAN NO LONGER BE IGNORED? WHEN THE PLAGUE ENTERS EVERY HOME?"

I had no response...I just listened. I have known it was coming. I have warned.

"REST AWHILE SHEMUEL, LET THE DARK WINTER COME AS IT IS MEANT TO. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE SEED TIME AND HARVEST, SO WINTER WAS ALWAYS MEANT TO COME TOO".

And it ended. Just a little vision. I am walking into it. Few else will.

Before I wrote this I was drawn into a few other "little visions"....nicer ones...in some ways... but I was also drawn to look up the words...."DARK WINTER"...I found something interesting... "DARK WINTER" was used as the CODE NAME....for a program... look it up...it was a 13 day "war game"....and I guess "we"/"amerika" lost.... that was in June.

I think it's sort of funny....in a strange way....made me remember something I wrote after the election.....

http://www.etpv.org/2000/forkeeps.html(or http://www.mikkojokitalo.fi/438290643)

Maybe someone will actually read this....

Servants And Stewards

Bob Neumann, 12.27.2001

Several years ago i was led by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT to interact with a "prophetic" site. I did so for several years till my "personality" became too offensive for many. But during that time i was led to share with the group a "word" from my MASTER about being a "servant". Later HE said that in HIS HOUSE there is only room for servants and stewards. At the time there were a few who read and received that "word". As i read what Alex and Stephen have written about the approaching "order", i hear THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT whisper, "NOW CHOOSE YOU THIS DAY.… WHOM WILL YOU SERVE?"

Funny how often we have heard this question from the mouths of so many well meaning men, and we all "know" the "spiritually correct response". As for me and my house, we will serve THE LORD. In reality, what is written in HIS WORD is different...too bad Joshua was not expecting his words to be so poorly used. Or the intent and purpose so blatantly butchered. I think the original meaning is on time and on target for today. Please look at WHAT IS WRITTEN…

> 13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat. 14 Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD. 15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD. 16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods; 17 For the LORD our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed: 18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the LORD; for he is our God. 19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. 20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. 22

> And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. 23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel. 24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey. 25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem.

Every time i read verses 14 and 15 i get cold chills. These people are the "generation X", the "wilderness generation" that the amerikan church has been pushing for years. They dwelt under the SHEKINAH and ate Manna. They watched the river Jordan back up and Jericho's walls fall. Now Joshua tells them to get rid of their idols....THEIR IDOLS????? Yes. Any different from today?

Now i have to go back to verse 15....HOW CAN JOSHUA SAY..."And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD.....". How could it seem evil to serve GOD? Well Isaiah said that there would be a people that had a real problem with discernment. "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!" It would seem their taste buds are not so good. But David clarifies this nicely in his song that states.… "O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him." Can you imagine the Joshua Generation HAD NEVER tasted the GOODNESS David sung about?

Please try…

David could sing AT ALL TIMES I WILL BLESS THE LORD....because he was "a man after GOD'S own HEART". The Joshua Generation had their idols hidden and guarded. So it is today. Which makes me wonder why so few fear the LORD enough to keep their mouths shut when listening to other spirits. Joshua gave a dire warning that applies to us as heavily as it did the people who entered THE LAND GOD PROMISED.

> [19] And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. 20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

Joshua makes two interesting points. First, that idol worshipers can not serve a HOLY GOD. Now that should be a given for all of us. JESUS HIMSELF SAID... No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. The second point is in verse 20 those who forsake GOD have no chance to be forgiven. This same image is in HEBREWS 6…

> [4] For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, 5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, 6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

Anyone notice the image from HEBREWS of TASTING the "good word of GOD"? I'm sorry, but it ties everything together. A TRUE SERVANT must have TASTED GOD....just like DAVID DID.

Anyone remember...But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. I could say that SERVANTS live on THE BREAD OF THE WORD....but that is a cop out. In Matthew 4 we see the term "WORD".

In greek it is RHEMA. Not LOGOS. It is the SPIRIT OF PROPHESY that is mentioned by JOHN on Patmos. It is the revealing of Y'SHUA as a living and dynamic part of our existance that brings us "LIFE". Funny how HE PUT IT to the 12 "apostles"…

Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

It is a lot simpler to eat Manna lying on the ground. Or to chew on the RHEMA that "falls" down to us from the heavenlies. But it is real hard to get close up and into HIS FACE to "eat" HIS FLESH and to "drink" HIS BLOOD. It takes the image of "abiding" to a level the church has never perceived. Not long ago on this forum the cry "ONLY JESUS" went up and down the line. At the time i kept hearing HIS WORDS "EXCEPT YOU EAT.....AND DRINK.....". Faintly aware i would eventually get to this point today i tried to stay out of the issue...at that time.

Today there is so "much to do" about mantles, positions, offices. Must seem to HIM a lot like the 12 jockeying for position just before THE LAST SUPPER. Back then HE HAD TO WASH THEIR FEET...funny how an image repeated here with PETER.

Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet? Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter. Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

Here we see "washing" and "eating" suddenly on the same level. Unless we do as HE SAYS....we are outside of HIS PLANS....HIS WILL....HIS KINGDOM.

Suddenly we are forced to use the term "obedience". A true servant obeys his/her MASTER. This is where the whole issue of LOVE falls into it ALEX. We can only LOVE ONE MASTER. And HE SAID CLEARLY....IF YOU LOVE ME you WILL OBEY MY COMMANDMENTS. And then HE "ADDS" a "NEW COMMANDMENT".....that they love one another. No, it really was not new, but it was HIS SPECIFIC COMMAND for them. Sort of like when JOSHUA said..… Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

Be honest, GOD told them to dump the idols 70 years earlier...in the 10 COMMANDMENTS. Didn't mean too much it seems. Maybe that is why the church today is such a nasty place to be in? His "friends" never followed that command.....they never were interested in "loving one another". I guess that is why "pastors", "elders", "bishops", "prophets", "teachers", "evangelists", and "apostles" have kept everything in a major mess. They were too busy polishing their titles and anointings to be bothered with the "least of these". Being a servant washing everyone else's feet is not good enough for some who plan to rule and reign for eternity. They have their agendas for the MILLENNIUM all planned out.

Servants and stewards are rewarded if they have doubled their talents. They do well if they are awake and sober "serving" meat to their "fellow servants" when HE RETURNS. Stewardship has nothing to do with plowing money into a local church. It has everything to do at keeping fellow servants focused and content at doing WHAT PLEASES THE MASTER....even when it seems long in coming.

Funny how David looked at the future...…

One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD Psalm 84

How amiable are thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts! My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

Old Dog V

Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.

Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them.

Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools.

They go from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion appeareth before God.

O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

For the LORD God is a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

How simple and good it is to serve GOD.

selah bob neumann

Contending For The Faith

Bob Neumann, 1.7.2002

Dear Stephen, Today someone forwarded to me the latest report from Bill Koenig. I usually enjoy reading his insights to the global and national events. He speaks as a "watchman" who looks out at the landscape and watches events unfold. But this time he says some things that are on my heart. Seems he too is looking in the right direction to see the clouds moving ahead of "THE STORM". So let me share a slice of what i just read....

>NewsWatch: The New Year, Bill Koenig > >The New Year - Looking Ahead

>"But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. For >yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night." (1 >Thessalonians 5:1-2 KJV) > >As in previous years, a lot of "tickle the ears" personal prophecies are appearing. Last >year, we observed that many of these prophecies circulated, and a very large majority of >them turned out to be way off base. You might consider noting this year's prophecies, >writing them down, or printing them, and setting them aside for later review. > >Readers should note that there is also a difference between "prophecies" and >"possibilities." Prophecies assume an inspired Word from God, while possibilities >don't; >even though they may have some divine insight associated with them.

This is some solid advice from a man who does not title himself or advertise himself in religious or spiritual forms. But what i really liked was the differentiation between "prophecies" and "possibilities.". Most of what is coming forth titled as "STUFF FOR 2002" is almost all "possibilities". Someone made a comment about "just one week into the NEW YEAR"....in a previous post. In their perspective they are right. The "western world" says the year just began. In China and Asia they would argue. Their years begin on NEW MOONS/FULL MOONS in relations to the equinoxes. And if, like me, are into the idea that GOD has HIS OWN calender and plan of events....we are 4 months into HIS NEW YEAR.

But that is not the issue...how we think is.

Mr. Koenig says "Prophecies assume an inspired Word from God"...which is TRUE. We "assume" it is from GOD. But Paul told the Church in Corinth to let the "prophets" judge all WORDS that are spoken before the "congregation". So all of us should judge if a "word" comes from GOD....or not. In a post titled "mea culpa"....i mentioned Deuteronomy 18. For several years it has been on my heart because it, like all of GOD'S

Old Dog V

WORDS touch us. Paul says...."All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works."

Now many people quote and teach this.....and it is indeed, some real good stuff. But....i know i like this conjunction....BUT....the whole chapter is dynamic...and rarely addressed....so let me start to address an issue....FALSE BRETHREN and THEIR FRUIT.

Many will refuse to believe that something labeled as "religious", "christian", "of god"....just may not be. Many want to "know" what the next year will be like. Many desire man to tell them things will be good, safe, happy....because they have never heard GOD before. And they have been taught GOD LOVES THEM and will BLESS them...even if they do not know HIM...have no covenant with HIM...and do the things GOD SAYS HE WILL CURSE. SELAH...please.

So if anyone really wants to know what GOD IS SAYING for the HERE and NOW....just study to show yourselves as approved workmen.…

> [2] Timothy 3 1 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; 5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. 6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of thetruth.

In his letter to Timothy Paul addresses a situation that would take place in some distant future. He describes it for young Timothy...and for whoever would read as led by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT… He says, as directed and anointed by THE LIVING GOD, there would come a time called THE LAST DAYS....something spoken of by the major and minor prophets. It would hold great danger to believers. And "we" could KNOW that time by examples in verses 2-6. Paul also makes a statement that that for 2000 years has awaited this "time and season".…

Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. Today in amerika "secular humanism" replaced scripture in most seminaries and bible colleges 30-40 years ago. Men and women earn titles and degrees to put behind their names to impress the flocks. To impress "boards". Yet throughout the "church" there is a famine. Children and

sheep starve....because they can not turn away from those who have no knowledge of the truth.

> [8] Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

Here Paul associates this church leadership with the magicians that contended against MOSES and YHWH...Paul says they "resist the TRUTH". Powerful accusation. Then explains it as the fruit of corrupt minds and reprobate in their ways. Paul spoke on this in Romans also. In amerika today we have been reaping TARES planted in THE MASTER'S field 30-40-50 years ago. Tares can not be threshed and ground to flour for "BREAD" to feed THE CHILDREN OF GOD.

> [9] But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as their's also was.

Paul says that there will come a time where this all we come to light, be exposed. And then does something interesting…

> [10] But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience, 11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me.

Paul sets a "standard" on how to judge APOSTLES and TEACHERS...by using himself as an example. The TRUE SERVANTS we will know from seeing their lives and hearing their words upheld by scripture. We will know THAT GOD'S HAND is on them.… And then he makes a prophetic line in the sand…

> [12] Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

Persecution....not prosperity...is a sign of those who as PAUL STATES...."live godly in CHRIST JESUS". BUT.…

> [13] But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

Paul is clear...those who are evil and serve the enemy will only get worse.....please remember this…

But Paul is not really a "doom and gloom" guy....he shines some light here…

> [14] But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them; 15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

Old Dog V

Paul tells Timmy that THE HOLY SCRIPTURE, THE WORD OF GOD will through FAITH IN JESUS make us wise...but not in our own eyes. And Paul gives us the reason why…

> 16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

Now that is how verses 16 and 17 should be discussed, explained....because it has a purpose. So should we.

We should be able to discern what is of GOD....and what is not. But most do not.

GOD'S CHILDREN should differentiate between ABBA'S VOICE, and the voices of THE LYING SPIRITS that were sent to the false prophets. For me the question is why would someone want to be a false prophet. Why would anyone want to hear anything not of GOD? There is an answer...from long ago. But it addresses more than false prophets. Boy does it ever....Deuteronomy 18

> 1 The priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance. 2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them. Here it is MOSES instructing a nation, as Paul was teaching Timothy. And Moses starts with the LEVITES....the professional clergy. GOD tells MOSES that the LEVITES are GOD'S responsibility and have no inheritance as the other tribes. But GOD will provide... 3 And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. 4 The firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. 5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

It is GOD'S IDEA that the LEVITES are chosen and set apart for service to HIM. In the New TESTAMENT we have a "chosen generation", but "service only to GOD" is seldom tied that "royal priesthood" thing. That is error. Anytime man "preaches" about being a chosen generation and a royal priesthood and the message is not on obedience and service it is deception. SELAH.

> 6 And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose; 7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his

> brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD. 8 They shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

In other words, the Levites get a daily portion. Divided equally. They have no land, or house, or property to call there own. They do not build personal ministries and take the fleecings of the whole flock. But today the PASTOR stands above all else. Asks for money all the time. Has everyone bow to them...figuratively speaking. Why? It sure was not from the pattern GOD ESTABLISHED for HIS SERVANTS...the LEVITES. So where did they get their theology and religion from? God tellsus.…

> [9] When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

Among the heathens...the priests and magicians were elite, elevated, especial....and liked it. So do today's clergy.

> [10] There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.

When you try to tie verses 9 and 10 together we see the abominations of the nations as idol worship...passing their children through the fire. Isaiah and Jeremiah confirm that this happened in GOD'S LAND by "his people". Then HE speaks of "users of divination", "astrologers", "witches and people who use "enchantments". Today most people will say they are modern and do not believe in "hocus pocus". So why does GOD? HE tells MOSES to warn the people. SELAH.

> [11] Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. AND HERE it is...FAMILIAR SPIRITS. Other voices....and they are not holy. JESUS called them FOUL SPIRITS....i'll go with that. 12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee. Have we driven out all who play with foul spirits? Who hear and speak what lies they hear? SELAH. 13 Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God. GOD calls us to be "perfect". Many say it can not be, so why try.

That i think is the whopper....WHY TRY? GOD will just have to take us as we are. YUCK.... But that is why we have to get away from the liars and mockers...by following JESUS and learning "OF HIM" once we give HIM our burdens as HE has asked us repeatedly to do. But then we have to pick up HIS YOKE. Now JESUS said all that HE SAID for reasons and purposes. None of HIS WORDS were idle or pointless. In spite of what men and demons say. Following HIM has a plan and a purpose...and that is to be perfected. In spite of the stuff around us.

> [14] For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

GOD...our ABBA wants us listening to HIM. HE SENT HIS SON so we can learn to walk and to follow JESUS away from the world. AND JESUS SENT US THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT so we can hear with our own ears. All of this has a reason and a purpose.

> [15] The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

The descendants of Abraham, GOD'S FRIEND, did not want GOD to speak to them. So GOD used Moses. No one else....yet people were prophesying in the camp. Korah tried to depose MOSES. And DIED. Later Miriam got Aaron to go with her against MOSES and GOD CURSED HER....now it is all in the BOOK. For that reason YHWH said HE would send HIS SERVANTS...prophets like MOSES who GOD WOULD TALK TO....and then they would speak to those people hiding idols in their saddle bags. Which makes what GOD says next more than interesting…

> [17] And the LORD said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken. 18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. 20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken? 22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

We are not to be "afraid" of the man or woman that speaks, as GOD says "presumptuously". Why does GOD say "afraid"? Maybe it is that so many who call themselves "prophets" and "prophetesses" claim to be from GOD, but whenever questioned spew curses in all directions. In the time of MOSES there was a dude called BALAAM. Now this "dude" had a big REP going among all those pagans. Why?

Old Dog V

Because he had a record of achievements all had seen. Scripture says ol' BALAAM had the "power". The power to bless and to curse.

Now BALAAM lives today in "his doctrines". In Rev 2 JESUS tells Pergamos that HE holds against them that they "hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication."

Anyone who causes GOD'S CHILDREN TO STUMBLE....to worship idols....to commit spiritual fornication is into BALAAM. The real problem with Balaam is he claims GOD'S POWER and POSITION....he claims to bless and curse. Things only GOD can do.....or so we claim.

There is a war going on outside the church, and inside the church. Many intercessors will tell of "curses" sent against them. Of schemes and snares set for them. These are facts. The BIGGEST LIE of the enemy which the liberal church bought hook, line and sinker is "THERE IS NO DEVIL"....no ENEMY...no ACCUSER of the BRETHREN. The second biggest lie comes from the secular humanists...THERE IS NO SIN. The secular humanists claim man was made flawed. Man can not be held accountable when GOD...if there is a GOD....made man flawed and weak. So sin is wrong. Now if you buy into that...you do not need a Savior. THE SON need not have been born. THE LAMB WAS SLAIN FOR NO REASON.

See how the lies build on themselves. The WORD of GOD tells us to STUDY.....scripture. The WORD of GOD tells us to seek first HIS KINGDOM. The WORD OF GOD SAYS HIS YOKE IS EASY and HIS BURDEN IS LIGHT. So why do so many struggle and are worn out all the time? Maybe they have not taken HIS YOKE? Just maybe they never heard HIM SAY..."FOLLOW ME....COME UNTO ME....". ANY THOUGHTS.....selah

bob neumann

Looking Back, Looking Forward

Bob Neumann, 1/2002

Looking Back

For the last two weeks I have had a hard time. I keep praying and asking for help, but what I have received does not seem to fit the problems at hand. In a few weeks there will be another "SUPER BOWL" and many will share their great insights and revelations. Like the "year 2002" stuff of the last month, it will have many sources and run many steams. Why I tie the SUPER BOWL with New Years is obvious...one follows the other. Natural sequence of events. Like Seed..Time...and Harvest. All have a place and purpose in their GOD ordained sequence. Each is a divine Pattern. (but who ever learns anything...anyway)

As I sat chewing on all these great "words" about this "new" year and feeling disgusted I got my "button" pushed...my chain "jerked". All by a short scripture and an image....the image was looking back to see "the footprints in the sand". The scripture.....

The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun. Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

Unsettling, ain't it...especially with that feeling I had of being aware I had missed something somewhere along that beach. If what will happen is simply a repeat of things past, what is the whole thing about the slogans all these people are spewing out these last few weeks in their "state of the Church" addresses. The answer to "the STATE of the CHURCH"....is simple. In present common language.....it "SUCKS"....But we were told it would by Paul, Peter, James, John, Jude, and JESUS. So what is the big deal? I don't know. Can't figure why I have tried so hard not to write this at all. But as always, you have to come to the conclusion that kicking at "the goads" hurts not the goads one iota. So here goes.

When January 1st came around I got no big "rhema".....just a few small ones that had no correlation with each other. Now all those people who wrote their "2002" stuff had everything "seem" to fit....except to each other. So I put things aside...mainly because I did not like where things were leading. Now that was my problem....not ABBA'S.

The first "image" was a dilly....THE LORD OF THE RINGS...old book, new movie. Old VERSE.... Three Rings for the Elven-kings under the sky, Seven for the Dwarf-lords in their halls of stone, Nine for Mortal Men doomed to die, One for the Dark Lord on his dark throne In the Land of Mordor where the Shadows lie, One Ring to rule them all,

Old Dog V

One Ring to find them, One Ring to bring them all and in the darkness bind them In the Land of Mordor where the Shadows lie.

Now if you ignore the 3 elves and 7 dwarves....the "image" is quite appropriate for THE END TIMES. A "DARK LORD" in the SHADOWS bringing mankind into the darkness and "binding" them. JESUS said quite clearly that man can not serve two Masters..... Matthew 6 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! 24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. 25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? But Luke does not say "no man"....check this out.... Luke 16:13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Funny that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT gives us a distinguishment...a differentiation between men and servants????/

Now the second "image" came from an old movie...nothing new there....Sergeant YORK with Gary Cooper. Most Americans over 70 know about Alvin York. Likewise old movie buffs. Old Alvin was a guy from the Appalachian Mountains that got "religion" the hard way. Many of us have. And in WW1 was a "conscientious objector". But got drafted anyway. He was given a choice. To serve in the military and possibly kill others. Now Alvin did not want to kill. As he puts it..."THE BOOK is AGAINST IT".....the Fifth Commandment. So he was allowed to choose. Funny thing, he sought his answer from GOD....and got it. They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. For Alvin York it was simple...Caesar had to be obeyed...when dealing in the natural. JESUS said so. So he went to France.

The story then gets interesting. To sum it all up Alvin was against killing.....but won the CONGRESSIONAL MEDAL OF HONOR for killing....of course we call it VALOR...Alvin had a problem. He was watching his friends dying all around him and "knew" the only way to keep his friends from being killed, was to kill the enemy. To KILL in order to stop THE KILLING. PARADOXICAL...ain't it.

The third "image" was a song. Funny thing, it was attached to a movie that just came out. The song is played on the TV commercials...and throughout the whole movie it is not heard. It plays during the ending credits. What that means I am not sure, and it bothers me.... The "song" is ancient. In the Gaelic....called THE MOREEN....that is the

"melody"....the SONG is the "words". That itself is a major lesson. The melody is the same...the "tempo" and the "lyrics" can change repeatedly. Timing and Words. The "song" is THE MINSTREL BOY and the "movie" is BLACK HAWK DOWN.

Like I said...I did not like where all this seemed to be leading. still do not.

But to comprehend what will "come" ahead in "time"....I have to look back...over the "footprints".

So I looked back and could get no farther than September 11, 2001. It left a chasm not easily crossed... like there is nothing before it worth seeing. 9/11/01 changed the times and seasons. Another image from Ecclesiastes....so I looked at 9/11/01. On GOD'S calendar.....it is ELLUL 22/23. Which is just a "date"...a "milepost" on the road to refer to. Except ELLUL is the period of TESHUVAH....the 30 days that "precede" the "LATTER RAIN". Traditionally on ELLUL 1 you start to "look back" to the past year and see where you have turned away from GOD. TESHUVAH means to return. To come back to.... On ELLUL 1 Psalm 27 is read...studied...accepted. On ELLUL 2 Psalm 27 and Psalm 28.....On ELLUL 3 Psalm 27 and 29.... On ELLUL 22/23 it would have been Psalm 27 and Psalm 50. So I looked at both psalms again. And got this sick feeling once again.

Psalm 27 1 The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? 2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell. 3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident. 4 One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple. 5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. 6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD. 7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me. 8 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek. 9 Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. 10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up. 11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. 12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty. 13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living. 14 Wait on the

Old Dog V

LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

For 9/11/01 Psalm 27 seemed just about right...if not late. Watching the WTC Towers on fire and crashing does remind one of verse 9. So I had to ask whether America has followed through verse 11....listened to GOD and followed HIS PATH since then. Are we "waiting" as directed in verse 14? I don't think so. Then we have Psalm 50.…

Psalm 50 1 The mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. 2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined. 3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. 4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people. 5 Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice. 6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah. 7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God. 8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me. 9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills. 11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine. 12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof. 13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats? 14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: 15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. 16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? 17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. 18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. 19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. 20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. 21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. 22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. 23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Now if the events of 9/11/2001 were a message from GOD to America did we hear HIM CLEARLY? Psalm 50 speaks of a nation that "turned away" from GOD. David Wilkerson several months ago spoke out that as a nation we did not get this message. The nation has not "changed" from what I see.

Old Dog V

So where did it all fit was my question...still is. But I had gone back to 9/11/01 and my first step back to "now" I stumbled of ELLUL 23/24..... actually sunset on 9/11/01....and Psalm 51.…

Psalm 51 1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. 2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin. 3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me. 4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. 5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. 6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom. 7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow. 8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice. 9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. 10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. 11 Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me. 12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free spirit. 13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee. 14 Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. 15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise. 16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering. 17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. 18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem. 19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

If Psalm 50 was a call to a nation...Psalm 51 was a personal call to return. How many have heard this call to return unto GOD and HIS COVENANT and HIS PATH. Looking back to this point and forward I see little call to conviction and repentance in all the messages from 9/11 to 9/27. That was YOM KIPPUR. THE BIG DAY...on GOD'S CALENDAR. But then using man's calendar and 1/1/2002 I still see no voice calling in the wilderness to return or repent. So what do we have to look forward to if we do not turn away from Caesar and Mammon? If THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can be trusted....by looking back we might see ahead....and that too is interesting...

Selah Bob Neumann

Looking Forward

LOVING A JEALOUS GOD

Old Dog V

Several years ago I met two gentlemen that have greatly influenced many in the BODY. Dr JR Church and Gary Stearman. Several years ago Dr Church published the book "Prophecies in the PSALMS" where he placed before us that the psalms in their sequence seemed to correspond to the years of the 20th Century. In a later book "Prophecies in THE SONG OF MOSES" , Dr Church expanded the theory that the Psalms were a template for the events taking place. 1991, 1993, 1994 all fit well with their years....many wrote on it, even more spoke on it. In the late 90's many pointed ahead at the appropriately numbered psalms. But that did not happen this year.

So I wondered, what was wrong with year 2002 and Psalm 102? My answer was not in the Psalm....because it sure seems prophetic to me.

Psalm 102 1 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee. 2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily. 3 For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth. 4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread. 5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin. 6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert. 7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top. 8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me are sworn against me. 9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping. 10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down. 11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass. 12 But thou, O LORD, shall endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations. 13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set time, is come. 14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof. 15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. 16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory. 17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer. 18 This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD. 19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth; 20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death; 21 To declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem; 22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD. 23 He weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days. 24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations. 25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. 26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: 27 But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no

end. 28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

Now I can take a joke....but verses 1 and 2 do not fit the image of "positive" thinkers. Most of the messages for the year 2002 have no place where we are calling on GOD in desperate times. Many have much to say about prosperity, blessings and glory....it does not come in the mode of rescue from adversity as Psalm 102 does. Psalm 102 is powerful because in verse 18 it declares that it is " written for the generation to come"....when THE LORD shall build up ZION and appear in HIS GLORY. Many see this ahead, but the path is not the same. I too "see" a day ahead where HE REIGNS and HIS GLORY will fill THE EARTH. My problem is the "dots" between now and that DAY do not look the same as the others. Their pictures and patterns look awhile lot nicer and easier than the images I am dealing with.

Could I be just plain wrong? I could be. Except verse 25 fits so well with the idea of looking back to see ahead. "Of old" is the reference to the earth's "foundations" as the work of HIS HANDS. In other words everything has been said and will happen as HE SAID it would. So the events of the next days, weeks, months will look a whole lot like things that happened and were recorded in "ancient times". Jeremiah twice speaks of returning to the old or ancient path(s). In Chapter 6 he states man just will not walk it.

Now Psalm 102 was spoken and recorded some 4000 years ago by Moses. But from verse 1 through verse 9 it seems I am looking in a mirror. If so verse 10 is challenging...NO ONE....absolutely NO ONE is addressing THE INDIGNATION OF GOD today. As I pondered this last night I realized there is a lot of danger in falling in love with a GOD who says HE IS JEALOUS. As paradoxical as it sounds, John's GOD IS LOVE and MOSES hearing Do not worship any other god, for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. Is the same GOD. Now the term "JEALOUS" is to most people a negative term that revolves around emotion. Yet it is a referential adjective repeated over and over. My friend Nahum starts his book with the image....

Nahum 1 1 The burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite. 2 God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. 3 The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

Nahum speaks of a "jealous" and avenging GOD. A GOD who is "furious". Both are "negative adjectives". Joshua is not much better. He challenged the people with...

> [19] And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. 20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

ADONAI YHVH says HIS NAME IS JEALOUS. IT then is part of HIS NATURE. It sure is not hidden anywhere. Yes HE IS a GOD of LOVE....in HIS OWN WORDS WE HAVE both realities.... And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD. 6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, 7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

For some reason no one warns any one about that "visiting iniquity" thing. I do like the merciful and gracious and longsuffering. I need it. And being abundant in goodness and truth is indeed positive. But someone, somewhere decided to edit out the negative stuff and forgot to explain it to the people. Then and now. Joshua said they, the people, would not hold up their side of the agreement. He was right. THEN and NOW.

For a long, long time now I have been "burdened" with a question. It is a cold and vulgar thought, but it is real. Why would anyone mess with a jealous GOD? Why would the church, a church, any church "cheat" on GOD? Sing about loving JESUS one minute then chase Mammon the next?

So I look ahead at a LOVING ABBA and the Books of JOEL, DANIEL, and Revelation. I look at the nation of the US of A and see ancient Samaria and Judea. I keep seeing the STORM and hearing the THUNDERS. Not exactly what others are "seeing" and "hearing".....

I see a SHEPHERD who is THE LAMB. THE LAMB TREADS THE WINEPRESS. David wrote a cute little song long ago.... O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph. For the LORD most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth. He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet. Makes me wonder just how people will respond when they "see HIM as HE IS". Moses wrote... For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward.

Selah...Amen

Bob Neumann

The Last Dance

Bob Neumann

Yesterday evening service THE MASTER showed me a very firm image of the STRONG MAN....THE GREAT GIANT who has sowed seeds into MY MASTER'S FIELDS to bring forth the weeds that fill HIS FIELDS and choke out the good grain.

His height and strength have kept the 'nation' afraid and in bondage to him. He has fought no battle in over 1970 years. No battle he has ever fought in did he win....yet he prowls and shouts his curses and the 'people of GOD' cower and weep. Their "leaders" hide in their tents. Their "mighty men" argue and point fingers eager to mock and belittle any who would stand against the ABOMINATION THAT DESOLATES ABBA'S FIELDS and FLOCK.

And I saw it stand with its feet firmly on the neck of America, and his shadow stretching across the entire world spreading foul darkness, fear, and "blind hatred" into the hearts, minds, souls of the very elect.

I began to pace from side to side faster and faster, forced to wait, and suddenly the leash was gone and no one noticed that the dog was loosed. As everyone was consumed by the fear and panic around them they all forgot the GIANT that had sowed these foul seeds and now laughed because GOD'S PEOPLE had forgotten who they were and whose they ARE....

So he paid little notice to the old dog whose barking had been answered with curses from the hirelings, whose bared teeth at the presence of wolves was answered by a muzzle.

Whose only desire to move the sheep out of harm's way was met with a short leash and a cruel chain. And when I began to howl as MY MASTER'S SHEEP were ravaged, they beat me. And when my whimpers through their muzzle irritated them enough they abandoned me, muzzled and chained, cursed and mocked, to the wolves they gave place to.

But, you see, 'dead dogs' pose no threat to THE GIANT and the WOLVES.....'dead dogs' have no value to the fleshly watchmen, false prophets, and wicked servants that have fed themselves on the MASTER'S HOUSE.....

But once again I felt HIS HANDS and heard HIS VOICE say "IT'S GOING TO BE ALL RIGHT", as HE TOUCHED my wounds and raised a 'dead old dog', HE removed the

chains and muzzle and quietly walked me to the edge of the FIELD OF VISION and in the darkest of the shadows slipped the leash from my neck and said, "GO...."

As I ran the shadows I ran through the princes and warriors of darkness with few noticing the faint breeze as I ran by. Those few who remembered me and my scent from their attacks on MY MASTER'S HOUSE and on HIS SHEEP never were given time to give warning, for the hirelings never fed me and I now hunger.....and I came to devour the devourers.....

Finally, I came to the place of the greatest darkness....the SHADOW OF THE GIANT...and as his laughter immobilized the ARMY of the church I came ''nipping at his heels''. I must have seemed a foolish sight to all the 'wise ones' and 'valiant ones' who strut among the army of mockers and scorners. But they never noticed the response wolves had to my presence around the flock, nor did they notice the frantic efforts of their nemesis, the "GIANT", to keep me away.

But each 'nip' tore deeply into his kingdom and suddenly my 'job' was over...

For a bleeding and frightened ''giant'' slowly and heavily fell to the ground.....hamstrung and unable to escape a ''dead old dog''.

And my job is over..... But I came to play.... Now I can enjoy myself.... And I have waited so long for this 'last dance'....

And I have waited so long to roar.... And now I have the snake face to face.... Cut down to my level....

And the complaints of so many for so long about my ''lack of mercy and love'' Now mock the fallen one as I tear out his throat and devour him.....

For THE WORD of GOD shall not be mocked.... And HIS ENEMIES will be brought to the dust of HIS FEET so HE MAY PLACE HIS FOOT upon their neck....

And every knee will bow....one way or another..... And every tongue will confess....

The Abomination

Bob Neumann, 4.8.2002

Dear Susan and all the WPA, As usual i finished a long stretch on the job and found almost 100 posts over the last 3-4 days. Typically i was looking for the threads that had begun when i saw your mention of the VALLEY OF VISION. Regrettably Susan, "the church" tells no one, teaches no one, that it is in this place Isaiah calls THE VALLEY OF VISION that we can see and hear most clearly. There are many things Susan that i would like to comment about in the dream. But i am not sure if the open forum is the best choice right now. You said…

I humbly submit this to you all, and to Bob, I say that I now know how you felt in the Valley of Vision.....…

And i wondered which time that i walked there? As wonderful as it is to see THE BRIDE or to STAND WITH THE LORD OF HOSTS....there are the THUNDERS that sober you and remind you that THE KINGDOM'S COMING is as Joel wrote a DARK and TERRIBLE DAY. The ABOMINATION THAT MAKES DESOLATE is a quote by KING JESUS HIMSELF from Daniel. In the last 3-4 days there have been topics about "the anti-christ", "left behind", and HE WHO RESTRAINS.

I am going to ask all who read this to ponder my words. Daniel 12:1 clearly speaks of Micha-el as opposed to the previous visits by Gabri-el. So the issue of believing in the existence of said angelic personage should not be in question. But to try to tie THE PRINCIPALITY over Israel with the ONE who RESTRAINS/HOLDS BACK may be a stretch.

Paul speaks of the coming of Daniel's "LITTLE HORN"....the one who brings deception and destruction. It parallels Daniel 8 quite well. But the issue is whether there is one focal point that the "LITTLE HORN" is involved with, or are there two? Daniel in chapter 8 refers to the mighty, and the holy people. Paul speaks primarily to the people of THE NEW COVENANT, while Daniel speaks to the people of the older covenants, National Israel.

While THE SAINTS and National ISRAEL are tied together, the NATION of the US of A is not. In your dream Susan you see a "church" that has NO FEAR of a MOST HOLY AND JEALOUS GOD. NO RESPECT.

I have watched it play out for years. And spoken when told to speak, wrote when told to write. And when THE MOST HIGH said HE would no longer hear my prayers over a nation that was "reprobate", i believed HIM...and obeyed. Susan, according to scripture,

the world is made up of only two groups of people. In HEBREW they are Ha'TZADDAHKIM and Ha'RESHIM.… THE RIGHTEOUS and THE WICKED. HE points that out to you...first the WICKED.…

I brought you here to show you what My people offer to Me when they come to Me at their house of worship. This is what I see. I see what is in their hearts. I see what is in their minds as they sing unto Me. I know what they have done. Yet, none of them considers Me before they step up to worship Me.

What you have seen is an abomination that makes My House desolate. It has totally polluted My House and it has brought forth My Holy Wrath and My Righteous Indignation! No longer will I call unto a perverse house. They have now been given over to their lusts. They are not Mine!

As I heard these words, I was grieved and upset. The Lord looked at Me. I felt what he was feeling. I could hardly stand His Pain. He said to Me, "You were never meant to carry My Pain." as big a jerk as i may be at times, one thing i will not do is "burden" people. HE said to the broken and hurting to "COME UNTO ME"....and to take HIS YOKE....not HIS CROSS. Many people never understand the difference. Nor do they "get close enough" to HIM to understand HIS PAIN, HIS GRIEF.....or HIS ANGER.

But there are a few who do....and HE ADDRESSES them… Then he said to me…

Those who I have in My House are safely hidden in Me. For I have brought them out from among the unclean. They are in My Place of Rest. I have made provision for My Own!

Those who heeded MY Call, and who embraced the Fires of Cleansing have now entered into their reward. For I am their Portion and they are MY People. It is to them that I will respond.

For I have seen their afflictions and their hardships that they have endured for the sake of My Name. From this Day forward, you will see My Glory in their midst! They will become My Lightbearers in this Dark Day. To them I will inhabit and I will be seen. For in these is My Presence glorified!

Susan, you are HIS TABERNACLE....as am I and all who have chosen to build with GOLD SILVER and PRECIOUS STONES. Remember what JESUS said to the Samaritan woman at the well....????

> [21] Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. 22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. 23 But

> the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. 24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

They key word here is MUST....MUST WORSHIP HIM....not a new idea....remember the rumble in the desert?

Matthew 4 9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him. In your dream Susan, the "new" people were made to serve....the "LORD'S SUPPER"....ponder Paul's warnings…

> [20] When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper. 21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. 22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? what shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. 23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, that the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: 24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. 25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, this cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. 26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. 27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. 28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. 29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. 30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. 31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

The abomination occurs because many do not "know" ABBA, "respect" THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, or ""FEAR"" THE LAMB. I have been awaiting this time Susan ….

I have separated My House from the profane. No longer will it be hidden! But it will clearly be marked By My Presence and by MY Holiness! The profane will be open and blatant in its arrogance.

There will no longer be a mixture. The Rift is complete!

Old Dog V

Those who chose not to be pure will now be given over to their sins. They will now be fully accountable for their ways for they are now exposed. For I have departed from My House. They have no remorse, nor shame. The masses will be drawn there, for there the sorceries abound.

No shame, Susan. The DOOR is now closed. They have either received with JOY their time of visitation....or missed it completely. A long time ago ABBA told me that this day would come. Few saw it coming. But because so few did see and warned does not change the reality of what we now see.

selah bob

Meditations Upon Yom Kippor

Bob Neumann, 9/15/2002

Dear Stephen, Today in GOD'S CALENDAR is Tishri 9 and tonight at SUNDOWN begins YOM KIPPUR. I did read one of your last posts where you discussed the possibility of dates and calendars. The DAYS of AWE end tonight with THE DAY OF ATONEMENT.

I have kept silent because i was told to be STILL and to WAIT. That does not mean things have been QUIET or without THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT SPEAKING to the 7000 all those ELIJAHS out there are unaware of.

The DAY before ROSH Ha'SHANNAH i had a very vivid vision and a simple RHEMA out of EXODUS....i audibly heard "EXODUS 10"....and found myself standing in a dry, dusty, field that had been plowed and disked over and over. Over my shoulder was a strap to a bag that sat over my right hip. If you can imagine all those pictures of THE SOWER and THE SEED that is the impression that i had standing in the dust. But on reaching in the bag i felt cold hard round things....not seed.

I remember thinking i had a bag of marbles. When i opened my hand i held a dozen pearls. Various sizes, shapes and shades. I remember the strands of pearls i took to Kremmling last time i went...I also remembered the message about the HEBREW term "kelee" which are JEWELS...VESSELS...WEAPONS OF WARFARE… anything HE MAKES for HIS PURPOSES.

And then i heard this noise behind me and i looked behind me and saw this huge herd of SWINE routing through the ground looking for something to devour. It was then i realized that this was not a field plowed and disked in preparation for planting.

This was the work of swine that were tearing up the field...over and over....The herd i had heard....nice play on words...was moving quickly toward where i stood. I put the PEARLS back in their bag and turned to leave the area. Here the VISION ENDED.…

So all i had left to go on was Exodus 10.....…

> [1] And the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs before him:
> 2 And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

Now that is as far as i could get.....one "word" had jumped out at me because it was not needed....look at verse 2 again…

That ye may know how that I am the LORD. Why put in the term HOW? Usually we hear...THAT YOU MAY KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD>>>>>.....…

So the next plague...the locusts....would be a matter of YHVH proving HE IS GOD....but HOW HE IS GOD. Now this is not a play on WORDS....it is an affirmation of DIVINE CHARACTER and PURPOSE. Now i sat there and meditated on this RHEMA when i got nudged to look from the right column to the left....as HEBREW would be read...and i found Exodus 9...verse 29.....…

> [29] And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's. 30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

Weird....GOD will stop the 7TH PLAGUE....and all it pertains to....but GOD is not fooled.… PHARAOH and ALL his servants do not fear THE LORD.…

After 7 horrendous plagues....GOD AIN'T DONE.… but notice in verse 29 the term "HOW" reappears...that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's after the THUNDERS have ceased.....that is how i took it.…

THE THUNDERS were warnings based on the SIN within the "CAMP"....the CHURCH. SO .... i went back into the 7TH PLAGUE....THE HAIL with THE FIRE FROM HEAVEN.…that is what it amounted to....but in the story there is an interesting comment.…

> [20] He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: 21 And he that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

Even in EGYPT there were those who FEARED the LORD because they saw what was happening. Even among Pharaohs servants. Interesting isn't it.…

So what can be next?

> [26] Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.

Susan Cummings just sent out a post where she was told.…

Be still. Do not leave the Place of Habitation.....I have called My people to My Arms! They have entered into My Chambers.

Now that is a direct reference to ISAIAH 26....all of this chapter is for here and now....but these are the interesting points for today.... 2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in. 3 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. 4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength: 5 For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

> [20] Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. 21 For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

Recently Alex has mentioned about THE TOOLS GOD HAS FORGED.....and even CASTING PEARLS.…

On Friday night....THE FIRST SABBATH of GOD'S NEW YEAR....i had a real weird Pepperoni Dream.…

Was not sure how to take it till i read some of what has happened since then....so here goes…

I "woke up" sitting/leaning on a piece of furniture...bench or sofa...i am not sure...and i was hearing many voices. Once again i was wearing a baseball cap pulled over my eyes. I found myself in a fairly large room with two groups of people. The first were to my right looking "out" as if there were a large window....or NTV screen. These people were standing and fairly "agitated"...as in "churned up"...something going on. Call them group A. Sitting in nice rows on the left side of the room where people sitting quietly. Call them group B. There were 10-12 people in each group.

As i sat and watched and listened i began to understand what was occurring. Group A was "watching" and trying to get the people of Group B to notice what they were seeing. Many of Group A were very upset at what they were seeing and hearing. They were very intense....that's the best term i can come up with.

Now i kept hearing people in Group B speak in unison..."NOTHING IS GOING TO HAPPEN....NOTHING IS GOING TO HAPPEN…"

Now i sat and watched this "performance" for quite a while. I had a feeling that we had been moving....that time had passed. Some of the people in group A sat down with Group B....and some in Group B had gotten up and looked "out" and had joined Group

Old Dog V

A. And i wondered where this all was going....and i began to hear a muttering on my right side.

"I DO BELIEVE IN SPOKES...I DO BELIEVE IN SPOOKS....I DO...I DO...I DO....".

Sitting along side of me was THE COWARDLY LION....trembling and crying huge tears....i told him "It's going to be okay"....and i heard a sound to my right....a metallic rasping sound.....so i turned to my left..…

Sitting along side me was THE GRIM REAPER....and he was running a sharpening stone along the edge of a large scythe....."SNICK>>>SNICK>>>SNICK". The hand was skeletal and moved with slow precision. Simple compact movement.

And i had the "feeling" that the scythe was ready for the HARVEST....and i watched the hooded head nod in agreement.

All i could think of was the image from Revelation.....14.....…

> 13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. 14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. 15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. 16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped. 17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. 18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. 19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. 20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

The only difference between a SCYTHE and a SICKLE is the length of the handle as far as i can tell. But JOHN first hears A VOICE FROM HEAVEN....and then he SEES....that is interesting...i heard the COWARDLY LION and the SNICK before i saw either. BLESSED ARE THE DEAD IN THE LORD. . . .

Now neither the people in group A nor those in group B noticed me and my two COMPANIONS. So i just sat and watched as the two groups in the same room

"interacted" …. or should i say...."failed to interact". Eventually it ended without anything actually happening. And i wondered about this. Later i read something Alex wrote.…

Why are you looking to your left and right? Our Redemption is not in any new Formula for Living Nor is it in our Assembly as a Church It is that Holy Communion between you and the Father Who brings all things to himself for himself and his glory For the Time is coming when we will all be asleep Awakened suddenly when he appears . . Who will be Ready? Will it be those of the Great Grand Mega-Church? Will it be the Modern Pharisees? Will it be the Great Apostolic and Prophetic Leaders rising up with great charisma leading the church to some glorious new age?

No! It will be those who have learned not only to hear the lord But also to obey. Drone out the multitude of voices. Learn that every Prophecy and word spoken is not for your ears. Learn that nothing happens by coincidence or happenstance. Learn to connect the dots. Be Still and Know that HE IS GOD!!!!!

I really like the 3 calls to LEARN....you can add "DISCERN" and "UNDERSTAND" to each LEARN.

Now for years i have been playing "CONNECT THE DOTS" and gotten rebuked all too often by a few.

But Alex covered that one too.…

The True Path of the Prophet is according to the Will of the Lord.

The Prophetic order is older than the Church and even older than Israel. It existed as a foundation laid by God upon Christ our lord. Dispute this if you wish, Drum up all the scripture you want, But Truth is Truth, The Prophetic order is under the very hand of God.

You have to really think on that....THE TRUE SERVANT of GOD....answers to GOD ALONE.

There is only ONE MASTER....ONE LORD....remember those RED LETTERS.…

Matthew 4 9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him. But even PAGANS can figure it out.…

Old Dog V

Daniel 3 27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them. 28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God. 29 Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

AMEN....SELAH

Bye, Bye Miss American Pie

Bob Neumann, 2003

Dear Mary.....and Stephen....and whoever has ears to hear...…

I guess talking about "THE SIMPLICITY OF CHRIST" and THE BRIDE just ain't enough fun.... and then again....anything to do with THE WORD OF GOD ain't much fun either to many it would seem. Stephen at least you have noticed the "absence". From the sheer number of posts on the so called prophetic sites who would have guessed that maybe something is wrong.

On the great chess board of the HEAVENLIES.....… THE ENEMY would like all believers to concede to him his VICTORY. The PROPHET DANIEL warned that the GREAT WAR would last 3 1/2 years.

Old chapter 7 of DANIEL'S VISION of the 4 CREATURES as alluded to by Shoshona and spoken of in the Debon thing, but it is not the BIGGEST ISSUE of Chapter 7....at least to me…

THE BIGGIE....is THE ANCIENT OF DAYS.…

> [21] I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;
>
> [22] Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom. 23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces. 24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings. 25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time. 26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end. 27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him. 28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

Old Dog V

Daniel and i have a few things in common.....the stuff THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has shown us troubles the heart and has influenced all my thoughts and actions for some time now.

Daniel 7 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things. 9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. 10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

It is little horn time....and it is a set time because we have 3 witnesses who have declared it.…

Daniel in Babylon, John on Patmos, and YESHUA BEN YOSEF....THE SON OF GOD. Actually all JESUS did was quote DANIEL THE PROPHET....we should understand that is most important.

The little horn…

> [2] Thessalonians 2 1 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, 2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. 3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; 4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

Paul says that we will be "gathered together unto HIM".....so our "minds" would not be "shaken".... but how many people are into THE GREAT SHAKING....and nothing else.... and Paul says that we should not be TROUBLED by "spirit"...."word" .....or "letter" "as that the day of CHRIST is at hand." Then he says "let no man deceive you..." and addresses the joker who opposes GOD and is trying to usurp THE THRONE of THE MOST HIGH..…

The earth is just a battle ground....a cosmic chess board where THE ENEMY does his thing.

Old Dog V

And america is just one small chunk of real estate....not the pivotal fulcrum of CREATION..…

Two weeks ago it was clear to me things had snapped....but watching the WPA there was no evidence to prove anything....all i had was the conversations between myself and my brothers in CHRIST....Trey, Mark, Harley, David.....add Thomas Gibson and Ray Aguillera and there is a pattern....David sent me this…

From the Lord this day Jan 20 2002 David Haase Jan 20, 2003 So saith The Holy One of Israel, America, your time has come to an end, your pride and deeds call out for judgment. This land of milk and honey, rotten with filth and corruption now stands before My Holy Court. My Verdict is in, prepare to be judged. My list of grievances is long and True. My Judgments are Fair and Just. Now listen to your fate for I have decreed it so.

My Holy Spirit is now removed from this land, I will stand with those who have heard My Voice and have followed it, these will know where to find Me. I now send strong deception upon this land and to those within it. Like pharaoh who's heart I hardened for My Glory, this is done. All that you have worked for, built without given a thought to Who gave it to you, Who built you up, kept you safe and set up this kingdom. Now by My Hand will you see Who decides Who is king, what nations are raised up or brought low. Your time is now ended, your lands, your people, your food, your goods will now be given to others so the world will know it is by My Hand and My Hand alone that brings forth life or death. Your sins are a stench I can no longer ignore, you have sought blood, only not seeking the blood of the One I sent to forgive you though. The blood you seek will now be your own. Your cities will be torn down, your crops grown for others, your forests cut to build up other nations, your gold taken, your homes broken. What is left will live as less than the poor of the poor, I will spare these as a warning to the world, yet for only a short time. Be gone from My sight your Judgments are now upon you.

Personally all i get are images....songs....some like THE ANCIENT OF DAYS....but maybe it ain't the same song all of you are thinking....Ron Kanole and that Maranatha Music LIVE WORSHIP CD/VIDEO..… but in reality that was Gary Sadler and JamieHarvill.....…

Blessing and honor Glory and power Be unto the Ancient of Days From every nation All of creation Bow before the Ancient of Days Chorus: Every tongue in heaven and earth Shall declare Your glory Every knee will bow at Your throne In worship You will be exalted, oh God And Your kingdom will not pass away Oh, Ancient of Days only this is not the song i heard in my spiritman.....…

Old Dog V

Craig Smith Chosen to serve as the sacrifice lamb The binder of all the earths wounds Called the Deliverer, Chief Cornerstone Slain and then buried, but He rose from the tomb Chorus He is the Ancient of days Giver of freedom with the price that He paid He is the Ancient of days Exposing the enemy's great masquerade Giver of life, His is the Ancient of days Courageous Redeemer, who's life giving blood Is the ransom for wayward man's soul Covenant Messenger, Heir of all things The Shepherd and Guardian, Guardian of souls Chorus Warrior of holiness, Messiah and King Ruler of Israel, Salvation's great Captain Hope for all man One day every tongue will say the Lord is He Actually that makes two great songs.....different.....but THE TRUTH is there.....too bad those were not the only songs i got over the last few weeks.....Which takes me again to the point HE made to Stephen.....that "we" were getting back what we have been "GIVING HIM". Now that image is not new....i had been given it several times in the past. So when the "body" jumps all over a call to do a "WAR OF WORSHIP" all i kept getting way....."BYE BYE MISS AMERICAN PIE....." how do you explain that to the masses on the WPA..…

I met a girl who sang the blues And I asked her for some happy news But she just smiled and turned away I went down to the sacred store Where I'd heard the music years before But the man there said the music woudn't play

And in the streets the children screamed

The lovers cried, and the poets dreamed But not a word was spoken

The church bells all were broken

And the three men I admire most

The Father, Son and the Holy Ghost They caught the last train for the coast The day the music died

And they were singin'... Bye-bye, Miss American Pie Drove my chevy to the levee But the levee was dry.....…

A dry levee means the RIVER has dried up.....is gone..… which is a lie.....the main weapon of THE ENEMY.....like RIVER CITY....if you are not in THE RIVER....or PLANTED BY THE RIVER BY THE LORD HIMSELF.....times are thirsty and smelly..... next song////\\\\ gotta love this.....was brought to my attention by my son.....he recorded a VIDEO.....and my spiritman caught it big time.....like THE SONG OF SONGS....imagine THE BRIDEGROOM KING listening to HIS BELOVED.... and EPHESIANS 6.....…

Stand By Me by Ben E. King

Old Dog V

When the night has come

And the land is dark And the moon is the only light we'll see, No, I won't be afraid,

No, I won't be afraid

Just as long as you stand stand by me. So darling, darling, Stand by me. Oh, stand by me. Oh, stand, Standby me, Standby me. If the sky that we look upon Should tumble and fall

Or the mountains should crumble to the sea, I won't cry, I won't cry, No, I won't shed a tear, Just as long as you stand, Stand by me. And darling, darling, Stand by me. Oh, stand by me. Oh, stand now, Stand by me, Stand by me. So darling, darling, Stand by me. Oh, stand by me. Oh, stand,

Stand by me,

Stand by me.

HE SAID HE WOULD NEVER LEAVE US....BUT WE HAVE TO STAND.....THE FEW....THE BRAVE....THE ? PROUD?.…

From the Halls of Montezuma To the shores of Tripoli We fight our country's battles In the air, on land and sea First to fight for right and freedom And to keep our honor clean; We are proud to claim the title Of United States Marines. Our flag's unfurled to every breeze From dawn to setting sun; We have fought in every clime and place Where we could take a gun. In the snow of far-off Northern lands And in sunny tropic scenes; You will find us always on the job -- The United States Marines. Here's health to you and to our Corps Which we are proud to serve; In many a strife we've fought for life And never lost our nerve. If the Army and the Navy Ever look on Heaven's scenes, They will find the streets are guarded By United States Marines.

Selah bob

Via, Veritas, Vita

Bob Neumann, 2003

You can still see these words in the catacombs under the city of Rome. In the simple LATIN VULGATE it means THE WAY, THE TRUTH, THE LIFE. These WORDS were placed there by a people really oppressed. Persecuted in mass for the "entertainment" of the masses. They had THE BLESSED HOPE in a way we may soon learn. In the midst of affliction they had a WAY out...to LIFE.

THE TRUTH

Sometimes we forget that to get to ABBA it is only through HIS SON.

But THE SON SAYS that there are many who will face HIM on the DAY OF JUDGMENT and be utterly amazed that HE NOT ONLY DENIES KNOWING THEM, but will condemn them to the ETERNAL TORMENT that, and let me quote this from the KING JAMES....the end of Matthew 25....RED LETTERS....

> 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: 42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: 43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? 45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. 46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

The devil and his angels...the fallen ones. Who masquerade as "angels of light". Yes i have seen and heard both holy angels and fallen angels in the place called THE VALLEY OF VISION. But one thing i learned quickly, even holy angels step aside when THE LORD speaks, and stand silent.

The ANCIENT OF DAYS told GABRIEL to speak to DANIEL. Likewise the visits to Mary and Zacharias were direct from ABBA. As for recent visitations i have no comment outside of judging trees by their fruit.

Yesterday i "read" about a coming "war of WORSHIP" and heard MY MASTER say... "THE BATTLE BELONGS TO THE LORD". This statement did not bother me because HE IS THE LORD. And i saw no problem of HIS making reference as to HIMSELF and

the 40 OLD TESTAMENT references to THE LORD fighting on behalf of HIS COVENANT people.

In the NEW TESTAMENT we are only to STAND...that is the ESSENCE of Ephesians 6.

But the "gauntlet" was cast when the "image" of worship came forward and when you put WORSHIP and TRUTH together you gotta go to the well.... John 4

> 21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. 22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. 23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. 24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. 25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things. 26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

Please notice the term "MUST" in verse 24....THE TRUE WORSHIPPER....MUST WORSHIP.... with the long hard "walks" i have made in the last few days all coming together through THE LOGOS and THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT i am assured IN HIM who is my WAY, my TRUTH and my LIFE.

In the GREEK the term JESUS spoke...WORSHIP...is "proskuneo"...is used eight times... it means "to KISS...as a dog licking the MASTER'S HAND".... So i say to all of you...

> 12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little.

Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Unless you are willing to be one of HIS DOGS...selfless and utterly in love with HIM as only a dog can....you are playing games with eternity. For THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has taken me on a walk with five "virgins" who have no oil for their lamps. THE MASTER calls them "foolish"....

I never saw the depths of that statement.

Matthew 25 1 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: 4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. 6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

Old Dog V

People...THE BRIDEGROOM is coming...too many are asleep and unaware that they are "fools". In the last 24 hours i have been reminded of many things that point back to the "times" and "preparations" for what was called "Y2K"....or "THE END OF THE WORLD AS WE KNOW IT...".

In all those preparations i was always brought back to two scriptures....

Proverbs 22 2 The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all. 3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished. 4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Proverbs 27 11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me. 12A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

As i shared YESTERDAY....in JOB 33 ABBA SPEAKS TO US NOT ONCE...BUT TWICE....in dreams and visions.

Jeremiah 33 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; the LORD is his name; 3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and show thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not. 4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword; 5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

It is not funny that all this has come together....GOD SPEAKS TWICE....and the CHALDEANS.... They say it is 2003....okay...in acknowledgement to Dr JR Church and Gary Stearman....

Psalm 103 1 Bless the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name. 2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: 3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases; 4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies; 5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. 6 The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed. 7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel. 8 The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. 9 He will not always chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever. 10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. 11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward

them that fear him. 12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us. 13Like as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him. 14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. 15 As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth. 16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more. 17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children; 18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them. 19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all. 20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. 21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure. 22 Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

Foolish virgins .....why are they foolish....they do not fear THE LORD....they will not learn...

They have no OIL....remember Jude and the scorners and mockers?

They do not HAVE THE HOLY SPIRIT. THEY DO NOT HAVE INTIMACY WITH THE SON... THEY ARE NOT HIS DOGS.... HIS SERVANTS....HIS BRIDE.... THEY ARE PLAYING GAMES WITH ETERNITY..... and many of them are leading others to destruction. Let me share two last incidents of GOD SPEAKING TWICE....or maybe we need a third witness....so be it.

Judges 17 6 In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Judges 21 25 In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Now look and see how THE WORD PROGRESSES when HIS WARNINGS go unheeded.

Jeremiah 6

> 14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. 15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. 16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk

> therein. 17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

Jeremiah 8

> [11] For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying,Peace, peace; when there is no peace. 12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. 13 I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: there shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

and if that is not enough.....

Psalm 14 1 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. 2 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. 3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one. 4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD. 5 There were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous. 6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD is his refuge. 7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

Psalm 53 1 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good. 2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God. 3 Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. 4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God. 5 There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them. 6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

People who do not FEAR THE LORD have no WISDOM.... no TRUTH is in them.... and as Mark Silbernagle has just reminded me....

[10] And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: 12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

VIA...VERITAS...VITA....

PROSKUNEO.....

SELAH dog

No More Games

Bob Neumann, 1/2003

Bob told me that I don't have to post this, but I really do, since what he wrote had a profound impact on me, and has provoked me to study hard about the bride of Christ. It is a hard word…. like a "Hai Karate" slap to the face. As the commercial said…."Thanks, I needed that!" Sometimes, we need to be comforted. Sometimes, we need to be slapped awake.

Bob informed me that he did not see or hear the broadcast on CBN. He was going from what had been written, and what had been coming up in his spirit. As I have already said, it is disturbing that there is such a difference that they, in effect, represent two entirely different words.

Blessings, Stephen L. Bening

Dear WPA FAMILY,

THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has been moving in my spirit in many different directions since early yesterday.

Although Stephen has my name on the WPA face page and i might have the "right" to post directly to the WPA i prefer to submit what i am placing before you through him. I recognize two things. First that it is Stephen that was raised up to do this work called the WPA.... no one else. Second is that Stephen has been given a specific task that the WPA is to fulfill. The last 48 hours has shown the real atmosphere that the "world" is under. Or should i say "america".

The WPA has no "perception" of THE BRIDE OF CHRIST. I do not say "church" for the simple reason is that church and religion are synonymous. According to THE WORD a "child" was born....a "SON" was given.... so that the "government" would rest upon HIS SHOULDERS. You should all recognize this as from the PROPHET ISAIAH. JESUS THE MESSIAH as John 3:16 proclaims came unto the whole world because of ABBA'S LOVE.

Yet HE stated clearly that when HE RETURNS the issue of FAITH would be in question. For the last several hours i have wrestled with the images of FAITH and THE BRIDE. My brother Mark Silbernagle has frequently reminded me that THE BRIDE is the primary FOCUS of THE KING OF KINGS. Why it is not "our's" speaking as a part of the WPA and HIS BODY, bothers me.

Old Dog V

THE BRIDE is a reflection of THE BRIDEGROOM. It has three important attributes that HE IS.

IT IS HOLY.

IT IS ETERNAL.

IT IS UNIVERSAL.… ALL ENCOMPASSING.

I was told this by HIM long ago. But as i have watched the last few days i have been abruptly aware that the last ISSUE is what is not understood. The fact that HE keeps bringing me to the issue of separating THE SHEEP and THE GOATS and THE GREAT AND DREADFUL DAY OF THE LORD is a warning that there are many who are in danger. RIGHT NOW....

Many who think they are "a chosen generation"..."the very elect"....

Something is very wrong in "THE KINGDOM" and something needs to be done. It would be nice if THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT would have raised up a JEREMIAH to stand on the wall and warn THE CITY... but HE HAS.....numerous.....and as a nation we are "isolationists" just like the PHARISEES.

WE are "elitist" just like the PHARISEES.

And like the PHARISEES and the SADDUCEES and the HERODIANS and the ZEALOTS there are too many subdivisions when "the coming together" has been prognosticated for years. The "shaking", "stirring", winnowing" has been spoken about for so long something should be happening. And like all the factions in ancient Israel we are divided by our own ideas of right and wrong with so little of THE TRUTH.

Tonight during the Fiesta Bowl ABC began "advertising" a program that will be broadcasted several weeks from now. The title clutched at my spiritman and has not let go.... the program is entitled "VERITAS.... THE QUEST"

May mean nothing to any of you.... but that is how this whole thing goes. I was struck with cold chills and had to turn off the TV because i was disgusted at myself for watching a football game when DEEP DARKNESS is upon the land. VERITAS is the LATIN term for TRUTH.

Are we all not on a QUEST for THE TRUTH....

THE WAY.... THE TRUTH...THE LIFE.....?????????

So here i am wondering how to deal with the people on the WPA that are playing games.... that are so caught up in "stuff" from all over the place when THE WORD says

Old Dog V

HIS SPIRIT IS POURED OUT ON ALL FLESH... why are the "WATCHMEN" not hearing THE CAPTAIN.... why are the "prophets" not discerning that "still small voice" for themselves. Jeremiah told us that ABBA said if we will call upon HIM, HE WOULD ANSWER .....… something is really wrong people when we "follow" hearsay and not HIS VOICE.

Does anyone hear the TRUMPET each time another post is added to the WPA headed by.... Alice Smith: A LOOK at 2003?

I do not "know" this woman, her "ministry".... don't care.... all i know is that something is wrong in the whole message. Maybe you can glean a kernel or two from it. But in my spirit i have the strongest negative feedback i have sensed in a long time.

I cannot tell you exactly why.... not sure even if that is even important at this time.

What jumped out at me after slowly following the threads was a statement Sister MOUNTAIN FLOWER.... said.... and THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT jumped all up and down on me...she said "standing on THE WORD". And i am slammed with EPHESIANS 6.... and my CAPTAIN whispers to me...MY SHEEP DO NOT KNOW WHEN TO STAND AND WHEN TO WALK.... and as i type this i am once again standing on the hillside among the dead sheep...and right now...like Jeremiah i am crying because nothing HIS SERVANTS have said or done can change the outcome.

So many false voices...false prophets....then and now.

WE STAND in FAITH.... ON HIS WORD... but we also must WALK.... as HE LEADS....

David sang.... BLESSED IS THE MAN.... WHO DOES NOT WALK IN THE COUNCIL OF THE UNGODLY.... again in Ephesians Paul warns...

> [11] And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. 12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things, which are done of them in secret. 13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

For years i have had visions of THE SHEPHERD and HIS SHEEP. HE WARNED us that there would be WOLVES in SHEEP'S CLOTHING. Those who would endanger the sheep...rend and devour the sheep. But what does that mean in the "real" world. If a person or a ministry preaches "another gospel" is it because they are deceived.... or are they deceivers?

HE SAID my people perish for lack of "vision".... discernment.... the ability to clearly hear HIM.

So how can they follow if they don't hear HIS VOICE? And if they "walk" with the wrong crowd David said they would eventually

STANDS IN THE WAY OF SINNERS....

Failure to follow the SHEPHERD puts us into trouble for we cannot discern JESUS from THE LIE. In Hebrews we were warned...

> [11] Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. 12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. 13 For every one that useth milk is unskillful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. 14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil. False Teachers and False Prophets prosper because the "dull in hearing" cannot discern.....and the next thing you see DAVID warned would be those who.....

SIT WITH THE SCORNFUL.

Today there are many who are comfortably inhabitation this "SEAT" in many congregations...those who scorn and mock...

Jude 1 17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; 18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. 19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

So JUDE tells us that those who do not WALK in FAITH...who do not FOLLOW the SHEPHERD will WALK after their own ungodly lusts. David and Jude use the same word...UNGODLY.... and it is a SIGN of the LAST TIME...

There is a song that begins THERE IS A WAY THAT LEADS TO LIFE...and the goal is to find it. To follow it... to ZION...the place ABBA DWELLS.

We are to STAND...and we are to WALK....but to know as STEPHEN put it the WHEN, WHERE, HOW, and WHY of it all.

That answer comes also from ISAIAH...

Isaiah 30

> [15] For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

Old Dog V

So there is a choice to make...but many will not make it....so what would be next.....

> [20] And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: 21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. 22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

THE LORD gives us the BREAD and the WATER...and maybe it is needed to "awaken the sleepers".

THE ROAD TO ZION is in the HEARTS of those who follow HIM...obey HIM. THE BRIDE has made herself ready... the Bridesmaids are another story. And maybe that is why i have written and prayed and wept this night.... for the five who will bring their oil...

selah

old dog

Much Shall Be Required

Bob Neumann, 1/8/2003

Long ago Jeremiah spoke of "THE DAUGHTER OF MY PEOPLE". If you look at it, the reference originates from THE THRONE OF HEAVEN. ABBA is speaking to us. THE ANCIENT OF DAYS is alluding to an image of THE BRIDE. Micah and Isaiah also speak of her.

To hear THE VOICE OF GOD is a burden. In the parables JESUS gave us the message of the TALENTS. In fact it is the "less comforting" words that JESUS HIMSELF gives that have made me be a "little more violent" in my wording. But read this passage Luke gave us and see why it might be time for us to "reevaluate" who we are in HIM.

Luke12

> 46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. 47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. 48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more. 49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled? 50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished! 51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: 52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. 53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. 54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. 55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass. 56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time? 57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right? 58 When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer

> cast thee into prison. 59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

There have been times where people who label themselves as "pastors", "teachers", "intercessors", "watchmen", "apostles" and "prophets" have told me i quote too much scripture. A few have chided me for "quoting" too much. Usually i ask what did they receive in their "spirit" and usually get no answer.

In the past many have told me they could not get past the scripture to get to the point i was making. I guess that was the problem... usually it was not me trying to make the point. It was the ONE whom i was quoting.

In Luke 12:49.... HE SAYS...the person to whom HE GIVES "much", "MUCH SHALL BE REQUIRED". Then HE SAYS whoever has "COMMITTED MUCH"… from these HE WILL ASK EVEN MORE.

Now this one partial verse is not a hot topic for any preacher in any church. But if HE has called you into THE SERVICE OF HIS KINGDOM ....it is everything. Now i am not talking about "ministry" or "office" or "position". When THE SHEPHERD called me it was to SERVE HIM. Not HIS FLOCK.

Ponder that please. So when i "react" to the leadings of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT compromise is not an option. Paul has several one-liners on this:

But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

About a year ago i made a comment on the WPA that bothered some, offended others. I made the statement that i was not part of "THE BRIDE". I could also say that i am not one of "HIS SHEEP". At face value both appear very "wrong". The problem is the "point of perception", and that is THE SHEPHERD/THE BRIDEGROOM. As i was given the "vision" of THE SHEPHERD and HIS SHEEP so was i also given THE DAUGHTER OF ZION and THE BRIDEGROOM who bought her. Add to this THE LORD OF HOSTS.....THE LAMB OF GOD.....THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE KING OVER ALL THE EARTH.

Old Dog V

The fullness of REVELATION of THE SON is hardly complete....in me. So when HIS COUNCILOR... THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT leads me...i must follow...wherever.

Stephen, my brother, back when this year...HIS YEAR STARTED ON ROSH HA'SHANNAH.... i was led to Isaiah.....it speaks of a "burden" for those who "hear HIM"....and maybe "see".....

Isaiah 22 1 The burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops? 2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, joyous city: thy slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle. 3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far. 4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people. 5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains. 6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield. 7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate. 8 And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of the forest. 9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool. 10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall. 11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago. 12 And in that day did the Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth: 13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die. 14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts. 15 Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shebna, which is over the house, and say, 16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock? 17 Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee. 18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house. 19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down. 20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah: 21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy

government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. 22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. 23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house. 24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons. 25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

Isaiah 22 ends...."for THE LORD hath spoken it". All these things occurred in the time of Jeremiah. It might have happened earlier. But Hezekiah prayed, and GOD HEARD. And sent Isaiah with a strange response.

20Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel That, which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria I have heard. 21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee. 22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Israel. 23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel. 24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places. 25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

The question is why did GOD LISTEN to Hezekiah....and spare JERUSALEM.

Sennacherib.....

He made some claims that are similar to those made in Isaiah that were accredited to "THE PRINCE OF TYRE"/ THE FALLEN CHERUB who covered.....

The battle was THE LORD'S.....not man's...

Don't mess with what is GOD'S....HE IS A JEALOUS GOD.

THE GOD OF VENGEANCE.

THE GOD OF RECOMPENSE.

Old Dog V

THE GOD OF JUSTICE.

At least HE SAYS HE IS....

And when HE SPEAKS we...HIS SERVANTS are to LISTEN and OBEY.

Not rationalize, internalize, theorize, compromise....

selah

bob dog

The Simplicity of Christ

Bob Neumann, 1/9/2003

Dear Stephen,

So far i have read your thoughts on THE BRIDE and our sister's from "down under" Cheryl. I also have read the comments by Sisters Laura, Brenda, and Stephanie. Like you Stephen i have seen THE BRIDE whenever i see people simply doing as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT leads them when helping others. Whenever a believer simply submits to the leading of GOD, the AUTHORITY of JESUS...a see THE BRIDE.

Sr Cheryl shared with us what Paul said in 2 Corinthians....

"For I am jealous for you with godly jealousy. For I have betrothed you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. But I fear lest somehow, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, so your minds may be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he who comes preaches another Jesus whom we have not preached, of if you receive a different spirit which you have not received, or a different gospel, which you have not accepted - you may well put up with it!" (2 Cor. 11:2-4)

I do not remember Paul speaking of any "personal" fear as he speaks here.

The issue is "deception" that the "minds" of the believers are in danger of being "corrupted" from what he calls "THE SIMPLICITY OF CHRIST". Strange concept. Yet i have heard this warning many times from ABBA...."KEEP IT SIMPLE SON".....

THE GOSPEL OF JESUS should be extremely simple for it was intended for SHEEP and CHILDREN. Paul points toward the direction this "corruption" will come. First there are those who "preach another JESUS". A gospel Paul, Peter, James, John and all the disciples did not preach. Second there would be a "different spirit" than the ONE PROMISED BY JESUS. JESUS said HE would SEND THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT....to bring REMEMBRANCE OF JESUS to those who "would follow". Third and last is a "different gospel".

What we have is a "DIFFERENT" "Jesus", "spirit", and "gospel". All three work together to bring one thing, "CORRUPTION". And all three originate with THE SERPENT. And once again i find myself in Ephesians 6. We all know this as THE WHOLE ARMOR chapter. Personally i am tired of the many messages that talk about "putting" on THE ARMOR.… going over each piece.... BUT never dealing with WHY we are to be armored and carrying THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT.

> [10] Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.
>
> [11] Put on the whole armour of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.
>
> [12] For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.
>
> [13] Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

STAND...WITHSTAND...to not fall to/or fall under the "WILES OF THE DEVIL"..... i suppose this is what most people feel is "SPIRITUAL WARFARE"....or "DOING BATTLES IN THE HEAVENLIES".... all it is really is being unmoved by the TRICKERY of THE ENEMY.... and the ONLY way to do that is to firmly grounded on THE ROCK.

James puts it very clearly....i could say "resist the devil and he will flee".... but that misses the point James, an Apostle, was trying to teach....and i believe he was serving a whole lot of "solid meat" in 17 verses....

James 4 1 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

Here we can see James alluding to the "ungodly lusts" Jude mentions. Those who follow a "different spirit" "walk" in these lusts...

> [2] Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

I believe James here is saying that there are those who have not asked JESUS into their HEARTS and LIVES. People can be carnal Christians because they will not let their old man die.

3Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

(Simon the Sorcerer wanted what the Disciples had....for all the wrong reasons. He asked amiss. If the desire for ministry gets in front of serving JESUS, we ask wrongly.)

> [4] Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

I think we can all understand this...or do we.…

> [5] Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

Old Dog V

The "oldman" again. He does not want to "die". It is a battle in ourselves. But we are not alone…

> [6] But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

Grace is "sufficient" and is ours if we only ask and are willing to be HUMBLE...BROKEN… Remember "if my people...."? the first, and hardest step is to "humble themselves".…

> [7] Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

I am sorry....but verse 7 has three specific steps....

FIRST is we must be submitted to GOD....under covenant....desiring to serve HIM ALONE.

Second is when we RESIST....as in STAND....not to give in or submit.

Third we see the devil will FLEE.... JESUS resisted the devil three times by using THE WORD OF GOD....THE LOGOS... IT IS WRITTEN.

And there is a bonus benefit when we STAND...RESIST.…

> [8] Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

As we come to GOD, HE comes closer to us. Call this INTIMACY...call it REVELATION ....but it can only start with calling upon JESUS and "dying"....to be humble...broken.…

> [9] Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

To me this is being serious to the prompting of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT..... to pick up the SWORD OF THE SPIRIT and to pray as ABBA desires....not as man suggests or directs.

> [10] Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

GOD LIFTS UP.....when man elevates man there is a problem. Many people look up to a man thinking they are seeing what GOD WANTS THEM TO SEE. They have been told that often enough.…

> [11] Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

Now this is a difficult passage when you are dealing with a wide group of people.

Old Dog V

To many the term "to speak evil" means to speak in any form of "negative" commentary.

If i disagree with someone and voice an opinion they can perceive it as "evil" simply because i fail to agree with them. Now if i call people names and then make accusations that are groundless, frivolous, or deceptive in any way..... Then i would be doing what James is referring to..."speaking evil". In doing this i have "judged" someone else. And acting as an executioner by "killing them" with my words.

James is telling us to be "doers" and not "judges".

> [12] There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

Many like the stick of "legalistic" and wave it well. The problem with/of THE LAW is that GOD gave man THE LAW. HE is the ONE who SAVES....and DESTROYS.... We have spoken of coming JUDGMENT. GOD'S JUDGMENT.... Which makes the next verses interesting… 13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

> [14] Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.
>
> [15] For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

Many "Christians" have made """"PLANS""""....in their lives, professions, ministries and the simple warning of what is to come can upset them. For this reason the "church" in many of it's divisions, denominations, congregations can not/will not accept the idea that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can/will/does SPEAK to ABBA'S CHILDREN.

> [16] But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

Now this is scary because i have listened to such boastings by "people" who claim positions in the church.

> [17] Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

When one "hears" THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT and fails to obey. When one knows right from wrong and chooses to do wrong we have what the scripture calls "iniquity". Seems i have "HEARD" that term all too often of late.

So to understand the Simplicity of Christ we must KNOW HIM.....HE SAID....

> [28] Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Old Dog V

HE SAYS we are to learn of HIM as we walk side by side with HIM....YOKED TOGETHER.

That is as simple as it gets.

selah

WALKING AND TALKING ABOUT GOSHEN

Bob Neumann

Dear Stephen and the WPA,

I guess it all boils down to what a "real Goshen" is? Now i admit the "IMAGE" of GOSHEN is what i was shown. A "place" prepared for a "TIME and SEASON with a specific PURPOSE"....Now if and boy do i say if....Joseph at the end of his days of AUTHORITY in Egypt said to his brothers and nephews...."the famine ended 10-15-20 years ago so it is time to go home to the land ABRAHAM had been given from GOD" there would have been no need for MOSES...the 10 PLAGUES...the PARTING OF THE RED SEA and THE TABERNACLE in THE WILDERNESS.

SORT OF "like" what if EVE had not listened to the SERPENT.... we will never know...but it is an interesting chain of thoughts that go absolutely "NOWHERE"....

For years i have taught that we are to STUDY the LOGOS for these IMAGES, PATTERS and SEQUENCES. That they are PROPHETIC mileposts that lead us to REVELATION of MESSIAH for our WALK. I have repeatedly been given the "IMAGE" that THE WORD OF GOD IS A SWORD WITH "TWO EDGES". It is not an ORIGINAL THOUGHT...it is an IMAGE based on LOGOS...

"12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."

Here Paul used the TERM "LOGOS" as "word". Scripture should cut through our personal "thoughts and intents" and show us the PATH we are to follow. Once there we "eat" the BREAD of Heaven ...RHEMA...

"3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

> 4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."

In John 6 there a SEQUENCED PROGRESSION where JESUS HIMSELF states that HE is HEAVEN'S BREAD...study it. PLEASE.....

For once you understand the value of LOGOS you can discern what RHEMA can do....

"15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

[16] And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

[17] And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.".

ALL RHEMA comes FROM ABBA....THROUGH JESUS/Y'SHUA/ THE SON....by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT...and THE PRIMARY PURPOSE is for REVELATION of MESSIAH in our RELATIONSHIP with THE ECHAD...THE ONENESS of GOD. Some of us only have REVELATION RELATIONSHIP with GOD as SHEEP and BABIES. JESUS said MY SHEEP FOLLOW ME....because the HEAR MY VOICE. But HE asked the RICH YOUTH in Mark 10 to do more than just follow.

"20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

[21] Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

[22] And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.".

There was something about this person which did something to JESUS.

JESUS "LOVED" him as soon as "HE SAW HIM".... But Mark 10 is also a SEQUENCED PROGRESSION...

[13] And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

[14] But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

[15] Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

[16] And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

DID JESUS LOVE the young MAN OF WEALTH more than THE CHILDREN HE BLESSED? NO....but HE ASKED the YOUTH to ACT...the CHILDREN simply came and got BLESSED.

JESUS asked for OBEDIENCE from one who could MAKE A CHOICE. Sheep HEAR and choose to follow...so they are HIS SHEEP.... THE CHILDREN were brought to

HIM....AND tried to get through the "disciples"... NOW THAT IS AN IMAGE we should study real hard... DISCIPLES did not want children to BOTHER, DISTURB, take up THE MASTER/RABBI'S time... Children are always BROUGHT TO JESUS...and when they grow up enough to understand what JESUS REQUIRES they also have their choice. BUT FOLLOWING always REQUIRES us to "PICK UP OUR CROSS".

All these are IMAGES and PATTERN and SEQUENCES which lead us through REVELATION OF MESSIAH to allow our RELATIONSHIP to MATURE...to GROW.. to BEAR FRUIT in DUE SEASON. GOSHEN is an IMAGE...which leads us to a crossroad in our choices. To comprehend GOSHEN we have to accept the IMAGERY and PATTERNS within the story of JOSEPH son of JACOB.

I guess it is time to talk about that Stephen...

But before i venture there....let me end this and share two OLD TESTAMENT scripture referring to TWO-EDGED SWORDS....

selah

bob

Editors note

Cued from a letter from a Pastor Prophetess La Trent who had a less than favorable brush with a ministry, that one needed to be a member of in order to receive any real substantial assistance for in ministerial or other areas of the Christian life. She discovered that not all those who call themselves church or ministry are the Lord’s. She posted Is You Church a Country Club Church? This is the reply.

RE: IS YOUR CHURCH A COUNTRY CLUB CHURCH

Bob Neumann

I had just finished writing Crossroads and posted it to the WPA when i found your post asking about "Country Club Churches". I was about to go on a major expedition on the WPA based on exactly what a "gathering of the Saints" should be. I have four scriptural texts to work out of....two from the PROPHET ISAIAH, two from APOSTLE PAUL.

Call it a firm foundation in THE LORD JESUS....

1) JESUS SAID: "MANY ARE CALLED....BUT FEW ARE CHOSEN"....

ISAIAH 61:The Spirit of the Lord GOD [is] upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to [them that are] bound;

To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

2) Isaiah 58.

3) EPHESIANS 4....And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:

That we [henceforth] be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, [and] cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, [even] Christ:

From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

4)1 Corinthians 12.

NOW Peg and the WPA....that was where i was going to start. But Peg sort of beat me to it. Here is a church...the one Peg contacted... who has a problem. It is a NICOLAITIN STRONGHOLD....not a gathering of THE SAINTS. But few notice, few care. Come to church on Sunday. If you can not supply your own transportation, you probably will not be putting large tithe checks in the weekly offering. So what good are you? You sure are not going to bless this ministry! And if you need counseling or deliverance....go to a psychologist or psychiatrist. If you can not pay for them...why make us accountable for your problems...

Sound Familiar?

I feel sorry for the people who are paid minimal wage with probably no benefits to answer the phone for FALSE PASTORS. They probably can make more money and benni's out in the marketplace. Too often they are told by these WOLVES IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING it is their duty to "serve" the MINISTRY.

Now we think "cults" when we think of PEOPLE BEING USED. The only problem is that most churches are strictly NICOLAITIN in it's foundation and it's history. Some may ask what does Bob mean by NICOLAITIN? Well maybe you should look it up in Revelation 2.The NICOLAITINS were people JESUS says twice THAT HE HATES!!!

NICOLAITIN is derived from two GREEK WORDS....NIKOS....VICTORY...as in a MILITARY VICTORY...and LAOS...PEOPLE....THOSE WHO HAVE VICTORIOUS CONTROL/RULE over the people.

DOMINATION… and JESUS said HE HATES THESE MEN/WOMEN who place themselves in control over HIS PEOPLE.

Mar 9:35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, [the same] shall be last of all, and servant of all.

You see, when men and women live off other people and expect to be served because they have a title or position...they are NICOLAITIN. Most are in ministry for their own rewards....their perks... it is better than actually working for a living. Just ask them.

Personally...i do not believe in "professional ministry"....must have got it from PAUL. But i know good men and women struggling to care for the sheep THE LORD has entrusted to them. And i also know those eager to show their new LEXIS....

So how do we differentiate....true ministry from NICOLAITINS?

I guess to do that i need to know what i am supposed to be looking for.....

Old Dog V

Selah

FROM DISCERNMENT TO DISCIPLINE TO DESOLATION

Bob Neumann

I awoke around 4 this morning, with the thought of desolation on my mind.

Computers are a wonderful thing, especially when they are equipped with a bible. A search of my "online" bible for the term desolat* yielded 187 uses of that term and its derivatives. I was quite surprised there were that many. Due to the prodding of someone named Ron on the private email side, I have been pondering Daniel's abomination of desolation. All throughout scripture, God promised that if His people turned from Him and ignored His many calls to them, then HE would desolate them.

God has desolated His people many times in the past. Jesus warned us that "when you see the abomination of desolation", then flee. It, the abomination, will be a sign. In the past, the abominations have been something done in the temple, as in the slaughtering of a pig on the altar, or something done in the city of Jerusalem, as in the hanging of the Roman ensigns over the gates of the city. The Roman ensigns were worshipped as Gods. The city was considered a "holy place".

In terms of post New Testament abominations, when we saw the Pope declare himself infallible around the year 600, and when we saw teachings that exalted Mary to co-redemptress status with Jesus, then we knew that a desolation was at hand. This was an abomination of doctrine, in the temple of God, or where it ought not to be. A desolation must, and did follow. Only a few years after that, Mohammed began his rise, building mosques on the foundations of dead and ruined churches.

Now, for the past fifty years, another abomination has arisen in the part of the church that was still alive, but that is now dead. That abomination is the covetousness laden, prosperity false gospel. Prophets have been sent to warn of it. Discipline has been sent out from the throne and ignored. Now, the desolation has begun. God has sealed a remnant. The judgment has begun with the ancient ones of the house.

The glory has departed from the churches of America, and from the churches of other lands where Americans have carried this false gospel. Just as in the past, the people of God are going to be desolated by God, and the process has already begun and has now begun to spread to the nations in which the people of God live.

We have been warned to flee when we SEE. To see, you must discern. As the hour grows late, discipline has become a bit harsh sometimes. It has been very necessary. Desolation is very serious and terrible business, but there is more to come, even after

the desolation. When I was young, I had one brother, and one sister who behaved like a brother.

We were a rather rough bunch. My mother would spank us when we misbehaved, and we would cry crocodile tears, but when she left the room, we would laugh, because she just wouldn't spank us hard enough to really hurt us or scare us. BUT.....she used those dreaded words sometimes....."I'm going to turn you over to your Father". That elicited a change in behavior from us, but, I am afraid that sometimes, we did not turn fast enough or far enough to avoid falling into His wrath. Now, in my house, it is the same with our ten year old son Johnny. He simply runs over his mother like a bulldozer, but then, she says those same words, and the same process begins, all over again. She really believes that when she spanks him, it hurts, but when she is not in the room, he laughs.....

WPA is a place moderated by FIVE MEN....FIVE FATHERS. Two of the five are soldiers: Randy McKee and Ron Williams. Ron is serving in Iraq right now, and emailed me yesterday to tell me he is ok. Bob Neumann can educate you on firearms and ammunition, if you choose to inquire. In a fight, Joe Cook is the man I want next to me...just a feeling I get about Joe...feelings I have learned to trust.

These guys are not "mamby pamby" guys, and I'll bet my remaining dollars (not much) that they have not read Dr. Spock's guide to parenting. If they read it, they quickly used it to cook beans. So, if you want to receive touchy feeling discipline in the Alan Alda style, this MIGHT not be the place for you. So, Bob got the big stick out, and I affirmed what he was doing in the Holy Spirit. Why? Because desolation is not all there is that is coming, and Bob can see that. First of all, this will be the MOTHER OF ALL DESOLATIONS. Some of the girls have related frightening visions.

Scripture says it will be the worst of the worst of times. A world of hurt is coming down on all of us FAST. Bob is just trying to get a few of you to MOVE by the Holy Spirit. Daniel 9 closes with that "something else...."and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate". What might the "that determined" thing be that "shall be poured"? For almost 1900 years, Jerusalemwas desolate, but there was something else...determined...that was poured upon the desolate, and it still remains...BLINDNESS.

Israel is back in the land, but the Jews are still blind. For 1260 years, from 606 to 1866, the Roman Catholic church held secular authority over nations, and the Popes regularly ordered executions and other killings and tortures. That has ended, but the BLINDNESS remains. Now, don't you all get it? It is our turn. The desolation is not going to result from some rebuilt temple in Jerusalem. THIS DESOLATION IS

Old Dog V

CAMPING AT OUR DOORSTEP. Some reach the place of discipline...where the road forks, and choose to turn...to return to the Lord. Some take the other fork...they DIS.

Yes, they dishonor and disrespect: they DIS God's appointed leaders because they have fallen into that habitually, and this is true in America like nowhere else. Habitually? Most people are very habit oriented. They are easy to form and hard to break. These folks disrespected the covetousness laden false gospel teachers, and so they came out. Their coming out was good, but they brought with them rebellion and disrespect for leadership.

You see, when you come out of something like that, you have to clean yourself off, and examine yourself to see just how it has affected you. How have you been defiled by it? How was it that you were initially blinded to have been involved in it in the first place? Then, many have disrespected those who rejected the prophets who prophesied of the coming desolation, and so they came out again. They were right in coming out, but not being careful, they still carried and nurtured rebellion and defiance. Now, they refuse to bow to ANY God ordained authority. They will not give any honor because they cannot see anyone to whom honor is due.

They developed a habit of dissing. They became experts at exiting. They have not examined themselves to see why they were involved in churches where prophecy was rejected. Where is the fault or deficiency in me? How could I have seen it earlier? And yet, now they are gathered together here at the WPA, and some of them cannot discern just who a God appointed leader is. And so they DIS, and are, even so, heading onward toward desolation and blindness. Their previous "comings out" have not profited them.

Are we, the FIVE MEN of WPA, called, appointed and anointed to lead a work that God has initiated? You will have to make that decision. We are convinced in the matter, and we will go about the doing of that work with a resoluteness and firmness...even a grimness at times. The joy of the Lord is our strength, but...."to everything, there is a season".

Dangerous times ahead indeed.. a veritable minefield in the spirit...even if you are only riding in an REO Speedwagon.

Stephen L. Bening

Editor’s note

RE: FROM DISCERNMENT TO DISCIPLINE TO DESOLATION

Bob Neumann

RE: From DISCERNMENT To DISCIPLINE To Desolation

Dear Stephen, Now i have read this post 3 times and each time i have sat and wondered. You mention me and "the big stick". In the past i have had enough people say that just because i commented on something they were afraid to comment because i "intimidated" them. Says little about my people skills.

But as i kept rereading your post it reminded me a story i read years ago. One night during a pouring rain a man was traveling. As he came to a bridge he slowed down to cross and as he started onto the bridge he saw the tail lights of the car ahead of him suddenly vanish. He hit his breaks. The middle span had washed away. As he stared forward a car went around his and right off the bridge. The only thing he thought to do was to warn others that the bridge was out.

So he turned on his hazard blinkers. Went to his trunk and took out several flares. He lit them and set them on the road. Then he went and stood on the road in the pouring rain, a lit flare in each hand waving frantically at approaching cars.

The first car honked at him and nearly ran him down as it sped by and into the river. Then another and another. He said he felt panic when he could not get them to stop. He said that one of the cars was driven by a woman with kids in the car. In his account of that night he felt that the sight of a man in the pouring rain waving flares so frightened the woman she was in full acceleration as she went into the river.

Eventually a car stopped and then others. Eventually all traffic was stopped. State troopers told the man that he was a hero. He saved many lives. When they later dredged the river they found 9 cars and trucks had fallen. When the news people went to find the hero all they found was a man weeping because he believed he "killed" the woman and the children he saw drive by.

Like i said it was a story i read long ago and i never have forgotten it. For a long time i could not understand why the man blamed himself for anything. I could not understand how anyone driving would not stop when seeing flares and someone waving a warning. But i was young then and did not understand a lot of things. The ability to second guess oneself requires two things. First you had to have tried to do something...but failed. The second is a conscience that can be seared....a heart that can

be broken. Even when you do everything possible, the results may not be successful. AND then you learn to live with it...

DESOLATION is a great term...it gives me vivid images of events i do not want to happen. But my wants mean little in the long run. Likewise when it comes to "authority"...i don't want it. Never have, never will. On the other hand i understand "being under authority" and taking responsibility. Being accountable for what i say and do. People do stupid things and make excuses. No one wants to be blamed for their own errors and mistakes...so we make excuses...deny any accountability. I remember the comedian FLIP WILSON saying "THE DEVIL MADE ME DO IT"...and everyone laughed. Not my fault....

Mistakes happen...you live and learn. You do better... that is what i was taught as a child. bob

JUST MESSING WITH YOUR HEAD

Bob Neumann

Has anyone watched any TV lately? Have you noticed the ads for the NEW programs AMERICA will be entertained with? This year we are going to get a load and a half of "SUPERNATURAL" stuff...in fact WB has a program called "SUPERNATURAL"....

Funny how serious competition will be... Ghost Whisperer...Medium....then there will be Criminal Minds in competition with Killer Instinct. We even have UFO's who are not nice...Invasion... Threshold.... and we thought SMALLVILLE and CHARMED was BAD... THE NIGHT STALKER and SURFACE...THE BOOK OF DANIEL will be more than interesting.

Personally i am waiting for COMMANDER AND CHIEF... Geena Davis as the PRESIDENT and Donald Southerland as her foe/adviser...i'm not exactly sure because the ads are short and have minimal information.

E-Ring has Dennis Hopper... interesting.... lot of things i find "interesting"...for one reason or another. Anyone else notice?

TAKE THE RESPONSIBILITY

Bob Neumann

Dear Stephen and the WPA, I was just listening to the CNN and Weather Channel continuous reports about KATRINA. CNN just had an interview from meteorologist from Minneapolis who just publisheda book. It was a good discussion. But what was important was when the "journalist" asked the "meteorologist" what advice he had for the people "awaiting" Katrina he started with "everyone has to take responsibility..."

What else he said was the usual...which we have heard 4 times every hour the last few days. What was different was his stating people having to "take responsibility".....

We all as adults say we are responsible for what occurs in our lives. Or at least we should. Modern behavioral psychologists and humanists will say that people can not be held responsible because our choices are "controlled" by our environment...our economic situation...our education/or lack of it...our cultural background...etc, etc, etc....yada, yada, yada.

Basically we are forced into making our choices and can not be held either responsible...or accountable for our actions...especially "bad" ones. You can not blame someone for anything...society forced them... I know we have heard it all before.... sin is not sin...GOD IS LOVE and FORGIVES EVERYTHING. But when do we accept our accountability...take the responsibility for our own lives and actions? It is nice to "pass the buck" to someone else, but how do say we are "Christians" who believe in a PERSONAL GOD, yet refuse to be held accountable?

If our "spirituality" is based on being part of the "community", i guess you can "just go along for the ride". Get on the bus and let someone else drive. The bus is going to VEGAS...sounds like fun so i'llgrab a seat. THE "SPIRITUAL BUS" is going to "ETERNAL REWARDS"....MANSIONS in HEAVEN....STREETS OF GOLD.… HEALTH and HAPPINESS. MAN OH MAN...don't it just sound so gooooooodddddd!!!!!!!!

Only where is GOD in this heaven we want to get to? Where is THE LAMB? HIS WORDS? COUNTRY CLUB CHRISTIANITY sounds pretty easy...unless you are in trouble....in pain...alone...afraid...in doubt. Get on THE BUS and PASTOR AMEN will tell you when, where, and how things will happen. Everything planned to minute by minute detail. The itinerary set in concrete. We just have to agree to what someone else plans for us.

I wonder where THE GOOD SHEPHERD fits into this... On THE BUS you put on the headphones and listen to what pastor wants you to hear, when he wants you to hear it.

Old Dog V

You don't have to recognize any VOICE... I wonder where THE BREAD OF LIFE fits into this... refreshments served, what and when is not your choice and do not ask for more, or for anything unacceptable to pastor.

I guess we can skip THE LIVING WATER, THE KING OF GLORY, THE LAMB OF GOD, our SAVIOUR and our REDEEMER... all are unnecessary. Anyone notice on the CNN and Weather Channel they repeat 80-90% of their information and advertisements every hour? 3Am and the clips played are in daylight and we see the same people saying the same things. Sure the advertise "up to date"..."minute by minute" information to keep us all "in the know"… Yeah... But if you buy into the BUS to Heaven, anything else should not bother you. I can imagine someone sitting out there in the bayou saying it is all a "commie plot" to get people to buy more gas this weekend. And they went to bed at peace with themselves. I can also see them wake up right about 4am and say "gee, it's rain' real hard, ain't it".

Everyday we take the responsibility for our own lives. We choose whether we work or not. Most will go to work because they want food, clothing, shelter and all the MASLOV'S bottom line needs. Now i know there are people who think "THE WORLD OWES ME". Both in and out of the SPIRIT. They expect everything to be given to them and "work" hard to get it. I know people who stand hours in lines to make sure they get their "compensation" continued. Fill out stacks of forms to get food stamps. Yes there are people who are in need....and because there is no BODY OF CHRIST taking care of things...government will come in and do it....and spread the cost around. And then there are those that want to ride any bus that goes by.

Those who take responsibility will pay for themselves and the government ...render to CAESAR.... Death and Taxes...inevitable. But what does SPIRITUAL RESPONSIBILITY include? Think on it for awhile.

SOMETIMES I WONDER

Bob Neumann

Can we all really go out in the VINEYARD and work happily together? Sure there are some out there that want to only pick grapes. But then there are those who only want to eat grass and other green growing things. Personally, just sitting at the brook and being fed by ravens could get old in awhile.

But if no one really knows what they are supposed to be doing in the KINGDOM, you wonder why so many go from slaughter pen to slaughter pen. Walking away and entering the WILDERNESS is something that requires TRUST. TRUST in THE WILL of someone greater...wiser than yourself. Now so many have said that they have spent hard, long time in the WILDERNESS....and I accept that as they state it. Only i found THE WILDERNESS a whole lot easier and safer than BABYLON.

Call me crazy....BREAD FROM HEAVEN...WATER FROM THE ROCK...and then there is the SHEKINAH.... a long time ago THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT told me not to mix METAPHORS. Stephen caught the point of OBLIVION and OBLIVIOUS. GOD gives us POWER, LOVE, and a SOUND MIND. What do we do with it? like i say i wonder...

dog

Words Of…

How many times have we seen the posters and even the bumper stickers entitled "Against the flow"? You know the one where all kinds of fish are pointed in one direction and you see the GREEK "ICTHEOS" symbol facing the other way.

JESUS always seems to be going in the "other" direction. I ended a post to the WPA with the phrase "QUO VADIS?". So much for a classic education when no one has a clue what you are talking about. I should have learned that lessen several years ago when I quoted Shakespeare. Confused too many people. The problem is when you assume everyone "knows" ....you are immediately in error. You see how THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT works and you figure that is what others are seeing too. Only they are not. But should everyone be a "joint heir" with CHRIST? Shouldn't all HIS CHILDREN have HIS GIFTS? The WPA like most places the SHEEP seem to have GATHERED, has been a place where we see WORDS of ENCOURAGEMENT...WORDS of CONFIRMATION...WORDS of COMPASSION... WORDS of EXHORTATION....WORDS of CORRECTION....

Old Dog V

Now we have all had some experience with these 5 WORDS. Either receiving them...or passing them on. Sometimes you really need a WORD in due season. Many out there say that it is just these manifestations that are the DUTY of THE NEW TESTAMENT PROPHET. For a long time i went along with that thinking. The only problem was i knew there was a lack in all the "touchie feelie" of the professional prophetic ministries.

Like all things it seems to take RHEMA to dig into LOGOS. When i was led to the GIFTS...those 5 WORDS are not there. 1 Corinthians - Chapter 12 has a lot of information, but falls short of what man says and teaches. One "Prophetess" told me that Paul said that there was a "diversity of gifts" that Paul just did not have time to mention. Well that sounded phony to me then, but was not sure why at the time. Paul says that we are given WORDS of WISDOM and WORDS of KNOWLEDGE. Can these WORDS COMFORT, CORRECT, ADMONISH, INSTRUCT, WARN, and all other possibilities. SURE!

But what bugs me is that not one of the WPA wanted to even touch the subject. Which tells me a couple of things. No one has really "experienced" true WORDS.... and have nothing to base their thoughts. Like Stephen's mention of THE MATTERHORN...it looks different from all four directions. So i guess no one has seen THE MOUNTAIN.

You see, i am a man of little faith. I question everything...even GOD. When GOD says THERE IS NO DISCERNMENT among the WPA...i believed it. Then when HE SAID all HIS CHILDREN have DISCERNMENT...i stepped back and took a deep breath. First of all i had to understand just who HE MENT. The nebulous 400 who are invisible in the background. The few people who forward "other stuff" from other so called "prophetic sites" that are just plain bogus. Or those who are in serious need of a spiritual compass and have turned to the "WPA" by the GRACE OF GOD?

It sure would be nice if the GIFT OF HEALING was evident in every "little flock"? Make it a lot easier on the wild and woolly sheepses. Now i know there are churches were they "teach" people how to speak in TONGUES.... i know of ministries that have courses on becoming a prophet and how to heal and even raise the dead. Anyone ever notice that there is no GIFT specifically about "RAISING THE DEAD". But the bible does have a word for it.. NECROMANCY...and it is a "NO NO".... Look it up..

So what am i trying to say.… Well, Stephen is right. The WPA is a "vehicle" for a small group of people, a remnant, to be sheltered in the fun times just ahead. The last train/boat/bus out. Whatever image you prefer. But how do you teach people how to discern? I do not know. I pray...i wait...

WORDS OF…

Bob Neumann

How many times have we seen the posters and even the bumper stickers entitled "Against the flow"? You know the one where all kinds of fish are pointed in one direction and you see the GREEK "ICTHEOS" symbol facing the other way.

JESUS always seems to be going in the "other" direction. I ended a post to the WPA with the phrase "QUO VADIS?". So much for a classic education when no one has a clue what you are talking about. I should have learned that lessen several years ago when I quoted Shakespeare. Confused too many people. The problem is when you assume everyone "knows" ....you are immediately in error. You see how THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT works and you figure that is what others are seeing too. Only they are not. But should everyone be a "joint heir" with CHRIST? Shouldn't all HIS CHILDREN have HIS GIFTS? The WPA like most places the SHEEP seem to have GATHERED, has been a place where we see WORDS of ENCOURAGEMENT...WORDS of CONFIRMATION...WORDS of COMPASSION... WORDS of EXHORTATION....WORDS of CORRECTION....

Now we have all had some experience with these 5 WORDS. Either receiving them...or passing them on. Sometimes you really need a WORD in due season. Many out there say that it is just these manifestations that are the DUTY of THE NEW TESTAMENT PROPHET. For a long time i went along with that thinking. The only problem was i knew there was a lack in all the "touchie feelie" of the professional prophetic ministries.

Like all things it seems to take RHEMA to dig into LOGOS. When i was led to the GIFTS...those 5 WORDS are not there. 1 Corinthians - Chapter 12 has a lot of information, but falls short of what man says and teaches. One "Prophetess" told me that Paul said that there was a "diversity of gifts" that Paul just did not have time to mention. Well that sounded phony to me then, but was not sure why at the time. Paul says that we are given WORDS of WISDOM and WORDS of KNOWLEDGE. Can these WORDS COMFORT, CORRECT, ADMONISH, INSTRUCT, WARN, and all other possibilities. SURE!

But what bugs me is that not one of the WPA wanted to even touch the subject. Which tells me a couple of things. No one has really "experienced" true WORDS.... and have nothing to base their thoughts. Like Stephen's mention of THE MATTERHORN...it looks different from all four directions. So i guess no one has seen THE MOUNTAIN.

Old Dog V

You see, i am a man of little faith. I question everything...even GOD. When GOD says THERE IS NO DISCERNMENT among the WPA...i believed it. Then when HE SAID all HIS CHILDREN have DISCERNMENT...i stepped back and took a deep breath. First of all i had to understand just who HE MENT. The nebulous 400 who are invisible in the background. The few people who forward "other stuff" from other so called "prophetic sites" that are just plain bogus. Or those who are in serious need of a spiritual compass and have turned to the "WPA" by the GRACE OF GOD?

It sure would be nice if the GIFT OF HEALING was evident in every "little flock"? Make it a lot easier on the wild and woolly sheepses. Now i know there are churches were they "teach" people how to speak in TONGUES.... i know of ministries that have courses on becoming a prophet and how to heal and even raise the dead. Anyone ever notice that there is no GIFT specifically about "RAISING THE DEAD". But the bible does have a word for it.. NECROMANCY...and it is a "NO NO".... Look it up..

So what am i trying to say…. Well, Stephen is right. The WPA is a "vehicle" for a small group of people, a remnant, to be sheltered in the fun times just ahead. The last train/boat/bus out. Whatever image you prefer. But how do you teach people how to discern? I do not know. I pray...i wait...

WHATEVER IT TAKES

Bob Neumann

Well WPA... In the past i have gone out of my way to ask the WPA to actually look at the THREADS that have come through this group. To actually try to figure out WHAT THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT was trying to get us to notice. In the past it usually did not work. Joe, our RIDDLER, has shared two real scary images. I say scary because i know where it is leading. But if you really prefer to be OBLIVIOUS to what is OBVIOUS, nothing is going to help. But in case you missed them...

POST 14806 Songs for 40 and

POST 14808 Mood setting for 10.

Now for those who really can hear THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT camp at post 14806 until you get something ... anything... Now i am going to ask the WPA an ugly question. Have you ever took a course in CPR? That is Cardio-Pulmonary RESUSITATION....the RED CROSS and the AMERICAN HEART ASSOCIATION have been teaching it to the AMERIKAN PUBLIC for going on 50 years. Now have you ever found yourself wishing that you knew how to "save a life"? A loved one having a cardiac arrest...a child with a seizure...a bee sting?

Funny how some real stupid and simple things can stop a human body from breathing...a heart from beating. Now i have to ask...have you ever done it? One of the hardest things i have to do is to STOP. Once you start CPR you stop when VITAL SIGNS return....or when further efforts are FUTILE… POINTLESS.... The second hardest thing is to explain to a family member that you had to stop.

But what is not always as hard is to discuss with family that maybe the situation is such, that if the VITAL SIGNS would fail, it would be pointless to do any CPR at all. Let me tell you the real eye opener is when a person asks you not to bring them back...again...what do you say? I guess it is our mind set...we will do whatever it takes to help someone. All the science, technology, and skill we have at our disposal...we pour it out again and again. Hurricane Katrina has given us stories where trauma teams that were overwhelmed and everything they did was not enough. She also gave us stories where GOVERNMENT prevented teams from getting in and doing anything at all.

On August 4 i replied to posts mentioning where I live. As my Little Sister said.. the dog came back...lured back into the fray. On August 13 i went to a WEDDING and saw the draught as the NINTH OF AV stormed in. On August 16 i sent the WPA a post entitled

CROSSROADS....and replied to THE COUNTRY CLUB CHURCH post. That was my signal to go after the "offices" and "gifts". But it was on August 27 where I sent a post on a FEMA drill here in Western North Carolina centering in McDowell County. In that post I mentioned BLACK TAGGING and creating a TV MINI-SERIES about New Orleans

...i wrote...

"For years i have "felt" that NEW ORLEANS was a tragedy waiting to happen. The city actually sits below sea level. The levies that keep the river and the gulf out are old and in need of major repair."

ABBA always tells me to KISS...KEEP IT SIMPLE STUPID. Which i always seem to forget to do. But i am not sure just how simple i can go from here on. Susan and Joe tell me...confirm for me my worst fears. Out of 400, give or take, there are not many going through to the other side. And even fewer really going to get into the fullness.

Like i said...i do not want to be the one who has to BLACK TAG the hopeless. Helpless...is another story... just help them through it. Another thread was "HAS TIME RAN OUT"...if you have to ask the question it's almost too late...minutes are life and death in the real world. So if you crank it up and put it in gear...maybe you can get through the SEA before it closes.

But this SEASON is almost over. And WHEN THE MASTER is through pruning, THE VINE will look much different.

I also sent two songs with little or no comment... BE MAGNIFIED...and SANCTUARY.

Doing whatever it takes...

HAS THE WPA SPOKEN?

Bob Neumann

I guess i started about 3 weeks ago. Tomorrow September begins. Granted we have been "distracted" by a major catastrophe. But let me repeat it was a catastrophe simply waiting to happen. Ponder this...from Midnight Monday till Tuesday same...24 hours...Katrina has caused all the damage and trouble. Since that time We could blame it on HUMAN PLANNING...HUMAN NATURE...HUMAN STUPIDITY.

We are going to hear politicians saying..."WE SHALL REBUILD!!!". WHY? Why rebuild where future storms may destroy? Why not build inland...up river...somewhere else safer and better? Build better, more efficiently, economically? What will be "their" priorities? Rebuild the casinos first? The FRENCH QUARTER and the HOTELS, BARS, and RESTAURANTS so we can bring in "tourist money"?

I brought fourth a series of posts based upon THE PERFECTION OF THE BODY OF CHRIST, THE EQUIPING OF THE SAINTS to "do the work of THE MINISTRY". Even before Katrina, the 380+ members of the WPA said little as a group. So just maybe the issue i raised just is not important for the TIME AND SEASON we have entered? No one discussed THE GIFTS and how they are PRESENTLY FUNCTIONING among the SAINTS. No one seemed eager to discuss what the OFFICES really are and what they are supposed to be doing. I wonder why? Would one of GOD'S watchmen be moving ACTVELY in THE GIFT OF DISCERNING OF SPIRITS? Would someone who moves in THE GIFTS OF WORDS OF WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE be cruising the internet for confirming words? I guess we can pass on FAITH, MIRACLES, and HEALING....we got the HEALING ROOMS...which the great APOSTLE BUBBA explained about in his second Letter to the FLORIDIANS.

Now what did James really teach us.... Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? Let him sing psalms.

Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

Confess [your] faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Old Dog V

According to James let the people afflicted PRAY!!!! According to James let the sick people CALL for help and the elders would GO to them, PRAY with THEM, and then ANOINT THEM ""IN THE NAME OF THE LORD"".

I guess we just don't have many really RIGHTIOUS out there.

And Benny can go to all THE GRAVES he wants to.... it does not replace THE BOOK OF JAMES with the dog and pony show.

OKAY WPA...ANY COMMENTS...ANY THOUGHTS...anyone hearing anything from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT out there? If i am not doggedly pursuing THE LORD with this someone kindly tell me. Scripture says we are to go to a brother when he is in error....so if i am off base with all this and no one speaks up....what would that mean?

That is why i ask people to selah...to stop and to think...to pray and meditate....

selah bob

SPIRITUAL GRIEF

Bob Neumann

Dear Joe and the WPA, I really am not sure where to start here, so i guess I need to explain that i have had lots of dreams and too many visions i have never written one word on.... shared with anyone one and all. (before this post ends i will share one i have had to live with for 15+ years.)

The depression you talked about is a combination of exhaustion and grief. Physical exhaustion and spiritual grief. How do you think Jeremiah felt as they threw him in the cistern for his obedience? Maybe none of us may really know. Personally i have tried to live with Hosea 6.... Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

Before HE RESTORES us, REVIVES US...HE WILL TEAR and SMITE. "smite" is a great old English term. But it basically means we will be hammered... trashed...whupped on...and GOD WILL do it, or specifically allow it to occur.

I have never hid my age or occupation. 32+ years in "health care" either burns you out or gives you a layer of calluses that make most thick skinned and appear unfeeling. That also could happen here in the more spiritual realm. In the natural realm there is a term that comes in and out of fashion every few years. EMPATHY...to "share what others feel". Years ago I learned never to say "i know just how you feel". First is that it may not be true, and Second people will call you on it. "How could you know how i feel!" Not a question but a declaration. No one in this world could possibly know how "i" feel.

In worldly parameters they are correct. But as a believer and a follower i know someone who does know everything. HE knows pain and grief. Many years ago when working in a very busy ER we went through several "MOCK" disasters. It was part of the county disaster plan, and part of the hospital's plan to be better prepared for whatever may happen. So I got to be part of a couple of awesome skull sessions where we discussed "how to cope with the unimaginable" and ran through several scenarios. Being survivors of Hurricane ANDREW and close neighbors with a nuclear reactor and have one of the most "international" population in the USA....we "saw" multidimensional and multilevel events that were conceivable...maybe probable...and "if i hated amerika how far would i go" possibilities.

Old Dog V

We all got trained in TRIAGE....choosing who can be treated and who would be a "waste of resources". By our nature, our training, we RN's, MD's, Techs, Rescue people never not try to help. So this idea is difficult to accept.

So imagine a fairly normal hospital with fairly normal assets. Now imagine a disaster of BIBLICAL PROPORTIONS...say an explosion in a chemical warehouse inside a major warehouse/harbor facility. 2pm on Thursday....4 miles away. Windows in the hospital cracked...stuff fell on the floor...yada...yada...yada. So we all KNOW SOMETHING BAD happened... how bad...no one knows and no one may know for days or weeks. EMS...FIRE/RESCUE calls they are at the scene....injured found...attempting to treat at scene. All county response called for...Coast Guard called to assist in air evacuation. Secondary fires and explosions occurring as more storage areas are involved.

The ER has 40 stretchers and 24 areas for treatment. An additional 36 stretchers, 70 wheelchairs are being rounded up by auxiliary people...mostly retirees. Present ER (emergency room) staff 2 MD's,(doctors) 4 PA's, 6 RN's,(registered nurse) 2 techs. (technicians for lab or equipment on floor or for other functions like x-rays or respiratory therapy) And everyone being called in ASAP... now it begins...and we wait...5-10 minutes... and the first truck comes in with 4 injured. All have burns...one puncture wounds to chest and abdomen... send to OR. Two fractures arms and legs treat in er....oh...didi mention...of the 24 treatment areas...20 had patients already? Sorry. Of them we send 10 either home or admit...and the other 10 get pushed into hallways till further decisions are made. Oh, the fourth "injured" is pronounced dead and someone will get them to the morgue.

3 more trucks come in..9 more injured...now private cars are bringing them in and blocking traffic demanding help. In 40 minutes all 76 stretchers are full...many wheelchairs...all the or areas are in use....and now we have the first firefighters brought in...toxic fumes...secondary explosions. Police are trying to evacuate 2 neighborhoods and 3 large apartment buildings. An estimated 200 more injured are on the ground...awaiting transfer to us. Total injured:1,200 and increasing as they dig through wreckage. Highway accidents closing traffic out of the area because people are panicking. So now we "start Black Tagging". We have conference rooms where we start placing people on stretchers who are "unconscious", "comatose", and would require more time, people, assets we do not have. they are joined by others as the ambulances, fire trucks and private cars come in. we have 100 people in the waiting rooms we know can wait to be seen…but all want help now.... Now all this is "mock" and when the coordinator has one of our retired auxiliary runners fall in the middle of the hall with a massive "heart attack" and no one can leave what they are doing to help...we stop. We knew we were overwhelmed... and evaluated.

Old Dog V

One thing...no MD or RN wanted to be chosen as primary triage. No one wanted even the possibility that somewhere down the line we would begin "black tagging".

None of us wanted to play GOD...

And if this became real...someone would have to chose. Even in the "mock" disaster most of us were grieved we could do so little for so few. It was not our fault.... IN THE SPIRIT i have seen too many DEAD SHEEP, too many times....and i grieve. I hear the screams of those thrown in outer darkness, gnashing their teeth in utter agony, pain that will never go away. Maybe i have a fixation about THE OUTER DARKNESS... it is in the core of my being. That is why i am on the WPA....

May years ago i had a vision while working in an ER where there were so many wounded, injured, diseased that the floors were covered in every hall way. People in so much pain no medication could help. People were laying on the ground in the parking lot because there were too many and they came too late to lie on cold hospital hallways. and more were being brought in with no where else to go.

In the SPIRIT i knew that what i was seeing had a duel meaning. NICOLAITIN RELIGION was preparing people to be slaughtered. Not leading them to a REDEEMER. I also know what happens in the spirit also happens in the natural. call it reason to grieve.

Be blessed JOE

SOMETHING NEW UNDER THE SUN

Bob Neumann

One last comment about Katrina. The situation we are now seeing is deteriorating. Rescue personal are being shot at and being told to "step down" till security makes it safer.....

New Orleans is being evacuated. For the first time we have homeland refugees in excess of a million people. They will have to be given food, water, clothing and shelter indefinitely. We may add a few hundred thousand Alabamans and Mississippians who have lost their communities.

Israel just displaced 100,000 of their citizens. They had planned and built for this displacement. Plans to acclimate them in new environments had been a national priority. They were not dragged out of their homes and dumped somewhere and left unaided.

On the other hand we may have a million people angry not because of a political situation...but angry because they have not gotten enough, fast enough. But what is enough? CNN is showing over and over angry people sitting in garbage yelling "two days".... for two days no one has "met their needs".

Everyone had clean clothes...people were smoking their cigarettes and hiding their beer bottles from the camera. No one seemed willing to sweep up the garbage around them....no one seemed willing to bag their own garbage. We see them sitting and waiting...

In 1947-48 in the mideast thousands of people left their homes because Islamic armies were marching against the JEWISH SETTLEMENTS and the nation of ISRAELas acknowledged by the UNITED NATIONS. They were told they could loot all that they could find once all the cursed jews were killed or pushed into the sea. Sounds like a plan....only those "lazy", "cowardly" jews were far from lazy, and valorous in battle over and over. When the dust settled, the ISRAELIS had survived. Now all those people who chose to leave their homes had to decide: they chose not to go back to their villages and homes. Overnight the PALASTINIAN REFUGEE was created and for almost 60 years has been a global problem.

Many Palestinians went elsewhere...the USA, BRITIAN, Europe and several Islamic countries. They chose to assimilate into their new homes. Yes they still see themselves as PALASTINIANS....

But most chose to stay in their camps...now third and forth generation REFUGEES.... AMERIKA may just see that mindset among some of our new evacuees....displaced people. Everyday it rains in the Great Plains and the midwest, more water will flow to the MISSISSIPPI and down to THE BIG EASY. Remember the floods in the MIDWEST in 1994-5?....

This story will last months...until something worse happens...

selah

dog

PREPARATIONS IN THE NATURAL AND SPIRITUAL

Bob Neumann

Every year there are natural disasters. Some come in a moment like an earthquake or a tsunami. Others give a few minutes of warning like a tornado. For such all you can do is hold on, and wait till they are over. Some will give us days to watch the events fall in place as Katrina, floods and blizzards. We see them, hear warnings and then make decisions. But there are disasters that take weeks and months to show their devastation. Draughts and blights may take years to see the scale of their damage. And for volcanoes, decades and centuries can pass as people watch for the next eruption.

Common sense tells you to be prepared for events unexpected. Yet there are people who drive on bald tires with no spare in the trunk. Some people live on fault lines, in hurricane and tornado alleys, in the shadow of active volcanoes and never think anything will happen. Then there are man made situations just as threatening to us. Terrorism, the global economy, end time prophecy.

In the natural, annual warnings go out to plan for "7 days" of food and water for possible disruptions in our lives. There are those that say we will put our TRUST IN GOD and do nothing. The BOOK OF PROVERBS tells us to be proactive: He that walketh with wise [men] shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed. The soul of the sluggard desireth, and [hath] nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat. The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

When we look to the future we know that THE LORD is involved with those in whom HE IS IN COVENANT. But all we have to do is look at JOB to realize things do not always go nicely. But in JOB we have an interesting pattern.

Job 33:13 Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

Job 33:14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, [yet man] perceiveth it not.

> Job 33:15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

Job 33:16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

Job 33:17 That he may withdraw man [from his] purpose, and hide pride from man.

> Job 33:18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

Old Dog V

In dreams and visions THE LORD speaks. But not once, twice. There is a duality for DIVINE WARNING. In verse 18 GOD protects man's soul(SPIRIT) and life (natural). So in GOD'S VIEW POINT we should be paying attention for instructions on preparing for natural situations and spiritual situations.

For years we have talked about preparing for natural events....but what should we be observant for in the spirit? In the future we have been told that there would be SEIZMOS and RUMORS of WARS.....but we were told to be aware of deceptions. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. Deception will come from human beings. There will be FALSE CHRISTS...FALSE BRETHERN...FALSE GOSPELS. How do you "prepare" to handle such when they entrap and ensnare the unsuspecting and the unknowing? In the book of Isaiah we are told where there will be a time.... Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because [they have] no knowledge: and their honourable men [are] famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst. When this time comes we should know it by the actions of those around us...

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! Woe unto [them that are] wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Woe unto [them that are] mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

Those who espouse FALSE GOSPELS and FALSE DOCTRINES will justify themselves and attack all who stand for righteousness. People will follow along and place themselves in opposition to GOD.

Isa 5:24 Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, [so] their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

Destruction will come because GOD is MOCKED by these FALSE LEADERS.

Isa 5:25 Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and thehills did tremble, and their carcases [were] torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand [is] stretched out still.

Old Dog V

All who follow these NICOLAITINS make their GOD their worst enemy....and have no clue of their danger. Hbr 5:14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, [even] those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

DISCERNMENT must be a daily exercise. Like PHYSICAL FITNESS...we should be fit in our SPIRITS.

So who wishes the GIFT OF DISCERNMENT?

To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another [divers] kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues: But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

DISCERNMENT: WHAT IS IT HOW DO YOU DO IT?

Bob Neumann

Dear Rick,

Let me try to make this short and simple. EVERY GIFT OF EMPOWERMENT THAT ABBA HAS GIVEN US, the enemy has produced a demonic counterfeit. CLAIRVOYANCE and DIVINATION are DEMONIC COUNTERFITS of THE GIFTS. DISCERNMENT AND PROPHECY in particular.

Now here is the corollary...IF THE DEMONIC has some weapon in it's ARSONAL... that is not a counterfeit of DIVINE EMPOWERMENT...then there is a GIFT OUT THERE WE HAVE NOT LEARNED TO USE...YET... that was a very personal rhema i got years ago. Which is why i do not act like or sound like the NICOLAITINS say i should. and THE GIFTS ARE FOR ALL HIS CHILDREN...

selah

bob the dog

WHAT DANIEL WAS TOLD

Bob Neumann

Even when i just asked people to look at one verse. Now Joe has placed it all out before you....will their be any TAKER'S LORD? Or just the scoffers and mockers that seem to follow the FLOCK and throw distractions among them?

In Daniel 7 there are some REVELATIONS that appear no where else in SCRIPTURE...yet "we" take them for granted and we miss so much.

Dan 7:22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

Oh we just love to SING about THE ANCIENT OF DAYS... HE GIVES US THE KINGDOM....correct, but you forgot about

Dan 7:21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

If the ANCIENT OF DAYS does not intervene...you see how ABBA has this WORDED...THE LITTLE HORN...PREVAILED look it up children....he wasn't just winning... it was a done deal. Just put a "D" after prevaile and it becomes past tense.

ONLY if you LOOK at verse 13 there is a THIRD player that enters in....

Dan 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, [one] like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

Now if we Just look at REV 19 all we see is THE GLORY of THE KING OF KINGS, LORD OF LORDS... But Daniel is showing us a "look at the mountain from a different angle all together.

NOW THE OUTCOME IS THE SAME...

Dan 7:14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion [is] an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom [that] which shall not be destroyed.

So why is DANIEL TROUBLED...we all win...right????

Dan 7:15 I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of [my] body, and the visions of my head troubled me. Daniel was DISCERNING...and aware that he was missing

something... Dan 7:16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

Daniel needed help...we all do when dealing with all that is about to occur. He had "seen" all the visions and knew it was beyond him. So he asked one of the CHERUBIM for a little help.

Just how the LITTLE HORN comes to power is not really important...we will all watch it shortly in PRIME TIME. Again i ask you to "watch" and "discern" how it is phrased and worded.

Dan 7:25 And he shall speak [great] words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

THE SAINTS are given over to THE LITTLE HORN and he will "wear out" "the saints of the MOST HIGH".

Now keep studying…

Dan 7:26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy [it] unto the end. Now here is what i have been begging you too study.

Dan 7:27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom [is] an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

There is a strange phrasing there. A prepositional phrase denoting.... possession ...or membership within?

The "LITTLE HORN" makes war against THE SAINTS... fine we all knows that...he WEARS US DOWN...WEARS US OUT. This is REV 14... But a whole lot of PEOPLE are dying out there.... which is why verse 28..

Dan 7:28 Hitherto [is] the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

Yeah...REVELATION KNOWLEDGE changes things a whole lot. I really wished THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT would have talked about the heart set as flint, and not the face. Ireally am tired of seeing dead sheep and babies everywhere i turn.

selah

UNTO WHOM SHALL I SUBMIT?

Bob Neumann

Dear Jan,

THE ONE to whom i submit is my LORD and SAVIOUR. I figured that anyone on the WPA would have understood this. As for your question. So how do you teach a person to trust? It is like DISCERNMENT...you can not. But over time and situations you can EARN the TRUST of a person. And you can loose 25 years of working to earn TRUST in 10 seconds.

So where do you really want to go with this question, Jan?

Because i TRUST THE LORD JESUS i can accept "HIS CALL" on people. I do not have to sit down with NORMAN or LINDA an hour a week for the next 10 years in face to face "therapy" to TRUST them. What they say in their posts is REAL...Even if LITTLE SISTER LINDA still does not know why i "can not bet 'my sox' ".....

AND maybe we had better understand what LEADERSHIP really is. RELATIONSHIP is NOT "leadership". You do not have to put up with all the abuse of "PREDATORS". I know too many people, men and women who were "ABUSED" by the people who should have loved them. Men who abuser their wives and children never strike out at another man. Nor they expect another man to confront them and threaten them. Most believe that now that they are "big"/grown up...they won't be abused.

So Jan...where do you "lead"...So you have this battered, limping, wounded remnant to lead.?????????????

To me "lead" means to walk ahead. Not to command...to dictate... to "use" others. Analogy....sled dogs...The lead dog can be male or female. There are always "alphas". Older, wiser....not necessarily the fastest and strongest. The dogs in the team have learned to trust by experience, miles traveled.

Like i said JAN....i do not want to be a leader for anyone. Maybe you think i am lying about that.

TRUE LEADERSHIP always accepts RESPONSIBILITY....ACCOUNTABILITY. maybe we need a long hard discussion on parallel topics. Like COMMAND AUTHORITY....

Now i wanted to discuss what the OFFICES really are...and how they are supposed to work. To expose the LIES we all have had to deal with and see what should have been and whether it still could be.

Old Dog V

You game?

UNTO WHOM SHALL I SUBMIT II

Bob Neumann

For some reason "we" Christian-types use the term "submission" a lot when we talk and think about religious and spiritual "stuff". Rarely would we even try to use it in our daily lives. But in reality we submit to some level of authority in everything we do.

When we drive our cars we often submit at every stop light and stop sign. Why? Because on the next light we run we may find a truck in our way? Probably. The rules of the road are followed mostly because if we blatantly try to break them at every opportunity, We will either have our license revoked and be incarcerated ...or get ourself more permanently killed. Most common "law" was created to protect people. Sometimes from themselves, sometimes from their neighbors, and even sometimes from "temporal authority". Joe's vision on THE MAGNA CARTA is a warning that those "rules" that gives us our rights and freedoms will be "lost". When that happens so will any and all protections we may have had.

People who work in the "marketplace" have to follow rules set by government and by their employers. Rebel against either rules and you will find yourself unemployed. In my job there are people in management who i am accountable to. I submit to their authority. I may be older, more experienced, and more knowledgeable.... but they say whether i "come or go". Many people would rail and rant if anyone tried to tell them what to do and how to do it. Personally, my ego takes second fiddle to a pay check. Over time most of those "over me" have learned that i know my job and can trust me to do it. They have learned that they do not have to "teach grandpa how to suck eggs".

It is not impossible to teach people how to use their authority. Just hard. Ask any Sergeant or CHIEF Petty Officer how long it takes them to break in a batch of new officers. Any COB or TOP can tell you if the newbie has "command potential" in very short order.

Over the years i have only one who is WORTHY to submit to. After that i have to TRUST HIM on who i will defer to. When i first met Stephen Benning i saw that THE LORD was "grooming" him to "command". So I had no problem "submitting" to his authority on the site THE LORD instructed him to form...the WPA. Does that mean i have agreed with everything and anything he has said or done. No...but he would listen to my position and i his. We could agree to disagree.

Old Dog V

But i have never tried to undermine his authority or even challenge his authority. Why...because nothing we really could not agree on meant that much. The things we were in strong agreement together out numbered the others by a huge margin.

Over the years THE LORD has given me an awareness of the burdens Stephen carries. And with that awareness has grown both respect and affection. Likewise Joe Cook with whom i have had several intense phone calls. Randy has a special flavor that only SERVANTS seem to have. So i see them as BROTHERS and FELLOW SERVANTS. Easy to submit to.

As i look at the past 4 weeks it has become obvious that many out there see me as the 900 pound gorilla.

I have seen comments about "being too intellectual" and "being intimidating". So i want to ask...DO You feel safe as long as i stay quiet and eat my bananas flambé'.(I might be a gorilla, but i have class.) But if i merely growl you jump away scared... but safe behind the bars.

Nah...won't ask that question. So i wonder....are the bars to keep me in, or to keep all of you out?

selah

BACK TO THE STONEAGE

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

I was listening to a commentator talk about the situation in POST-KATRINA amerika. He said that these areas had been "thrown back into the stoneage". I heard one individual saying on Tuesday Morning that the "people" had to got and LOOT because they needed food. Now for years CIVIL DEFENSE has told people that when HURRICANE SEASON begins they should check their "supplies". 3 to 7 days of canned food, water, batteries, radio, flashlights, etc.... I guess 24 hours of supplies was less than most of these "people" had "put aside".

Some people go camping for fun. Canoeing, kayaking, sailing, even hiking....into "wilderness" no less.

Today is Wednesday and the LEVEES have failed and water keeps flowing into NEW ORLEANS. Many people "chose" not to leave...many had few or even no options. Now they have no roof over their head... no electricity and no A/C... no drinking water, no plumbing....

The day after ANDREW hit i had my house bailed out and was putting tarps on my roof. Of course i had hammer, nails, tarps on hand just in case. It is called preparations....on the third day after Andrew we were throwing out the fallen ceiling panels and ripping up carpet that was already stinking. Soggy carpet is not fun to walk on or fun to smell.

Within a week every house had piles of debris, furniture and garbage awaiting "pickup". We had a very PUNGENT community for a few months till the county could go street by street. In fact DADE county had so much refuse they built MT TRASHMORE that was the highest point in Dade County ever since.

Now if all the prophetic possibilities continue as expected....we should all anticipate accommodating ourselves with STONEAGE technology.

Years ago Hank Williams Jr had a song entitled... A COUNTRY BOY CAN SURVIVE...

You can live off the land....depends if you want to do it hard or easy.

Any thoughts

WPA AND CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA, I am not sure exactly how the thread started, but it has got interesting. If local government says they are ordering a mandatory evacuation of an area, should we as Christians obey "civil authority". Do we evacuate only when we get SPECIFIC DIVINE REVELATION?

Maybe Paul should have gone into more detail.... Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

Well, as i read it, GOD has given us POWER, LOVE, and a SOUND MIND. Whether we show actual evidence of any of the three is up to us as individuals. Granted we see very little of it at times, but ido not think it is GOD'S FAULT people fail to use what HE GIVES us so freely. Throughout the BOOK of PROVERBS "WISDOM", "KNOWLEDGE", and "UNDERSTANDING" are placed before us. Whose fault is it if we fail to think SOUNDLY?

A SOUND MIND...COMMON SENSE...see a truck bearing down on you as you cross a street do you get out of it's way? Or stand still and ask for prayer from those with you so GOD will tell you what to do.

I guess part of the whole issue is that we have thought about things somewhere in our lives. The house is on fire, do you know how to get out? Deciding whether you will stay or flee should not be on the agenda.

So let's deal with CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE. As a FOLLOWER of THE GOOD SHEPHERD you may have figured that there are some difficult times ahead. You may browse the "SO CALLED PROPHETIC SITES" to get a handle on what lies on that road. JUDGMENTS, SEALS, TRUMPETS, BOWLS and the like. How soon some may ask. Some can answer, last week. It all depends how you look at it.

All of us should have already decided what we would do if.... In the Book of Daniel we are given 3 specific scenarios. The first was about the food to be eaten. Daniel and friends went to AUTHORITY and asked for plain veggies and water. Authority said, OKAY...as long as you maintain peak performance. Worked out. The second had no choice....there would be no compromise...they would not worship an IMAGE. The third was similar...NO PRAYER...Daniel continued to pray. In option 2 and 3 there was no compromise. So we have the stories of the FIERY FURNACE and THE LION'S DEN. In

2 and 3, DIVINE INTERVENTION OCCURED. I do not think Shadrack, Meshak, and ABENDIGO expected intervention.

JERUSALEM WAS CAPTURED and THE TEMPLE destroyed...what could they expect. Simple… DEATH. Death was preferred over breaking GOD'S COMMANDMENT.

So i am told there is a Category 5 coming at me....i am told that i have to leave today. I leave. Pack all i can and head for high country...call it a "NO BRAINER". Sometime in the future....AUTHORITY says I must go to the town hall. Nowhere in scripture tells me not to go....so why fight it if all they want is to take my picture and confirm my ID and residence. I have been "hiding" in plain sight for years. Now....if i am called to "take the mark" … "worship the BEAST"...then i don't show up. Maybe they will have to start searching for me. One day if they catch me i get to make the final choice for MY LORD. There is nothing written anywhere where i am supposed to make it easy for them.

So when it comes to traditional "civil disobedience" we can choose to refuse to obey orders given. The only thing i question is when to start. Today we pay taxes. Get a drivers license. Put tags on our cars. This is all in obedience to civil authority.... government rules and regulations. Anytime we want to we can say "NO"...but as the saying goes, don't do the crime if you won't do the time...THERE WILL come a time where the RIGHTIOUS will not obey. So you had better know where and when you will STAND.

Now there is a difference between "civil disobedience" and "armed rebellion". We may want to follow the example of our forefathers and stand up against TYRANY. Both have a price tag. The piper has to be paid either way. And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. If we chose "force" we must understand "force". And since THE BODY OF CHRIST is showing none of HIS POWER corporately we had better get a firm understanding of both offices and gifts...real soon. Daniel was told all about it so we should expect to see it fairly soon. But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

selah

dog

Editors notes

In all that I have endeavored these last few days to put up I have to wonder about a few things. What is it we have yet to come into as far as the spiritual things of God? How

will a family of four get on when all hell breaks loose or will certain futures actually come into play? And finally why is nobody truly understanding that the last day were not a spring beak but a nightmare that doesn't end until He ends it?

THE DAY OF ATONEMENT

Bob Neumann

Sunset tonight is the BEGINNING of YOM KIPPUR. What I want to ask, when you see the term ATONEMENT, what do "you" believe it means? This is important.

Much of what the present day "church" believes is based over centuries of men's teaching.... and not a strict definition of what GOD SAYS. Now if say, 1400 years ago,

Someone creates some "doctrine" that says what the have decided what GOD MENT. Who knows when and where error came in. But we can look at the original language,

Seek THE LORD, and wait upon HIM. And LEARN what is TRUE.

selah

WANT TO GET REVELATION KNOWLEDGE?

Bob Neumann

Yesterday someone sent a personal email that asked me how they can learn to "hear" GOD. Now we talked about how to "teach discernment" and all of you agreed that it can not be taught. Now from their many avenues were mentioned on "intimacy", "relationship", and all kinds of good "stuff".

I learned along time ago it really is all simple. So simple we all try to make it harder than it is.

So to make it simple...this time...as a gift to all of you on this day before YOM KIPPUR i will ask a question...and then give the answer. After that it is up to you.

Ready....first THE QUESTION...

How do you LEARN to HEAR HIS VOICE...or i could say... HOW do you obtain RHEMA....then again i could clarify it a little for some... HOW DO I GET REVELATION KNOWLEDGE?

ANSWER.... answer HIS QUESTION....

In all of scripture there is one time where JESUS asks a QUESTION....seems so simple...and it is. It is the ANSWER that everything we have and are is based on.

JESUS asked "who do YOU say I AM"....

In the RED LETTERS we learn only PETER had the RIGHT ANSWER. and SOMEONE had to feed it to him. THE ONLY WAY WE CAN ANSWER is if ABBA tells us.

But even then PETER got little out of it as the GOSPELS tell us. But in JESUS' response to the answer and how PETE got it is our total foundation for what we are doing here now, at this time, on the WPA.

Think about it....it is all there in Mat 16...in 3 verses. But look at the 4th verse...verse 20.

Any discussion?

Bob

The Blessed Hope

Bob Neumann, February 2003

To WHOMEVER..... I really had no intention to write about this. As it played out over the last few days with more people sending my footprints back to me through the WPA and personal email, I had to re-evaluate. THE BLESSED HOPE.... now

I realized I had never used that phrasing as far as I can remember in writing or speaking, unless I was quoting 2 Titus...Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior Jesus Christ; But that one verse alone does not give us Paul's message.

Titus 2

[1] But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

[2] That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

[3] The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

[4] That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

[5] To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

[6] Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

[7] In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

[8] Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

[9] Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;

[10] Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

[11] For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

[12] Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Titus is instructions to a young minister and his flock. 15 verses on behavior and attitude. Paul who in Romans 11 tells us it is by "grace" and not works, in 9 it is "faith" and not works.... is pulling a JAMES right here.... anyone remember...

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

In the KJV "BLESSED HOPE" only appears once. In the NIV... there is... Titus 2.... and according to my pc bible thingy it kicked out an interesting verse... actually a whole psalm around that verse...

Psalm 146

1 Praise the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 I will praise the LORD all my life; I will sing praise to my God as long as I live.

3 Do not put your trust in princes, in mortal men, who cannot save.

4 When their spirit departs, they return to the ground; on that very day their plans come to nothing.

5 Blessed is he whose help is the God of Jacob, whose hope is in the LORD his God,

6 the Maker of heaven and earth, the sea, and everything in them-- the LORD, who remains faithful forever.

7 He upholds the cause of the oppressed and gives food to the hungry. The LORD sets prisoners free,

8 the LORD gives sight to the blind, the LORD lifts up those who are bowed down, the LORD loves the righteous.

9 The LORD watches over the alien and sustains the fatherless and the widow, but he frustrates the ways of the wicked.

10 The LORD reigns forever, your God, O Zion, for all generations. Praise the LORD.

SOMETIMES GOD is JUST “”””TOOOO COOL.””” Here I am dealing with the idea of “WORKS” and their utter lack within the amerikan church... and ABBA reminds me HE has a LONG LIST of “WORKS” that HE IS INTO... and religion ain't. PLEASE... PLEASE.... compare PSALM 146 with Isaiah 61:1 and LUKE 4:18...

What we call “the church” in amerika, is not “one body” with JESUS as “HEAD”.... in charge of everything. It just ain't there. Has never been. But will be.... someday…

Revelation 14

1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

[6] And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

[7] Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

Okay... I guess this is where THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT wants me to start. At this point I have shared this with only my Brother Trey in Miami, and Sister Edith in Raleigh... in NYC at ground zero at this moment... keep her in your prayers.

It's been two weeks now that I have sat on this... so it has time to process and people have had the time and opportunity to discuss all kinds of things. It must have been Friday night/Saturday morning when I had a “little visitation”...

It started out with me “looking out” from a high point at a valley winding below me, and the reality I had been here before. It was the VALLEY OF THE SHADOW OF DEATH I walked through some time ago. Which meant that MY CAPTAIN was behind me... and HE WAS sitting on that same rock. HE motioned to me and I came over and sat down and we looked out at the VALLEY. At the far end of that VALLEY lay “GOSHEN”. A place I have seen many times, but have never been in. It is the “place of safety” while EGYPT gets plowed by GOD. Let me quote a bit of LOGOS before I share THE RHEMA...

And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward: But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

Funny how GOD gets “HIS HONOR”... and HE NEVER CHANGES.....

And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his

statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that healeth thee.

We sat on the rock and stared out at THE VALLEY... and HE SAID...

“IT IS TIME TO TAKE THE PATH TO GOSHEN. I TOLD YOU TO PAINT YOUR FACE AND BE READY”.

I replied: “It's been a long wait LORD.” And expected HIM to say something more. HE did not, I woke up and pondered. And kept pondering because I could not go back to sleep so I went on line, first time in a while. There was a “word” posted about walking with JESUS in the light of day. Actually there were several about walking with HIM. But I felt something missing...in me. So I turned on the TV and there was an old movie playing.... I watched the english actor Jack Hawkins look down at Charlton Hesston and say something like... “your only purpose is to row this ship... row well and live”.... later he said.... “in order to save you, YOUR GOD gave ROME the victory”....

The movie of course is BEN HUR.... and I kept crying as I thought of those words.... and realized how things happen about me because MY GOD has my best interest always in mind. Over the years many times I watched as others benefited for me and my family to be blessed. So I watched through the chariot race to the end... where JUDAH sees the face of someone who kept him alive when going to the galley as a slave..... the face is of a man being crucified who says.... “FATHER FORGIVE THEM.....”.

Judah says at that time the “sword of anger and hatred” “FELL FROM HIS HAND”.

Now I pondered this as I recalled the first time I/we walked that valley 3 1/2 years ago....

And the next movie on another channel an hour later was “A WALK IN THE SUN”.... “I will sing you the song of a fine platoon....” that takes a “little walk in the sun”.... in Italy... 1944... the movie begins and ends with this song.... it ends with “it's the same walk a man will make to be free”.

If the words are not exactly right, the meaning was in deed there. So ended my day... and that night I was back on that rock looking out towards GOSHEN...

This time HE HAD A LOT TO SAY...

“WELL OLD FRIEND, IT IS TIME TO TAKE A WALK WITH ME. BUT WE NEVER WALK TOGETHER DURING THE DAY IT SEEMS”.

“No LORD”, I replied, “But someday...” ....and I could not say more because I remembered the city in that VALLEY. That city where the enemy rules.

Old Dog V

“EVERYTHING, DOG, HAS A TIME AND SEASON. EVEN YOUR FRIENDS THE DRAGONS.”

I had to laugh, me and the dragons have met eye to eye several times and I know someday HE WILL SLIP MY LEASH...

“EVERY DOG HAS HIS DAY,” HE LAUGHED, “AND YOU WILL GET A CHANCE AT THEM. BUT THAT IS NOT WHAT IS BOTHERING YOU. THERE COMES A TIME WHERE I AND MY BRIDE WILL WALK TOGETHER IN THE BRIGHTEST OF DAY AND IN THE COOL OF THE AFTERNOON. THE PROBLEM DOG IS THEY STILL BELIEVE TOO MANY LIES.”

“THOSE WHO NEVER DIRTY THEIR GARMENTS. THOSE THAT NEVER DEFILE THEMSELVES. THEY WILL BE WITH ME FOREVER....”

“Then where do I fit in LORD”, I cut in... somewhat rudely... but HE SMILED AND GRABBED MY NECK AND PULLED ME CLOSE...

“YOU OLD DOG HAVE AN OLD PIECE OF CARPET CLOSE TO ABBA'S FEET. I WOULD HAVE IT NO OTHER WAY.”

“THOSE WHO WALK WITH ME AND BEFORE ME THROUGH THE VALLEY WILL NEVER LEAVE MY SIDE IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE. SO MANY TALK ABOUT WALKING WITH ME DURING THE WARMTH OF THE DAY AND THE COOL OF THE EVENING NEVER WALKED WITH ME THROUGH THE NIGHT. NEVER STOOD WITH ME THROUGH THE STORM.”

“IT IS WRITTEN, OLD DOG, THAT I WOULD BE WITH THEM THROUGH THE FIRE AND THE FLOOD. THAT I WOULD BE THEIR REAR GUARD. WHICH MEANS THEY ARE FACING SOMETHING MORE THAN THE WORLD AND THE FLESH.”

“And all we do is to stand?”, I asked?

“THAT IS ALL ANY WERE TOLD TO DO. TO SIMPLY STAND AND HOLD WHAT I HAVE GIVEN. FEW HAVE DONE SO.”

And I nodded my head remembering....

“BUT”, HE WHISPERED, “FOR THOSE WHO STAND BEFORE ME AND SERVE ONLY ME, THEY ARE MY GABOREEM.... THE DREADWARRIORS YOU HAVE WALKED SO MANY TIMES WITH. A FINE PLATOON OLD DOG, A GOOD COMPANY OF MEN WHO HAVE DIED AND NOW LIVE THROUGH ME.”

Old Dog V

I looked toward HIS FACE AND SAW THAT SMILE.... SOMETHING WAS COMING.... I HAD TO WAIT...

“MARY AND MARTHA HAD A BETTER GRASP ON THAT THAN MOST OF YOUR THEOLOGIANS, DOG”

“YOU, MY OLD DOG, ARE GOING TO GET WEARIED AT ALL THE LEFT HANDED CONFIRMATIONS COMING FROM ALL DIRECTIONS. YOU REALLY HAVE TO LOOSEN UP AND ENJOY WHAT HAPPEN AS IT HAPPENS.”

“YOU KNOW YOU WILL GET THROUGH THE VALLEY... AND WILL STAND REAR GUARD WITH ME. WHAT HAPPENS THEN YOU WILL KNOW WHEN YOU NEED IT.”

At that point HE STOOD up and stretched....

“I HAVE WAITED A LONG TIME DOG....” and laughed.

So it ended...

Except for the confirmations.... Someone just sent out “THE LONG WAIT”.... or something to that effect.... maybe it was Sister Susan... yup.... it was... I never read it... scared to... because I had not written this.

Instead I reread my own “words” sent back and forth.... even M Frances.....Mary E. She sent THE STORY OF THREE CITIES.... before someone else mentioned it. HARPEZO.... etc..etc... all these images have meaning to them... and the follow specific patterns that are sequential....

And all point to THE DAY OF THE LORD...

Selah

Old Dog

The Passover And The Day Of Atonement

Bob Neumann, 2/15/2003

Dear Stephen and the WPA,

It has been a very interesting night in many ways. Yesterday was a very strange day with many facets. Amidst everything Stephen you placed several questions about shades and shadows, threads, images and patterns and sequences. At the end of post 7305 you asked.....…

"Do you then argue Bob that the crucifixion of Jesus did not fulfill the Day of Atonement. If so, what event in the future would fulfill it? " Now i did not think i was refuting anything except Mr Wyatt's stretch of the imagination. Was i trying to create an argument of any sort? Stephen, it was not my intent.

John the IMMERSER said....BEHOLD THE LAMB OF GOD WHO TAKES AWAY THE SINS OF THE WORLD. Many would say that is a direct reference to the DAY OF ATONEMENT. Only it is not. Within the whole system of sacrifice that GOD instructed MOSES there is a specific SIN OFFERING....also called a TRESPASS OFFERING. But we all know that the Tabernacle and the "belief system" created in the desert was a "type" and "shadow". Like the FEASTS were pointing to SOMETHING ELSE yet to come. That "YET TO COME" is something else. It is a "PERSON"....an individual....a MESSIAH...a SUFFERING SERVANT...a KING OF GLORY...A LION....A LAMB.…

Now the religious system was just a template people walked through year by year. A religious "belief system" that people followed year in and year out. But what is interesting is that when said people could not "fulfill" this "belief system" they "SUBSTITUTED" for it...replaced it...with something else. SO....when the system GOD instructed HIS PEOPLE TO FOLLOW was implausible or impossible man exchanged THE TABERNACLE / TEMPLE....which belonged to GOD for SYNAGOGS...."sacrifice" for "a rabbinical denomination".

HEBREWS 10 puts it into perspective.…

> [1] For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. 2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins. 3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. 4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins. 5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he

> saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: 6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure. 7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God. 8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law; 9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. 10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

The Old Testament system basically brought "covered" to man's sins...not forgiveness. Likewise the DAY OF ATONEMENT was in essence an annual contract requiring renewal each and every year. In verse 10 the term i used several times yesterday shows up again...SANCTIFIED.…

My firm belief is that ABBA was never happy with killing animals....whether it was to get the animal skins to cover the nakedness caused by SIN in the GARDEN....or the lamb ABLE saw as his FIRST FRUITS unto THE LORD. So why did HE ACCEPT "burnt offerings" from NOAH? Tell JOB'S "friends" to beg JOB to sacrifice for them? The whole DEUTERONOMY, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS "religious system" that warped and expanded over time to be what the PHARISEES ESPOUSED LONG AND LOUDLY,,,,.....and JESUS detested?

Could there be a difference between what GOD INTENDED and MAN ESTABLISHED? Are we talking about 2000 years ago....or today? Was HEBREWS 10 just a blank condemnation of a religious belief system....or is there more to it?

> [11] And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: 12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; 13 From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. 14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, 16 This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; 17 And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

Actually it is a WITNESS for JESUS...sound INSTRUCTION in THE NEW COVENANT..…

> [18] Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. 19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, 20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is

> to say, his flesh; 21 And having an high priest over the house of God; 22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. 23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;) 24 And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: 25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

In verse 25 we see the classic "assembling of ourselves together" which many say is the same as going to a specific church on a weekly basis. In the original greek the term "assembling" is a term used in architecture and construction. As in being "fitted together"...assembled according to manufacturer's instructions....we get the term "edification" the same way....to

"BUILD". As in edifice....which is an archaic term. But popular for obvious reasons.

> [26] For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, 27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. 28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: 29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

From verse 1 through 25 we have stuff everyone can be sort of comfortable with. Verse 25 is probably the most quoted but what follows it seldom is. Verse 26 brings up another term i kept running into yesterday...THE TRUTH...to be exact.... "the knowledge of THE TRUTH. Now the AUTHOR of Hebrews says "if we SIN WILLFULLY after...."...we come into understanding THE TRUTH. Now there is a price for disobedience in the OLD TESTAMENT...read Deuteronomy 28.…

But many say that the NEW COVENANT has no recompense for sin....even willful sin....once saved always saved. Is a very popular teaching to many. But scripture does not line up with it.…

> [30] For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. 31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

Old Dog V

One of the greatest sermons ever recorded has been brought down to us from over 200 years ago where Jonathon Edwards built powerfully on verse 31. Many say GOD will not judge HIS PEOPLE. How they got that revelation is a matter of conjecture. There once was a time where "fire and brimstone" preaching was a norm where the idea was to scare people into heaven. It worked for many...or so it would seem. But lately things changed. Christianity shifted.…

In Hebrews 10:32 it almost seems the author was talking to the church of SMYRNA....a persecuted church that Paul admonished to REJOICE, AND AGAIN I SAY REJOICE.…

> 32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions; 33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. 34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. 35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. 36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. 37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. The persecuted CHURCH was THE CHURCH....in the time of THE BOOK OF ACTS. Through most of the world HIS CHURCH still is persecuted. Paul told Timothy to be a GOOD SOLDIER....putting up with all the nasty things a soldier faces every day. Likewise Paul instructed the Church in Ephesus to put on a LEGIONNAIRE'S ARMOR....daily....so we could STAND....HOLD...against the attacks of the enemy. RETREAT...FALLING BACK was not an option Paul discussed. Neither did the author in Hebrews.…
>
> 38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. 39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

To retreat from THE TRUTH as it is revealed...has been revealed...leads to "perdition"..… again a "term" seldom used today. But it has meaning.

Now you may ask what any of this has to do with the DISCUSSION OF whether THE CRUCIFIXION met the criteria of THE DAY OF ATONEMENT. The answer simply is no. Long ago i studied the PASSOVER. How THE LAMB was to be SLAIN....and prepared for cooking. THE LAMB HAD TO BE EATEN....every bit....none could remain. THE BLOOD WAS TO COVER THE DOOR....painted on with a branch of HYSSOP. The IMAGERY of THE PASSOVER is stupefying in it's totality. For 12 years i

celebrate it and each year i am awed by the things i learn that i had failed to "perceive" previously.

But Passover is "easy" because it already happened...TWICE....the shadow in EGYPT… the real thing in JERUSALEM.

YOM KIPPUR is another story....yes for 3500+ years it has been an annual requirement....but to look ahead to what will shortly be is something else. Not long ago i wrote to the WPA about THE SIMPLICITY OF CHRIST....in ESSENCE the REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST is purposefully simple....in it's FOUNDATION. Now what is BUILT UPON IT is the EDIFICE we can only see as through a glass darkly. Again some see according to the "measure we are given".....…

but it is also upon that "measure" we each will be required to account for.

THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB upon our doorpost keep THE DEATH ANGEL AWAY....GOD'S ANGEL.…

> [20] Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. 21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him. 22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries. 23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off. 24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images. 25 And ye shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

Now i love "language"...how terms come together....even when the original expressions are 4000 years old and our "translation" is 400 years young. Above in read letters is a bit of GOD talking/instructing Moses.…

it comes from EXODUS 23.…

Verse 20....I WILL SEND AN ANGEL(MESSENGER...SERVANT....SON)....to KEEP you in THE WAY.…

"I AM THE WAY...THE TRUTH....and THE LIFE...." HE will BRING YOUSE ALL INTO "THE PLACE PREPARED

BY ME".....JOHN 14....if we can believe JESUS there is a place prepared.…but John 14 talks about LOVING and OBEYING....too.… VERSE 21 says.… BEWARE.… OBEY.… PROVOKE HIM NOT....HE WILL NOT PARDON YOUR TRANSGRESSIONS because "MY NAME IS IN HIM".....BEHOLD MY BELOVED SON....HEAR HIM.…

VERSE 22 says if you obey HIS VOICE AND DO WHAT I SPEAK.…

John 5

> [19] Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. 20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel. 21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. 22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: 23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life

John 14 23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. 24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. 25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

Let's end with verse 25 and the BREAD OF LIFE and THE LIVING WATER.… Just 6 verses from the OLD TESTAMENT....and how many images and verses from THE NEW.…

In John 5 JESUS HIMSELF says this is so...and a whole lot more…

> [36] But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me. 37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. 38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. 39 Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. 40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life. 41 I receive not honour from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the

> love of God in you. 43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. 44 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that cometh from God only? 45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. 46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me. 47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

Funny how JESUS finishes John 5....the PHARISEES did not "believe" MOSES.…

The BIG TORAH THUMPERS did not really believe what they were PREACHING. So what did they BELIEVE IN....their religion...their "BELIEF SYSTEM"....and if i can be crude… their "BS" that they demanded everyone else to follow. Yet if "the scriptures" are a "testimony" of THE MESSIAH JESUS there is something to them. Something the professional clergy and religious types are missing. Maybe something so simple that men wise in their own eyes can not see.

Purim will begin on March 17....Passover follows....WHY?

Maybe there is an IMAGE here...maybe a PATTERN....or even a SEQUENCE OF EVENTS.

ABBA SAID....LET US REASON TOGETHER....seems like a discussion.…

i like discussions....like in ISAIAH 1..…

> [18] Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. 21 How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers. 22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water: 23 Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. 24 Therefore saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies: 25 And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin: 26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

Old Dog V

Here THE LORD GOD says HE WILL RESTORE ""JUDGES"" and ""COUNCILORS" ".....selah....but HE GOES ON…

> [27] Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness. 28 And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. 29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen. 30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. 31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

Verse 27 speaks of ZION...and her CONVERTS...interesting...i guess ABBA asked us to come and talk with HIM for a reason...so we would be reconciled and returned to a RELATIONSHIP with HIM....HE GAVE US HIS FEASTS TO TEACH US....to be a WITNESS to us...that speaks THE TRUTH...THE WHOLE TRUTH....and nothing but JESUS..…

i am open to any and all discussion that centers around JESUS....who isn't?

> [16] Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. 17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. 18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Selah..…

Going On Patrol

Bob Neumann, 3/1/2003

To the members of the WPA..…

In the last week i have been, like most of you been bombarded by "info" on many different levels and from many different sources. in the natural there is a COMET called NEAT....and in JERUSALEM there was snow that went along with major flooding throughout Israel. Scripture says that THE JORDAN was at FLOOD STAGE when THE ARC crossed over. Joshua gave the "children of Israel" 3 days to "PREPARE".

Now there are 2 sources out there hitting the internet. First is a guy named Ted Haggard of Colorado Springs and his "The World Prayer Center" who have been "deluged" with posts from intercessors about 030303. The fact that THE NEW AGERS have been pushing it for several years "adds" to it's importance.

Second is C. Peter Wagner who also is in Colorado Springs and his "Global Strategic Prayer Network" is calling for 40 days of fasting and prayer. Now Ted and Pete have more than a location coincidence....at one time several years ago they were in "ministry" together.....and had a parting of minds.… now they are in competition together. But both claim to be the center of PLANETARY PRAYER.

Pete has been at it longer and has more "name recognition". Plus he has associated himself with some of the biggest names among the ELITE of MINISTRIES. In fact he is a founding father of what they call

"THE APOSTOLIC COUNCIL OF PROPHETIC ELDERS".

Now these are not the only ones out there involved in world prayer/intercession. Out in Kansas City there is Mike Bickle and "International House of Prayer" who as of yet has not entered the fray so to speak. Personally you would think GOD would be more consistent and tell all 3 the same stuff. Here on the WPA we have had numerous areas of powerful synchronicity. Stephen has highlighted several in the last few days. So what is going on in these ELITE SUPERMINISTRIES?

Anyone remember the FABLE of THE BOY WHO CRIED WOLF? For years Pete and his friends Cindy and Dutch have played the con....pray or all hell breaks loose. Of course there was just enough prayer to hold off DIVINE JUDGMENT.....according to these LEADERS.

The only problem in the fable is taking place every day....the WOLVES WIN....which means more sheep are devoured. The fable centers around the boy with responsibility

and those who place such responsibility on a kid with a problem. There is no issue about the existence of wolves. They are real. Now why is it that these celebrated leaders of PROPHETS...APOSTLES...INTERCESSORS...are in competition with each other for the attention of the internet church? Do you think the sheep's welfare is #1 on their AGENDA?

JESUS asked PETER....the fisherman...to "FEED MY SHEEP"....."FEED MY LAMBS" …. "FEED MY SHEEP"..… not a whole lot of variation in all that. Now JESUS calls HIMSELF "THE GOOD SHEPHERD". It is one of the oldest and most profound of THE OLD TESTAMENT images HE fulfills. Ancient Israel, being an agricultural state where herding was a major resource, you would think that the image of WOLVES be an important prophetic shadow. Funny thing...do a word search for WOLF in King James....get a total of 5 hits. Now try WOLVES....and get 7 hits. Not hundreds of hits....just 12....here are 4...…

John 10 11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. 12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. Ezekiel 22 26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them. 27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain. 28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempered morter, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken

Matthew 7 14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. 15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. 16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Luke 10 2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. 3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. 4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

A year ago i asked this "company" about what we are to do with "wolves". JESUS "SPECIFICALLY" warns of WOLVES camoflaged by wearing the hides of dead sheep.

Old Dog V

Dead Sheep is a profound Image if/when seen in the SECOND HEAVEN. Obviously few have had repeated experiences with these IMAGES.

In recent months the WPA has had sporadic sparks of "immediacy"...the awareness of the fact that "SOMETHING"

is about to happen. But then again, the MEDIA has been hyping WAR for 14 months. So where is THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in all of THIS """"STUFF""""........?

A few days ago i started hearing "songs" again....and seeing "images"....and scriptures kept repeating themselves.

And THREADS appeared on the WPA....but i do not expect anyone to be as weird as i am and see them come together. In fact...i doubt anyone got the joke....i think there was the POST about the 36 and a reference to a body of visions i have shared over many years...and then there was a hoot of an article called "The Removal of The Warrior"…. where a Charismatic Pastor who attend an Episcopalian Seminary....ran by D. James Kennedy..… asks a question "where is the Prophet The Patriarch the Warrior and the Wild man "„„.....!!!!!!

Perchance he is in need within his congregation..…

Would he know what to do with a WILD MAN? And is the OFFICE OF WILD MAN well recognized in the CHURCH?

Like i said...it is a hoot...if you have ran through THE VALLEY OF VISION a few times. In fact just yesterday Stephen reprinted a one year old post where THE LORD OF HOSTS told me specifically...

> We sat on the rock and stared out at THE VALLEY...and HE SAID… "IT IS TIME TO TAKE THE PATH TO GOSHEN. I TOLD YOU TO PAINT YOUR FACE AND BE READY".

Anything wilder than Mel Gibson in Braveheart.....maybe that is what the WILD MAN IMAGE pertains to. But for me the image of a "painted face" is camouflage....as in immediate preparation for combat in the here and now. The ELITE ministries all want attention....a sniper in enemy territory wants to be unseen and unheard. The WPA was founded with a vision of RUN SILENT/RUN DEEP....does anyone remember what THE LORD STARTED?

A year ago that post ended with this…

> This time HE HAD A LOT TO SAY… "WELL OLD FRIEND, IT IS TIME TO TAKE A WALK WITH ME. BUT WE NEVER WALK TOGETHER DURING THE DAY IT

Old Dog V

SEEMS". "No LORD", i replied, "But someday..."....and i could not say more because i remembered the city in that VALLEY. They city where the enemy rules.

"EVERYTHING, DOG, HAS A TIME AND SEASON. EVEN YOUR FRIENDS THE DRAGONS."

> i had to laugh, me and the dragons have met eye to eye several times and i know someday HE WILL SLIP MY LEASH...

> "EVERY DOG HAS HIS DAY," HE LAUGHED, "AND YOU WILL GET A CHANCE AT THEM. BUT THAT IS NOT WHAT IS BOTHERING YOU. THERE COMES A TIME WHERE I AND MY BRIDE WILL WALK TO GETHER IN THE BRIGHTEST OF DAY AND IN THE COOL OF THE AFTERNOON. THE PROBLEM DOG IS THEY STILL BELIEVE TOO MANY LIES."

> "THOSE WHO NEVER DIRTY THEIR GARMENTS. THOSE THAT NEVER DEFILE THEMSELVES. THEY WILL BE WITH ME FOREVER...."

> "Then where do i fit in LORD", i cut in...somewhat rudely...but HE SMILED AND GRABBED MY NECK AND PULLED ME CLOSE...

> "YOU OLD DOG HAVE AN OLD PIECE OF CARPET CLOSE TO ABBA'S FEET. I WOULD HAVE IT NO OTHER WAY."

> "THOSE WHO WALK WITH ME AND BEFORE ME THROUGH THE VALLEY WILL NEVER LEAVE MY SIDE IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE.

> SO MANY TALK ABOUT WALKING WITH ME DURING THE WARMTH OF THE DAY AND THE COOL OF THE EVENING NEVER WALKED WITH ME THROUGH THE NIGHT. NEVER STOOD WITH ME THROUGH THE STORM."

> "IT IS WRITTEN, OLD DOG, THAT I WOULD BE WITH THEM THROUGH THE FIRE AND THE FLOOD. THAT I WOULD BE THEIR REAR GUARD. WHICH MEANS THEY ARE FACING SOMETHING MORE THAN THE WORLD AND THE FLESH."

> "And all we do is to stand?", I asked?

> "THAT IS ALL ANY WERE TOLD TO DO. TO SIMPLY STAND AND HOLD WHAT I HAVE GIVEN. FEW HAVE DONE SO."

> and i nodded my head remembering.…

> "BUT", HE WHISPERED, "FOR THOSE WHO STAND BEFORE ME AND SERVE ONLY ME, THEY ARE MY GABOREEM....

> THE DREADWARRIORS YOU HAVE WALKED SO MANY TIMES WITH. A FINE PLATOON OLD DOG, A GOOD COMPANY

> OF MEN WHO HAVE DIED AND NOW LIVE THROUGH ME."

> I looked toward HIS FACE AND SAW THAT SMILE....SOMETHING WAS COMING....I HAD TO WAIT...

> "MARY AND MARTHA HAD A BETTER GRASP ON THAT THAN MOST OF YOUR THEOLOGIANS, DOG"

> "YOU, MY OLD DOG, ARE GOING TO GET WEARIED AT ALL THE LEFT HANDED CONFIRMATIONS COMING FROM ALL

> DIRECTIONS. YOU REALLY HAVE TO LOOSEN UP AND ENJOY WHAT HAPPEN AS IT HAPPENS."

> "YOU KNOW YOU WILL GET THROUGH THE VALLEY...AND WILL STAND REAR GUARD WITH ME. WHAT HAPPENS THEN

> YOU WILL KNOW WHEN YOU NEED IT." > > at that point HE STOOD up and stretched...."I HAVE WAITED A LONG TIME DOG...." and laughed.

> So it ended... > except for the confirmations....Someone just sent out "THE LONG WAIT"....or something to that effect....maybe it was Sister Susan...

> yup....it was...i never read it...scared to...because i had not written this.

> instead i reread my own "words" sent back and forth....even mfrances.....Mary E. she sent THE STORY OF THREE CITIES....before someone else mentioned it. HARPEZO....etc..etc… all these images have meaning to them...and the follow specific patterns that are sequential....

> and all point to THE DAY OF THE LORD... > selah > old dog

Well WPA...a year ago i got hit with a powerful vision and i shared it with you. Now it is time to "clear my baffles" and go deep and silent...to go hunting. In scripture JESUS never really tells us what to do with wolves...no LOGOS...so all i have is RHEMA....a wolf in sheep's clothing has only one future...dead at MY MASTER'S FEET. SHEEPDOGS DEFEND SHEEP....they do not fleece them or eat them. So maybe the WARRIORS will show up.....like the cavalry at the last minute.… WILD MEN....maybe no one knows just how wild things can get...ask DAVID.... Psalm 118 1 O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever. 2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever. 3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy

endureth for ever. 4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever. 5 I called upon the LORD in distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in a large place. 6 The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? 7 The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me. 8 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man. 9 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes. 10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them. 11 They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them. 12 They compassed me about like bees: they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them. 13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me. 14 The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation. 15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly. 16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly. 17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD. 18 The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death. 19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD: 20 This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter. 21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation. 22 The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. 23 This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes. 24 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. 25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity. 26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD. 27 God is the LORD, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar. 28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee. 29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Selah

Angels, Cities, Deceivers & Sars

Bob Neumann, 5/6/2003

(Moderator's note: I have edited this personal communication to me from Bob for posting to the WPA. Some text has been removed. Insertions are noted in parentheses. His prior permission has been obtained regarding these modifications.)

Dear Stephen,

I got up this morning without any plans to respond to anything on the WPA. I had thought of pointing out the "coincidence" that the largest outbreak of SARS outside of China and Hong Kong is in the city of TORONTO. Several weeks ago as the WPA started talking about the recent outbreak of "the Toronto blessing" i was being hit from all sides by info on SARS and the Canadian outbreak.

Like i say there are no coincidences in the KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. Funny how things go. I remember the first time, maybe two years ago i "ran into" Pastor Hahn and his personal angel "Precious", (with the) Holy Spirit quoting scripture and doing major instruction. (To my knowledge, no) other saints who have "wake up angels" have told us about it.

Hold your horses Sharon Rose...i do believe in ministering angels...and i do believe in visitations. Yes there are hundred accounts in scripture. Over a period of 6000 years....200 angel visits equals 1 every 30 years. Then take in the 12 month period that starts with Zechariah and the angel in the HOLY PLACE. Add Mary with Gabriel and Joseph....by the time Joseph takes Mary and baby to Egypt we have had angels all over the place.

Anyone notice a week ago CBS showed the 2 part series finale of TOUCHED BY AN ANGEL? As soon as CBS ends an 11 year series Pastor Hahn and Precious return to the forefront.

COINCIDENCE.....i do not think so. But i would like to think that the writer of Hebrews had a handle on things when he warned us..."Do not forget to entertain strangers, for by so doing some people have entertained angels without knowing it". Granted i would like to believe that when someone has reached the bottom of their pit that an angel like Monica would suddenly glow with heavenly light and say..."GOD LOVES YOU....". The key is that ABBA'S angel had been there all along, helping and just "being there". Too many times over the years i found myself "being there" at the point of pain and loss, Sister Sharon Rose:

Old Dog V

You asked "the men" whether they ever led a soul "to the LORD". I do not want to answer for anyone else. But i will answer you "yes i have". But i have found myself being used more to bring back the lost and hurting and frightened. Just being a light in the dark and freighting place no one ever expected to find themselves in.

THE LORD chose to use me in my own field/profession. Amazing how many opportunities THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can find for an old dog like me to "just be there"....ON DUTY. Now i really wanted to discuss SARS....and Toronto. And by the way...PENSACOLA is where Brownsville Assembly of God is located. People took bus trips to Pensacola and flew to Toronto from Miami to "get some" every week. Depending on the individual the "some" could vary greatly. Some went for HOLY LAUGHTER....some for HOLY GHOST GOOSE BUMPS. What was interesting was that some came back changed, others kept looking for something they could not find no matter where they went.

Both Toronto and Pensacola/Brownsville have one thing in common. GOD stepped in and made HIS PRESENCE known. Lives were changed dramatically. Word got out and people came from all over.

AND SOMETHING CHANGED.....in both Toronto and Brownsville/Pensacola....they were merchandised and sold to all who came for "some" thing. Crowds were huge, Brownsville had multiple daily services and people waited hours in line to get into the sanctuary. People wanted "to spread" what they found in TORONTO AIRPORT ASSEMBLY and BROWNSVILLE ASSEMBLY home and elsewhere.

AND SOMEWHERE ALONG THE LINE GOD LEFT...and the people tried to keep things going. And going...and going...laughter had given way to animal sounds.…

Sharon Rose, i agree, what occurred in Toronto and Brownsville was of GOD, when both started. But so was the BRAZEN SERPENT (Nehushtan). When Moses led the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL for 40 years GOD MOVED. So did GOD'S PEOPLE. For over 100 years in the United States GOD WOULD MANIFEST and lives changed....AZUSA STREET...Marshal, Texas....Kansas City...Toronto....Pensacola/Brownsville....and many others.

On the MOUNT of TRANSFIGURATION the guys wanted to put up Tabernacles...Tents… they wanted to stay where the GLORY had been. So it is today. That is "BOXING HIM IN"...too.

I have no false understanding of THE WORD OF GOD. I know that one day i will stand before HIM and will be judged. The wood, hay and stubble will be ashes. Yes there is a

great deal of work to do. But the CHURCH is filled with dead works. Has been for years.

old dog

And Songs Of Deliverance in The Night

Bob Neumann

A few things need to be understood and they are like ground rules to a game.

1) The Devil or De Evil One is just like God He NEVER SLEEPS!

2) If you have any level of sin within He's got you where the sun don't shine.

3) You have a long nights battle for life and the moment you let down your guard, He Baaaack.

4) He can appear like the very Benevolent Angel of light or God Himself... if you have no discernment you WON'T KNOW THE DIFFERENCE.

5) He will also be the storm of darkness in the night.

6) He has a plan. Wear you down and wear you out. So you will lose the fight or quit before you ever get anywhere.

7) He will use any means to get at you to cause you to stumble and then He can go in for the kill while you are down.

8) He feeds off your fears and is made stronger. Fear He can use is the type that comes when implicit trust is NOT placed in God's hands NO MATTER THE CIRCUMSTANCE OR WHAT GOD ALLOWS TO BE IN YOUR LIFE.

9) He is ever vigilant and He is the source God uses to redefine our faith and trust in Him as Almighty alone.

10) Sometimes the only way to win the battle is to take the punch.

11) Losing the battle in no way says you have lost the war.

12) He has one of the oldest and best spy networks out there and He's been tweaking it for as long as their have been people on Earth.

13) He uses tradition to indoctrinate you to commit sin in the name of the Lord and thus you break the commandment that speaks of not taking the Name of the Lord in vain.

14) He does not play fair. He is not above trickery. He will lie about what He knows or exaggerate things to bring them out of proportion and cause you fear and stumble.

15) He will use the Word or Scripture itself to manipulate you into the position of :

a) fear from lack of trust in God

b) disobedience to the scriptures actual intent or the scripture as has been previously spoken into your heart by the Holy Spirit.

c) rebellion to the call of God from the Throne of Grace.

d) lack of vision from on High which leads to death spiritually.

All of these are positions in which He can make you stumble, make you have sin within, make you have possession of a lie or cause you to not understand what God wants. And though God alone judges the heart the end result is always the same... you lose the battle.

This is all at the personal level however. Now at the corporate level He has only one plan and being the brilliant military strategist that He is, only God is better, He uses the timeless tradition.

DIVIDE AND CONQUER!

But how?

1) Clicks, those small exclusive little groups of all our favorite friends that are our comfort zone among mankind that disallow for others because they are NOT our TYPE.

2) Disagreement that becomes a major issue that divides into camps of opinion.

3) Disagreement that come between friendships cause the old falling out and the arrogance or being right that prevents the friendship from ever being reconciled!

4) Prejudicial assessments of those who do things different from you.

5) Unwillingness to learn about others which is selfishness at its' best.

6) Unwillingness to communicate with others in a manner that promotes relationship which is also selfishness.

7) Social Preference which is also selfishness.

Clicks leave others out who can contribute to the Body as a whole they also isolate from the whole and thus the Body is deprived the contributions of the click. You see it works both ways. Clicks are a wall. They have no place among the believers for they are a manner of the world.

When there is disagreement pride of opinion steps in and humility like Elvis leaves the building of the heart and a wall of inclusion/ exclusion is built depriving both parties the contribution of the other. Also it deprives the Body as a whole the Glory of

conformity to Christ whose disagreement was righteous and greatest yet He humbled Himself and died for mankind anyhow.

Prejudice is NOT just a racial thing. Prejudice is the prejudgment based on first impression or better called a snap judgment, which is usually wrong. A prime example is the history of the prophet. The prophet was hated as holier than thou in BOTH TESTAMENTS! They are stereo typed as holier than all, arrogant, bad news bearers, hard and unbending, and or selfish exclusionists. But most are broken people who cannot for whatever reason become a real part of the Body and are always on its perimeter as watchmen or sheepdogs.

Two of the worst ones though are the very self-centered unwillingness to communicate or in the vernacular “reach out” with others and the ideology of social preferences which by the way is a form of prejudice based on social stereotyping.

The first can have valid causes and sometimes is indicative of hurts unhealed or may ultimately be the result of becoming victimized by the clicking and prejudices of another. The second is usually learned from the community or the family as in racial prejudice. Or can also be the result of a traumatic experience or a bad relationship and sour grapes. Either way you have been divided and Satan can now conquer you.

Fullness Of Revelation

Bob Neumann, 2004?

To be REFINED by FIRE, Stephen requires being willing to STAND BEFORE HIM...in HIS PRESENCE. To hear HIS VOICE and to give ANSWER. But to KNOW...to UNDERSTAND requires a price on our part. A price few want to pay.

I can not really blame them....the greatest of FEARS any human has is THE UNKNOWN. And if they really do not know who they say they serve....they are lost and alone in the DARK.

How do you KNOW the security of HIS HAND until HE PLACES you in THE CLEFT OF THE ROCK? How do you KNOW the strength of HIS HAND until HE pulls you OUT OF THE PIT and PLACES YOU ON HIGH GROUND?

Really Stephen, until they are IN HIS PRESENCE it is just cute music and polite talk....it will never be real. There is no way you or i can get anyone there by our words, prayers, screams and rants. So we sit and wait, hoping some will call out in time. They have no clue how we grieve for those we have been "shown" who will be found lacking and unaware.

Tonight, Shabbot during THE DAYS OF AWE, i hear a song. It sings my lone desire....HIS PRESENCE.

I want to go where the rivers cannot overflow me

Where my feet are on a rock

I want to hide where the blazing fire cannot burn me

In Your presence, O God

Oh Steven, they love the RIVER...but do not see "the rivers" of Isaiah 43:2

When thou passest through the waters, I [will be] with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

I want to hide where the flood of evil cannot reach me

Where I'm covered by Your blood

I want to be where the schemes of darkness cannot

touch me

Old Dog V

Isa 59:19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Stephen, they do not see or know THE LORD'S STRENGTH so how easily will they fall to the enemy's games?

You are my firm foundation

I trust in You all day long

I am Your child and Your servant

And You are my strength and my song

You're my song

OUR FIRM FOUNDATION....they do not have it...do they actually seek it? or is it just semantics?

In Your presence, that's where I am strong

In Your presence, O Lord my God

In Your presence, that's where I belong

Seeking Your face, touching Your grace

In the cleft of the rock

In Your presence, O God

It is in HIS PRESENCE does REVELATION BECOME REALITY. Face to FACE. Standing to HIS QUESTIONS....For HE IS MASTER and LORD...SAVIOUR AND REDEEMER … LION AND LAMB.

Paul told Timmy about it....

> [2] Th 1:9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;
>
> [2] Th 1:10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.
>
> [2] Th 1:11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of [this] calling, and fulfill all the good pleasure of [his] goodness, and the work of faith with power:

Old Dog V

[2] Th 1:12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Our TESTIMONY is our willingness to DIE for HIM. Whether on our own cross....or the one the world will use for us. But to overcome is THE WORDS OF OUR TESTAMONY...that we feared not for THIS LIFE... but we FEARED THE LORD...WORSHIPED HIM ALONE... and ONLY SERVED HIM.

Before you build a tower, you add up all it will cost you...and then YOU CHOSE TO BUILD IT....even when it costs everything...which was the PURPOSE to begin with.

SHABBOT SHALOM

old dog

Metron

Bob Neumann

Limits and Measures, Leashes and Fences.

ABBA last night brought the term up. It is one i have known and pondered off and on for years. Once years ago someone who had "done time" in a prophetic "school" asked me "What is your Metron?" Now i thought he was joking. I knew what the Greek term meant, thank you Dr Strong. But i had no real idea what this person was getting at.

The question of "what is my measure?"...."what is my 'meter'?" was something i had not put in words. Not like this "school" was attempting to do. It was my first "exposure" to a new "disease". A new dialect of "christianese". Since then i have had many people ask about "my ministry" and i had always tied "metron" and "ministry" together because that is what this fellow and the crowd he came from did. Yet in my spirit i saw it differently. Like so many things, i had a complete alternate point of view that does not fly in the winds of conformity. This was partly because of the "image" a HOLY GOD gifted me with. A LEASH.

Yesterday i received a post in response to a "thought" that was heavy on my spirit. The last few months i have been given "images" and "songs" completely unexpected and focused. In this time, i have accepted the fact i do not "understand" all what GOD is doing. Like Jeremiah, i was going through motions and demonstrations that made no sense at the time. Eventually Jeremiah got the "answers". I am still in process and it is intimidating. I do not know what these "IMAGES" mean. Especially when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT starts exposing layer after layer of DEPTH i had no awareness of as i "went through" the VALLEY OF VISION. In this post, i received confirmation that i was not alone in the reality that i did not have all the answers. But what i also got was a "target" for my spiritman when one of those HOLY SPIRIT "buttons" got pushed and pushed hard. Here is a lead in and the "button"... " I have such an excitement in my spirit about what God is about to turn us loose to do. Yet, I have no real, solid idea of what that is. I have a sense that it is bigger than our imaginations can even bear. But, my boundaries seem to be clear even if they are intangible."

When i read the term "boundries" i heard that still small voice say "METRON". My "old friend" came back to visit. In my spirit "METRON" was HIS LEASH on my collar. Being an "old dog" means i have had many such images THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has invested in me. Now seems the time to reap what MY MASTER HAS PLANTED IN HIS FIELD. Call this HARVEST TIME.

Old Dog V

The HEIRS OF THE KINGDOM all have a sense of "immediacy", of "excitement". Now when that post spoke of "GOD is about to turn us loose" it spoke deep and hard to my spiritman who sees "leash" when speaking of GOD'S MEASURE IN US. Maybe you who read this are as clueless as i have been at "HOW" and "WHAT" GOD is about to do what HE HAS BREATHED into our spirits. Yes we see in part, hear in part. So here is a piece to add to yours. BLESS THE NAME OF THE LORD.

> METRON is our "measure"...in Greek. It speaks of being "weighed", placed on the "yardstick" and evaluated. It first appears in Matthew 7:2 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (KJV) Funny JESUS talks of 'weighing' in the same breath as "judging". There is an image HE is trying to impart. Regrettably it was lost or misplaced some time ago.

Now the "WORD" of GOD explains itself if you seek, ask, knock. Typically ABBA really has no desire to make it hard and mysterious. In fact the very next time JESUS uses the term "metron" HE explains it better....later we will look at Matthew 7:2 in it's full context and it will hit harder the IMAGE a HOLY GOD needs for us to receive in this day. Matthew 23....

> [28] Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.
>
> [29] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,
>
> [30] And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.
>
> [31] Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.
>
> [32] Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.
>
> [33] Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?
>
> [34] Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:
>
> [35] That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.
>
> [36] Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

Old Dog V

If you are getting the idea that METRON is more than MINISTRY, good. Let me take it another level. John 3...

> [26] And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him. 27 John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. 28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him. 29 He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. 30 He must increase, but I must decrease. 31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. 32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony. 33 He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true. 34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him. 35 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. 36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

Here is one of the most profound acclamations concerning THE LAMB, THE SON OF GOD. What JOHN is saying is there are no limits to HIM. REMEMBER HIS WORDS.… "ALL POWER IS GIVEN UNTO ME...." Remember the rest?

So let's take this whole image of "measure"/"limits"/"boundries" to it's fullest. Romans 12:1-3.....

> [1] I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. 2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. 3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. (KJV)

Unless you "catch" this "image" the rest of Romans 12 and the gifts and ministries alluded to are "lost" to us. Paul is saying we have been given a "portion" of "faith". In itself it is "measurable". Paul also is saying it is equally distributed to all who qualify according to the caveat of 12:1....those who are "living sacrifices". Those who are within the "boundaries" of "reasonable service". Here it gets interesting if you look at what

Old Dog V

Paul calls reasonable. In Greek it is the term "logikos". It is where we get our English terms "logical". So reasonable is a "nice" translation. As would "rational" or "logical". Yet in the original Greek "logikos" means "OF THE WORD". Forgive my use of capitol letters...but there is a point here. Literally Paul is saying, ignoring the comma and the "which" that the translators added, "that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice holy acceptable unto GOD is your "of the WORD" sacrifice". Simply Paul is saying all what GOD wants is based in HIS WORD. In essence our measure is a "boundary" established in and by HIS WORD. That is the scoop THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has used to "pour" faith into each of us who are "in" "reasonable service".

Paul speaks of grace in verse 3 before he speaks of faith. He also warns about being sober and not over evaluating ourselves. Interesting place for a warning...or instruction, if you prefer....but now for an expansion of that warning. 2 Corinthians 10:12-17

> [12] For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise. 13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you. 14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in preaching the gospel of Christ: 15 Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly, 16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand. 17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. (KJV)

Here are four verses that in King James we see "measure" used six times. I add measuring because it has the basic root meaning that "metron" has, to be "measured' '...the act of measuring. The problem is that in verse 13 and again in verse 15 the term "ametros" is used. It means litterally "without measure" the usual translation interestingly is "being immoderate". Simply put without "limits"..."out of bounds". Each time Paul preceeds it with the intimation "our" as speaking "of man". When he uses it as "GOD'S BOUNDRIES" he again uses "metron". The last place Paul uses this image of "measure is in Ephesians..... 4:2-16

> [2] With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love; 3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. 4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; 5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism, 6 One God and Father of all, who is above all,

> and through all, and in you all. 7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. 8 Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. 9 (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? 10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)
>
> 11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; 12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: 13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ: 14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; 15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: 16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love. (KJV)

Paul since Romans has given us a progression of "OUR MEASURE'' and OUR REASONABLE SACRIFICE. Verse 13 is the culmination of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT'S work in us that began with that "scoop" of "faith" and now includes the grace that started us to the image of being "holy and acceptable". Paul culminates it all wonderfully as a functioning reality alive in this world....." according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love. ''

Without the concept of a reality based "ON/OF THE WORD" there is no effective working/functioning of this "thing" we label as "THE CHURCH". So even if "some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers" were all together and in unity it would not ''work'' unless all stayed and funtioned within their "boundries" or "limits". Call it "within the rules" "of the WORD".

In my case i have an "image" of a ''LEASH". It is also my "rules of engagement". What i can and cannot do. That is the "boundry'' i am allowed. The fences THE LORD has established not simply to keep me "in", but to protect me. What image(s) has HE given you? HIS WORD, as in LOGOS, clearly delineates our "code of conduct". All students are expected to follow these rules. Likewise employees are expected to conduct themselves in a way that does not place the employer in a bad public light. So shouldn't THE MASTER expect us to comport ourselves only in ways that bring HONOR to HIM?

Isn't that exactly what THE WORDS OF OUR TESTAMONY is all about? In the military there is explicit standards of conduct for soldiers, sailors, marines, airmen, and guardsmen. Is not the CAPTAIN AND KING worthy of our best efforts?

But where are the "rules" HE DEMANDS being taught and overseen as HIS WORD dictates clearly. Yes this is the time things are being "let loose". We all know it. But there are still "boundries" HE expects us to maintain. Each of us has been given the same faith, grace, and love. So where does Luke want to take us when he says 48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

If we all have the same grace, faith, love....what does he mean by "For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more." Could this really be the "reasonable service"? That what Luke calls "much" is really what we all get...but those who commit "much" "they" will ask for even more? In other words, if you give all. Allow the LIVING WATERS to flow from your belly and thirsty "man" will ask for more.

This passage is taken from Luke's version of Matthew 24:42-51. In it he repeats an image i shared on several long weeks ago. That this duty of a servant which is stated clearly in THE WORD must now take place is now obvious. The question is whether we want to be acceptable according to GOD'S RULES, or mans?

Do we follow JESUS and learn of HIM as HE has asked us clearly in HIS WORD?

Do we take HIS rebuke of Satan and HIS declaration for ourselves?

Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

If you are ready for "strong meat" there is none better.

So now look again at what THE WORD said in Matthew. And receive HIS RULES.

Matthew 7:1-29

> [1] Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. 3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou

see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye. 6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. 7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: 8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? 11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets. 13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: 14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. 15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. 16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? 17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. 18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. 24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: 25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. 26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: 27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it. 28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine: 29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes. (KJV)

Old Dog V

Strong meat? Solid fences? Well established boundries? Indeed. All properly following our measure.

Clear boundries, intanginable yes. But they are there. These are HIS DOCTRINES. SOUND DOCTRINES ALL.

What is your "METRON"? What are your "ORDERS OF THIS DAY"? By what standard will HE MEASURE YOU?

Selah shemuel

Responding (Snakes)

Bob Neumann

Dear Meri and the APList....]

There have been few times where everything in my spiritman groaned and struggled in relation to a post/message/word as it did to this post (Response to Cobra). Please do not take this wrong. The turmoil was not because I disagreed with what was being said. My primary desire to get people to "see" and "know". What THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is giving us and the purpose behind it, is what DISCERNMENT is.

As I read the introduction and the anonymous posting, I was praying so hard that people would catch the salient points in their "spirits" and not "file" it in their "minds" as interesting general "trivia". What follows is a long post responding to what two people shared on the LIST. This is offered as a "life and death" warning.

If anyone "feels" a "rebuke" personally leveled in any of these comments I apologize. When someone yells at as us as we "step into" the street it is not necessarily because that person has a grievance, an agenda, is offended, or does not like us.. It might just be because they see the MACK TRUCK we are about to step in front of, or the open manhole hidden by the darkness and the shadows. Warnings are shouted to one and all because it is the right thing to do.

Concerning.....all entries with the >>>>are quotes from the AP List...

Bob's comments begin with =====

Rarely do I post things without identifying the person. I am printing this because I felt this message of the anaconda spirit and the cobra spirit are timely and that we need to continue to understand that these things operate in our midst with the writers approval. If it is essential that you contact the writer of this post please contact the moderator.

In my own experiences with the cobra, I am learning that where I am in my spiritual walk, that I don't want to go about provoking these foul spirits, but can trust they will manifest themselves sooner or later.

==========

Many people never will "see" the manifestation of any "foul spirit". There is no need for the enemy to show his hands and plans. We "see" the enemy because THE MOST HOLY wants us to learn....and be functional and "purposeful". "Snakes" like the secret places. Their "strengths" is in the fact that their prey is unwary and not expecting an attack..

Snakes attack in order to eat/devour whole a prey or in defense of their lives. Snakes are not smart just too dumb to notice. .Most people "get bit" because they wander in "snake" territory and do not take precautions.

To a 10 foot diamond-back rattler, a full grown human is a threat and will "rattle" immediately to warn off a human with brains. Man with stick is more dangerous to a snake than a snake is to a man who has "knowledge/discernment".

As it is in the natural....so it is in the spirit.... to those who FEAR THE LORD....

One of the things that I am learning is that the prideful nature of the serpent is that it wants attention and when it doesn't get the attention that it desires, then it will "expose itself" revealing the true nature of the message and the spirit to those who have ears to hear and eyes to see.

Moderator

==========

Common serpents/snakes do not want or need "attention".... because it leads to people coming against them with "SWORDS"..... praying people....people of GOD. This is what I called "targeting" long ago in some posts on intercession and the "field of vision".

BIG BUBBAS (as opposed to common serpents) "advertise" and revel in attention. When we get these "images" of the enemy, we might consider whether it is because the demonic desires attention or is it God, the Most Holy Spirit attempting to instruct us and to bring HIS WILL and HIS KINGDOM paramount in how we are moving, acting, thinking.

Selah

The venom out of the cobra's mouth in the natural is aimed right at your eyes...it stands up on it's tail and can spit surprisingly far with accuracy. You think you are a safe distance, but you aren't. Certain species of cobra stand almost as tall as a man and can move around in this "upright" position and spit.

=========

Years ago I wrote this list and others about KING and SPITING COBRAS.… The main point of those posts was to differentiate between the two types/species of snakes.… constrictors and venomous. KING Cobras are the largest venomous snakes on the planet. Similarly, Pythons and Anacondas vie for the largest constrictors. "PYTHON" is the name of a Greek TITAN/Demigod.

Old Dog V

Anyone remember the Superbowl? In India...the cobra is worshiped in their pantheon.

In the spirit, the "blindness" that this venom causes results in a total lack of true discernment. What you have left is a group that discerns only lies, suspicions, and paranoia against "outsiders" and against insiders who don't completely submit to false spiritual authority.

==========

The venom of the spitting cobra is a strange thing. It is corrosive, eating away at skin and tissue like an acid. If it hits the eyes it will actually "eat the eyes out of their sockets," as some herpetologists have described it. The venom scars the face and distorts the features. How many readers have run into people "crippled" and "disfigured" by the enemy?

The SPITTING is a defensive act. against threats, much worse than rattling. In this post we are dealing with the BIGGER SNAKES. To a "Big Snake", anyone who "hears" GOD is considered a threat and they will be attacked. As in this article...all those left in that church were blinded and scarred.

Not a "happy place".

It is ugly when this spirit gains free reign through people allowing and cooperating with religious spirits.

==========

Are we learning that wherever GOD IS NOT that it is not pretty or beautiful....except to the deceived and deluded?

How do religious spirits gain an entrance into a group?...from only personal experience I saw this happen because of compromise, favoritism and false worship---flesh demanding and feasting on performance-based, feeling based worship...this is in no way to deny true wonderful full-hearted, stops-out worship. (Sometimes you find a group so afraid of their own flesh that they never can release to full bodied worship...in other words, you still invite a religious spirit when you refuse full worship.)

==========

We might consider that most "religious spirits" are human spirits.....tainted seed that has grown in "good soil" their roots bitter and their fruit bad, trees not planted by LIVING WATER. Do we find that it is is so much easier to blame demons, devils, and snakes for the works of double-minded people instead of admitting that these are people who THE WORD in several places calls "false brethern" .

Old Dog V

When compromise and jezebel/Ahab have a foothold, you begin to leave your first love, Jesus, and you have left a seething gathering of happy demons that keep inviting more.

=========

"Happy demons" is a cute image....nice term to roll off the tongue. Triumphant jubilation would also fit when referring to "DEAD SHEEP"' from the enemy's point of view.

Jezey and Ahab were not the problem in Ephesus. They did hate AHAB/THE NICOLAOTINS. These people left their "first love" because they took their "eyes" off HIM....got distracted and into "secondary works"....therefore "a second love"..... They, like us, are called back to their "first works" which come forth out of our "FIRST LOVE" .....which is another subject in itself, which I won't go into.

I saw control rise up in a fleshy attempt to stave off the influence of this spirit. When you have a man or group with NO true discernment insisting on authority and control, it is a frightening and very damaging experience.

=========

We are coming to learn that this is the expected outcome for the enemy.....DIVINING SPIRITS.....NICOLAOTIN OVERLORDS..... THE WHORES OF YOUR BABYLONS..... nothing new under the SON.....just Hebrews 5:12-14 trying to lead us to and through Hebrews 6.

Jezebel/Ahab influence is little league compared to this experience. But Jezebel came first (this is not just a woman's spirit...PLEASE!) Because jezebel/Ahab spirit hates the discernment of the prophets, the truth isn't permitted to be spoken and the way is paved for these stronger, more ruthless spirits. The prophets are driven out of that particular local body...and some leave at a full run. Prophets leave, truth leaves, discernment leaves.

==========

I disagree that Jezebel came first. Jezy and Ahab, as we want to refer to "them"....are "aspects"...."labels" of "IMAGES" that have specific "PATTERNS" and "SEQUENCES OF EVENTS".... THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT reveals them to us to learn and to grow....to comprehend the enemy's motives and methods. Sometimes it is hard to see that what we are dealing with is "people".....humans deceived and deluded....or worse.... submitted and serving the enemy by their free will.... just as we, I hope, have chosen to submit and serve YHVH ADONAI ELOHIM....

Old Dog V

In the world of religion and church, there is little TRUTH....lots of religion. Few churches in AMERICA believe in an active HOLY SPIRIT or THE VOICE of GOD.... Few believe in PROPHETS....some churches do....but few.... It is in your average charismatic / Pentecostal / messianic / prophetic / apostolic church that the events the anonymous writer alludes to might happen, where intercessors are dispersed and the "prophets" leave. I always thought PROPHETS were sent? For a purpose? You might ask the question then "Who lives in the PALACE? What kind of WATCHMAN is "driven" out? If THE TRUTH is not spoken is it because THE SERVANTS are muzzled and killed? Soldiers and servants leave when ordered....or fight to the end.

Jesus, picking up your cross daily, and sanity seem left far behind in this situation. But I must say Jesus has not abandoned individuals still in this little group...it is a fight to the death and the ones that "endure" in Him come out stronger for it.

==========

What does not kill us makes us stronger...and hopefully a little smarter.

JESUS said to all that HE WOULD NEVER LEAVE OR FORSAKE HIS OWN....HE DOES NOT LIE.... DEATH always is the outcome when left "IN THE FIRE"... This is HIS PURPOSE for putting us there to begin with.

I would like to add that an anaconda spirit tried very hard to silence me as I kept speaking the truth from a distance to 2 friends that were still in this fellowship. It was a day long, physical, crushing experience centered in the lower ribs. It was protecting it's territory, squeezing the life out.

========

When we tread in dangerous grasses, the beasties will take notice and act. It is called "self-preservation". If we are "sent" into the grass by THE KING, we need to be armed and armored and aware at ALL TIMES. Snakes live in the grass...the jungle...the desert...and the sea. It is their "territory"....and we are considered the interlopers /invaders /aggressors.

Remember,...snakes are high protein and taste like chicken....I have many recipes.....

I also first began to learn a little about "leviathan" in my association with this little fellowship. What was posted to the A/P about leviathan was simplistic and naive compared to the fierceness/destructiveness of this dangerous power. But, that's why a fellowship needs prophetic intercessors and watchmen on the wall...or "seers" as Kathy Walters calls them.

Old Dog V

GOD wants obedient servants....the rest follows. In the midst of all that has been written on the "leviathans"....and everything else.... over and over, one thing we keep doing is taking our eyes off THE KING looking at situations.. THE WORD tells us times will be perilous.... evil will wax worse....deception and delusion will abound.....

WE ARE WARNED and TOLD TO BE WARRY and SOBER and VIGILENT for the enemy is prowling "like a"...coming "like a"....

I wonder then why we are we hearing "words" about revivals... signs... visitations… blessings...prosperity when we are called to endure the "battle"?

Not everyone is given the fortitude/maturity to deal with these things, so we rely on those that have it.

=======

Amen! All those who have a little of each are called to share what they have. Some of us have shared and have invested much time and have received many wounds to share on this forum and others. It seems like we make the same warnings and teach the same lessons over and over.....as if it is a "new" class.... Or are students being held back because they never learned the first time?

(moderator comments: perhaps both is true...many of the AP list were not on this "forum" when many of Bob's things were first posted. In many ways it is a "different audience. Concerning those who are the same, many have grown up and are able to "hear" things today that they didn't have ears to hear a year or two ago. Others fall into the category of those Peter spoke to when he said, I don't tell you these things becuase you are ignorant of them, but because you need to be reminded of them..to hear them over and over. Leaders are called to forebear with the people/children of God, to walk with them as they grow up. I am glad that God doesn't just tell me once and then never reinforce what He has told me.

We don't raise our physcial children that way and neither does God. Similarly we don't expect our children to always jump up and down and say, Thank you mom and dad, when we "introduce" them to a new level of responsibility and understanding. I thank Bob for being available to remind us of things that have been spoken to us in the past and to give us a refresher and update. If you want to know more about what Bob taught on the AP list and elsewhere, feel free to write to him and ask if he will send you copy or direct you to those materials if you can't find them on the two websites listed below

This information is not for the faint of heart or those on milk. It seems like a dream to me now that it is over. The surprise to me was the authority I gained after the battle.

Old Dog V

Previous to this I was one to say we already have all authority in Jesus' name (which we do)...but we don't know how/when to use it and learn as we walk/mature.

========

2-3 years ago I wrote a lot for the APList about discernment....vision....armies of GOD. (http://landru.myhome.net/cmjhburl/Neumann.html#The Armies of God, link doesn't work anymore, read it here http://www.mikkojokitalo.fi/438109901)

....

I shared "visions" and "words" and paid the price for confronting dragons..

Most of these are posted on the Web --

=======

We are in THE YEAR OF THE DRAGON for 50% of this world.... I have warned whenever told to do so

selah

old dog

IN Response to the David Wilkerson piece: BOB NEUMANN

Today someone sent me a transcript of a message given supposedly by David Wilkerson. It sounded like his usual self. Same scent and flavor. It certainly was timely and purposeful. It was of GOD. In it he quoted Zephiniah 3:18. Zephiniah 3:17 has long been one of my favorite verses once i realized ABBA was serious when HE SAID HE LOVED ME. So the post hit all my buttons.

As usual i "selahed". I "chewed" and "mumbled" on what i read and decided to "wait" and "listen". What i heard was..."many voices and many breezes". Not a big and profound utterance....just a "seed". A term i myself had used hour earlier. The fact that David used it in his sermon and in the same context i was using it is the "key" and i went looking. What i found was not even close to what i was expecting.

I got "reminded"....hold on to that "word/term" as we go on. I was forced to relive a time and a place where i spoke to a group of "prophetic people" and announced their "being drafted" as "enforcers of THE KING'S PEACE". Regrettably most who heard it did not even try to catch it. Which is why we are where and how we are. Covering old territory....

Old Dog V

> Isaiah 61:3 3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified. (KJV)

We say we want to "praise"..."worship"...."glorify" THE LORD. In reality GOD don't want words...verbage... HIS WORD says He wants action. "THE PLANTINGS OF THE LORD" is not a loose metaphor or "spiritual sounding" catch phrase. It is the outcome of obedience...

Psalm 1:1-6

> 1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. 2 But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. 3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.
>
> 4 The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.
>
> 5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.
>
> 6 For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (KJV)

Funny how clear it seems from GOD'S POINT OF VIEW.....and the reward of those "appointed". In Isaiah 61:3 there is one of those reality clunkers we hear all the time....THE SPIRIT OF HEAVINESS. Typically it is preached as a negative thing. A "demonic" spirit like we talk about so often. One of those "many voices and many breezes". But is it? When i gave that message it was previewed by the recounting of a "vision". In that "vision" i was "reminded" that THE KING OF KINGS is THE LORD OF THE GENTLE BREEZE....and the "rough and tumble".....that HE "IS" THE KING OF THE JUNGLE.

"Reminded"...."many voices, many breezes".....''discernment''.....do we REALLY KNOW HIS VOICE? Or can i say "VOICES"? how about the "VOICES OF GOD"?....when we are used to "VOICE".....

Ephesians 4:4-7 4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

> 5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,
>
> 6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

> [7] But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. (KJV)

Paul says there is ONE SPIRIT....THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT....

Isaiah gives us more.....when speaking of the MESSIAH to be born....Isaiah 11:1-3

> [1] And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
>
> [2] And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;
>
> [3] And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: (KJV)

Here we have a multilayered image of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT....then we have another WITNESS...

> Revelation 4:5 5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. (KJV)

So just maybe we can go back to Paul for help....

> [2] Timothy 1:7 7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. (KJV)

A "sound mind" is an important thing...but it is only part of a whole....Romans 12:1-3

> [1] I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.
>
> [2] And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.
>
> [3] For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. (KJV)

Titus 3:5-7

> [5] Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

[6] Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

[7] That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life. (KJV)

There is so much distraction and perversion in and of the world around us, are we really listening to GOD? Or have we tuned everything out and running on past memories of HIS VOICE. Even worse, are there people following people who claim to hear HIS VOICE? Is the FAMINE in our Land that bad? It seems to be so. Could it get any worse?

Concider THE WORD OF GOD and ponder.....

Isaiah 19:11-16

[11] Surely the princes of Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

[12] Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

[13] The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

[14] The LORD hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

[15] Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

[16] In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

(KJV)

ISAIAH SAYS.....GOD MINGLED a "perverse spirit" in the midst of those who were "fools".....who say in their heart there is no GOD....that say GOD cannot or will not when GOD SAYS HE IS/WILL....

Romans 8:14-16

[14] For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

[15] For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: (KJV)

ABBA is serious....SO is THE LAMB.… "many voices, many breezes".....what are HOLY....and what are not. How to judge? When weighing people and the things they say....preach....teach....pray..... Galatians 5:18-26

18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, 23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another. (KJV)

This last week has not been "nice" in the so called "prophetic world". Lots of "other voices" have been talking about many things. Down wind of such has not been pleasant. Paul ends this exhortation with a sobering warning. This happens when we fail to "live" and "walk" in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Below is another point Paul tried to make.....

Ephesians 5.....

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light:

9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

We "prove" what is acceptable when THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT is manifest in our lives.....

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

So don't play with the enemy..."reprove" them does not mean "dialog".....but if you are not walking in TRUTH, RIGHTEOUSNESS, and GOODNESS....your "words" have nothing behind them and will be flung right back at you with venom. so KNOW where you stand before HIM....

it would also be nice if HE TELLS you to "reprove" and "correct" and not your own Idea, Quest, or Ministry.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.

13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

NO WALK....little room to talk....proves you might have more in common with fools than with HEIRS of the kingdom. So "wise up" is good advice to all.

16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

HIS KINGDOM COME, HIS WILL BE DONE.....leaves nothing for us to hang personal opinions or agendas.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

Submitting to strangers on the internet is not an easy thing for anyone. Unless they are dead and have nothing left to lose. So don't expect electronic christians to be any more "holy" then the people in the building every Sunday. Nor should we expect "internet prophets" to stand down when questioned. Attacks are the norm when you shake their "tree".....so expect it. And don't get bent out of shape when long and hard shaking only causes "snakes" to fall off the branches and strike you often and hard. You were playing their game anyway.

We were called to pray....to intercede for the brethren....to "witness" to the world at large....to share the "good news" by our lives as well as our words. TO MOURN IN

Old Dog V

ZION and BE MARKED because we have chosen to serve a HOLY GOD even while enslaved in EGYPT or bound in BABYLON is the heritage of those who OVERCOME. All who have done so...will do so....have felt the weight of HIS YOKE....felt the "spirit of heaviness" for a season. So what if it is a long season....hard season. TO MOURN IN ZION is not bad when we are ONE with HIM.

selah

old dog

Some Things You Just Have To Look Up Yourself

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

In a past post i suggested Isaiah 30 as an area in need of study. It was ignored and "countered" with Rev 2:2-6.

Strange juxtaposition...but that is okay...considering that there is an enemy out there pulling strings on people all the time. So we should know how the enemy actually is fighting against the remnant. Personally, if "someone" is out to kill, steal, and destroy you, it would make sense to prepare for these attacks.

Someone was kind enough to send me a personal email and supposedly quoted Rev 2:2-6....and asked "where is the love"...

These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars;

I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

Two problems...first is that this scripture is not from Rev 2....It is Rev 3....and second it does not actually explain why they are asking "where is the love".

Now if they had actually quoted the Letter to Ephesus, and not SARDIS....the issue would have been loosing THE FIRST LOVE...

Rev 2:1 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

Rev 2:2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

Rev 2:3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

Old Dog V

Rev 2:4 Nevertheless I have [somewhat] against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

Rev 2:5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Rev 2:6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.

So even though this person mixed up their scriptures real badly in order to prove "their point"... even if i lack THE LOVE they want me to show...at least i still HATE THE NICOLAITINS.

But let's say that old dog is encamped in SARDIS... i have written just that 10-20 times in the last 5-6 years...so it does not bother me that someone wants me there. Verse 2&3 are great trash talk...but even in Sardis there is a remnant...

Rev 3:4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. Rev 3:5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Well, it is nice to actually read scripture and be open to RHEMA...but to quote...or misquote... without actually saying what you are meaning is hard to discern. And discernment of WHAT GOD WANTS is hard enough, to discern people's agenda is impossible.

Unless THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT raises RED FLAGS...

selah

The Wheel

Bob Neumann

Imagine a bicycle wheel with the spokes leaving a central hub out to the rim. On the rim each of us sit and the 'spoke' is the VOICE of THE FATHER that connects us to THE KINGDOM.... THE HUB. To either side of us we may see fellow spokes and we can see how we interact with them. But for the wheel to turn properly all the spokes must be attached to the HUB. Whatever is seen from our vantage point is what the FATHER chooses to give us.

We have learned that the RIM is one piece. And what the VOICE of THE FATHER speaks to one can be for all. But not always. To hear a WORD given to another and to appropriate it without the FATHER speaking into our hearts is an attempt to steal someone else's blessing. To attempt to utilize another's directions in ministry is an attempt to steal their anointing.

The greatest danger is the 'track' we leave as the wheel moves. Others see the 'track' that we leave and attempt to reproduce it. Because the world only sees our 'tread mark' it has no other KNOWLEDGE of the FATHER than what HIS SPIRIT marks them as we ''pass through'' their territory. The deceptions that look and sound like the FATHER when HE has not spoken will deceive many who choose to hear the deception. But then pass it on to others.

Bob's summary of how to express your understanding of judging prophecy.

1..It's GOD and hitting me solid where I need it.

2..It's GOD and is for a group/congregation/area....

3..It's GOD and is for the body....

Now take it to a personal level...

1..It's GOD and aimed where I live...

2..It's GOD and it isn't meant for me...bless them....

3..It's GOD and I have no idea or clue.... ABBA said it and not to/for me...

4..It isn't GOD.... period. (Fill in the blanks)..

Walking in Faith

Bob Neumann

Dear Meri and the APList,

About a week ago i started to walk in an aspect i had never perceived. Quite frankly it was something i had hoped for, but was not what i had anticipated. It is not easy to do things that are questionable to your own understanding. More so when you know it will be both controversial and contentious to the point where you may alienate even those you care for.

Yet the assaults on your body, mind, spirit and family are such that everything is attempting to make you stop and only that "VOICE BEHIND YOU" keeps instructing. I know it is a job that must be done and no one else has done it.

As far as i know....and i had looked a long time.....

I was told it was time to make war.

I was told who the enemy was.

I was told what the enemy's tactics were.

I was told to "get it done".....

No confirmations....no cute short cuts. Just those doubts that gut kick you when all you hear is silence after the first volley is fired. All i had was the awareness that it had to be done before ""KREMMLING"". As i shared with Marsha the news from the homefront is such that i might be coming alone and with a one way ticket. But that was not faith speaking....just the pain from the backlash my household is receiving.

I really do not have the faith to do this. never have....never will. All i have is a CAPTAIN who does things HIS WAY.

I sent out the First Assault on THE STRONGMEN entitled THE DIVINING SPIRITS.....even my friend Trey was not sure. and ABBA put us together almost 7 years ago. Now ABBA throws me a bone....from you Meri. I hope you will post this....but as always it is at you discretion. I know that you too have been "feeling the enemy's rage".

Let's go to your letter of this morning.....to finish my "job" i need to address these issues.

We went to a local church tonight that was having a guest evangelist. He had a good message of encouragement. And then he called for the saints to come seek after God.

Old Dog V

Maybe it has been too long since I was in this kind of an atmosphere. There were so many preconceived ideas there about HOW to seek God.

At this point i think most of us can nod our heads in full agreement. We yearn for HIS PRESENCE corporately. We who know HIM want everyone else to also. Yet in spite of those "preconceived ideas" they were not getting there. GOD was sure trying.....but

they did not succeed and could not "find him". ALL NOISE AND MOTION....JUST LIKE MT CARMEL AND THE PRIESTS OF BAAL. That is a "one liner" Meri straight from the THRONE....hard one....

Where did they dig up this "stuff"....not from GOD.

There was screaming and hollering and wailing...everyone trying to "press in to the supernatural" as the Evangelist put it. I had felt a restraint from going down to the altar and just sought God in the pew where I stood. He met me. Did I press in to the supernatural? While I have no idea what the guy was talking about or referring to, I knew my God and His presence clothed me and pressed in on me and brought to a place of increasing peace and rest IN HIM.

GEE SIS.....you answered your own questions. All this guy did was give a "good message of encouragement". Falls far short of "an anointed and timely WORD....." don't it. And why couldn't he just say "press into GOD".... there is a whole lot of supernatural that ain't of GOD. And that is exactly what he was "marketing". Meri....DAUGHTER OF ZION....you were restrained from "joining" with the Divining Spirits. And you "know" that whatever is not HOLY is not of GOD. You who know HIM are not in darkness....you are ONE with HIM.

I quoted JAMES in just that....James 4:6-10 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

> [7] Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.
>
> [8] Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse [your] hands, [ye] sinners; and purify [your] hearts, [ye] double minded.
>
> [9] Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and [your] joy to heaviness.
>
> [10] Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Oh Daughter of Zion you drew nigh to ABBA and ABBA pulls you in and won't let go. The poor sheep were being told to draw on anything they could find in the supernatural. They did what they were told and got nada. Why? Should the evangelist be judged? Should the sheep have been treated better?

Old Dog V

The evangelist kept saying...isn't someone going to make contact with the supernatural? What realm he was referring to I don't know.. I know he really wanted God...but the presence of God was flooding that place, and yet people seemed oblivious to it.

Meri, i thank ABBA for your tenderness. Did the boy even have a clue? Obviously he did not make contact....he had no PEACE....all he had was motions to go through. Meri...how can you serve GOD and call youself any title and not "KNOW" HIM? You say he really wanted GOD. IS ABBA SO HARD TO FIND.

Meri....people oblivious to ABBA....THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is the norm. We all have struggled with it. Accept it sometimes. Mourn a whole lot about it. I was about to think that only I was sensing His mighty outpouring.

Then when nearly everyone was done... the piano player had changed, the evangelist was wandering around...He raised up a song. There were three voices that began to sing unto the Lord as someone quietly played as the Spirit moved at the piano. You know what? It didn't change what anyone was doing. They went about their business as usual, talking and laughing while the beautiful song of the Lord wound its way through that sanctuary.

Meri...there are sheep among the GOATS....there is always a remnant. I really hope that this evangelist joined in the song. All there was of the remnant noticeable was a piano player....three voices....and you from how i am reading this.

Everyone else were busy doing "stuff" to notice....or care.

There had been fire present early in the evening and healing, and now the sweet, sweet song of the Lord was raised up.. and no one paid any attention. Oh, Holly asked me if I was one of the ones singing.. but most just wandered out.. the evangelist sat talking with a hurting teen....

Looked like he found a place to do his ministry....but was it of GOD.... or a Divining Spirit that targeted an easy one? Where did he eventually press in? I'll leave that with ABBA....

"There was fire present"....and it went out easily. Holy Fire does not go out easily. "No one paid attention"....selah.

Others meandered out on their way home.. others joked and laughed...while the Song of the Lord was quietly and beautifully raised up. Finally the song ended, the piano quit playing. The presence of God was so powerful! But no one seemed to notice.

This surely is an indictment on so many....so many....

Old Dog V

I felt encouraged to go ask the evangelist if I could pray for him....and he said yes.. and I did.. but while there was a sweet, sweet sense of his presence....I wasn't sure if the young man didn't miss that, too.

Once again you gave me my answer....he missed all THAT GOD HAD DONE.

This hurts SIS....how can we be so close and never notice?

For it wasn't with great sounding words that I prayed or with great intensity....for I knew that it was God that was performing His word that I spoke so I didn't have to add anything from out of Meri...but could quietly speak what God put in my heart. God wants to do something in this evangelist's life...send a new anointing...but I am not sure he will receive it.

Sad....any anointing would seem to be new....but will he receive it? And we can not shove it down their throats can we??? I know....bad joke....desperate joke....

Maybe he is satisfied with what he had....don't know.

How many times are we like this? God comes with something new and we don't want it....we don't recognize it...it comes in a different way, in a different vessel, a different form than we expect.

Meri, how about saying GOD comes and we do not notice?

Either because we had never "met" HIM BEFORE..... or we had hardened our hearts till we could no longer see or hear HIM? Either way it is hard to cope with.

I doubt if anyone who interacts with the AP List has not had an experience similar to what you shared. All i keep asking is why? Now wherever you were had at least one pastor type hanging around....the original piano person and whatever worship team....where were they? Elders....deacons....5 folders....intercessors.... any saints?

Just three voices.... ABBA....SON....SPIRIT..... where were the people?

Not at HIS FEET it seems.....

Selah.....so i wonder why we are doing what we are doing sometimes. Maybe all the time..... because ABBA asks?

THE KING COMMANDS?

The SPIRIT of THE LIVING GOD LEADS?

Yup....no other reason to do anything is there?

040404 0404

Bob Neumann, April 1st 2004

Dear Stephen, At 0404 am on Sunday Morning i will be "on duty" in the ICU here in North Carolina. 0404040404.....in HEBREW the letter DALET is the fourth letter of the ALEPH-BET. It is also the NUMBER ""4"". In the GAMATRIA DALET represents THE DOOR. While Ms Ames covers a whole lot of territory in the posting..... http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Watchmen-Prophets-Assembly/message/10063

I had a very funny thought.....seeing we are to "spring forward" between 1am and 2am... wouldn't 0404040404 actually be 0304040404? Or does it really matter?

I guess what has disturbed me over the last 6 months has the "dates" of anticipation that have been declared so frequently. All seem to have passed without happenstance.

A year ago we were awaiting the invasion of Iraq....until it happened. Now no one had a doubt it would occur. The only real questions where "when" and "where". For 15 years we have known about the NEW MADRID FAULT... For 5 years the US GEOLOGICAL UPDATES have warned about YELLOWSTONE... And i remember when Hollywood put out HIGH IMPACT and ARMAGEDDON the same summer. So the fact that "something" will happen is just a matter of "when" and "where".... Yet Y'SHUA went into quite a few details. So did Jeremiah, and Isaiah, and Daniel, and Joel,....ELIYAHOO said "it ain't gonna rain". How long before they noticed? AMOS said there would be a "famine in the land". Anyone notice?

MYSTICAL IMAGERY is all well and good....0404040404....how about 24:42.…

> [42] Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. 43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. 45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing

In spite of everything the "servants" who are "wise" and "faithful" will serve "meat in due season". For almost a year i have stayed away from the WPA for a number of reasons. I wished "obedience" was the primary reason. If it were i would have left 7 months sooner. The issue is, why now?

For me the last 31 days have been filled with images and patterns. As I look at the WPA you had 267 posts. I tried to go through what the "brothers" and "sisters" were sharing,

but it seems i failed to find common ground. That bothers me that i am so "off base". For years i have enjoyed the flow of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in the IMAGES, PATTERNS, and SEQUENCES of scripture. Below i placed a link and a page about the "DALET". Yes, it is founded on HEBREW MYSTICISM. But some may find it interesting.

So between now and Monday morning i will be busy so i will leave the internet till then. Twice a week is enough to clear out my mailbox without undue headaches.

selah bob http://www.inner.org/HEBLETER/dalet.htm DALET Selflessness The dalet. The poor man, receives charity from the rich man, the gimel. The word dalet means "door." The door stands in the opening of the house, the beit. In the Zohar, dalet is read as "that has nothing [d'leit] of her own." This expresses the property of the lowest of the Divine Emanations, the sefirah of malchut, "kingdom," which has no light other than that which it receives from the higher sefirot. In man's service of G-d, the dalet characterizes "shiflut," "lowliness," the consciousness of possessing nothing of one's own. Together with the awareness of one's own power of free choice, one must be aware that He gives you the power to achieve success, and not to think, G-d forbid, that one's accomplishments are "my power and the strength of my hand." Any achievement in this world, particularly the performance of a mitzvah, the fulfillment of G-d's will, depends upon Divine aid. This is especially true in one's struggle with his evil inclination, whether it be manifest as external passion, stubborn resistance to accepting the yoke of Heaven, or laziness, apathy, and the like. As our Sages teach: "If not for G-d's help he [man] would not have been able to overcome it [the evil inclination]." The Talmud describes a situation where one man is carrying a heavy object and another man appears to be helping him by placing his hands under the object, when in truth the first man is carrying all the weight. The second man is referred to as "a merely apparent helper." So are we, explains the Ba'al Shem Tov, in relation to G-d. Ultimately, all one's strength comes from Above. Free choice is no more than the expression of one's will to participate, as it were, in the Divine act. One merely places one's hands under the weight carried exclusively by G-d.

"For to You, G-d, is kindness, for You pay man in accordance with his deed." The Ba'al Shem Tov observes: Just payment in accordance with one's deed is not an act of kindness (chesed), but rather one of judgment (din)! He answers: "in accordance with one's deed," can be read "as though the deed is his." Thus G-d's ultimate kindness is His enclothing the "undeserved" reward in the guise of deservedness, so as not to shame the receiver. The Name of G-d in this verse is Adnut, the letters of which also spell in Hebrew dina, "judgment," implying the Divine guise of judgment, through which G-d's kindness (chesed) is most fully expressed. The Zohar reads chesed as chas d'leit, "having compassion [on] the dalet," i.e. he who possesses nothing of his own. In regard

to an arrogant person G-d says: "I and he cannot dwell together." The door to G-d's house allows for the humble of spirit to enter. The door itself, the dalet, is the property of humility and lowliness, as explained above. The dalet is also the initial letter of the word dirah, "dwelling place," as in the phrase "[G-d's] dwelling place below." Thus the full meaning of the dalet is the door through which the humble enter into the realization of G-d'sdwelling place below. _____ FORM Two lines forming a right angle, with a corner point. A man bent over.

Three levels of bitul.

Worlds: * The corner point: Consciousness of the ego. * Bitul HaYeish. * Every creature's unconscious awareness of its continuous re-creation by G-d.

Souls: * The vertical line: selflessness. * Bitul Bimtziut; "Standing crowded." * Collective consciousness; willingness to sacrifice one's life for one's people.

Divinity: * The horizontal line: submergence of the soul in its Divine Source. * Bitul Bimtziut Mamash; "Prostrating wide." * Letters being surrounded by white parchment. Willingness to sacrifice one's life for G-d. _____ NAME Door; poor man; lifting up - elevation. Worlds: * Door--bitul, the entrance way to truth. * The servant who refuses to go through the door of freedom.

Souls: * True lowliness of the soul. * The moon as a symbol of the soul.

Divinity: * The elevation of the soul by G-d into Himself. * "I will exalt you, G-d, for you have lifted me up." Not belonging. _____ NUMBER Four Worlds:

* Four elements of the physical world: fire, air, water, and earth. * Solid, liquid, gas, combustion. * Hydrogen, carbon, nitrogen, oxygen. * The four physical forces: gravity, electromagnetic, strong, weak. * Man, animal, vegetable, and inanimate objects. * Four seasons of the year; Four directions. * The four worlds: Atzilut, Beriah, Yetzirah, and Asiyah.

Souls: * Four matriarchs: Sarah, Rebecca, Rachel, and Leah. * Jacob's four wives: Rachel, Leah, Bilhah, and Zilpah. * The four sons and the four cups of wine of the Seder * The four expressions (levels) of redemption. * Four feet of the Divine Throne: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and David. * Father, mother, son, daughter: the first commandment of the Torah: "be fruitful and multiply."

Divinity: * Four letters of G-d's Name. * Four components of the Torah text. * Four basic levels of Torah interpretation.

Strange

Bob Neumann, 2004 ,

Well it is 4:44 again and i go on line and find a PHOTO where flags cover a wall and 60, 60, 60 looks like 666....to some people. Now if the cameraman would shift 10 feet over it might have caught 000. But that would not mean anything i could think of, so that might mean i am not spiritually minded enough to see something spiritual in 000.

A few weeks ago i sent a post to the WPA about new TV programs. Quite a few "strange" ones have come out. But three of them especially have peaked my interest. Much more so than purposely looking for "666".

On Monday there is a program called "SURFACE". Some kind of MONSTERS have come out of the depths of the ocean. They seem to come from egg pods that are semi-luminescent. The "babies" look like lizards/reptiles.

But they are supposedly mammalian according to a dead one they find. The big momma is 300 feet long and has big teeth....and my immediate thought...LEVIATHAN.

They seem to be hungry.

The next two programs are about extra-terrestrial conquest of planet Earth. ABC has "INVASION" on Wednesday nites. Get the premise on this one....

A Hurricane hits south Florida and under the cover of the storm these lights fall from the SKY. Seem to be able to take over people's bodies. They also seem to be drawn to authority types. But the government and military are keeping a tight cover on things.

The third is CBS on friday nite..."THRESHHOLD". This one is a little less typical. Here the aliens are changing HUMAN DNA. Uses an AUDIO SIGNAL.They are multidimensional …. appearing to be able to move through both space and time. The "hook" here is a MARK that burns itself into computers, radar and other electric stuff. A "triscalion"...speaking of "666".

Now all three are one word titles. All three are very different in structure...except for one thing. GOVERNMENT COVERUP. In all 3 we have the world in "deep do-do" but do not know it yet. And in all three...if i could bet...it would not be for "our side"...especially THRESHHOLD.

STRANGE...that this season about 14 new programs have a strange "bend" in them. From LEVIATHAN...to UFO's... to MONSTER HUNTERS...to people talking to "ghosts".

Old Dog V

Personally i am waiting for CHICKEN LITTLE....i wonder if he will do better than TOM CRUISE?

I'll buy the popcorn

The Day After Tomorrow

Bob Neumann, 5/2004

In 48 hours a new movie from Hollywood will begin it's "theatrical run". Almost a year ago I first heard the title and THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT prompted my attention to it's title. The title is "THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW". Now I am talking to you, people of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, about the title....not the movie. For right now that is...

As I said, it has been a year since I began to ponder this title. In that year the Internet has carried forth thousands of "prophetic words", "dreams", and "visions". Certain common threads are out there for all to see. Judgment is a biggy. This includes earthquakes, nuclear attack, tidal waves, tornadoes, asteroid strikes, and invasion of the west coast by Chinese troops. Please do not limit them to these six events. Any one or more occurring will bring fear and pain enough to those in proximity.

Now there are many who have "shared" these images. Likewise there are those who come against them for many reasons. "Spreading fear" and "panic" is a major tool of the "nay sayers". And they usually follow it by a round of "GOD" is good, loving, merciful, and full of grace. Now that is indeed true, but they never mention that "GOD" is HOLY, RIGHTEOUS, and GREAT AND TERRIBLE. Those two seem to go together well. Ask DAVID.... CLAP YOUR HANDS ALL YEE PEOPLE....

THE MIGHTY KING over all the earth has this penchant of doing things HIS WAY. Which means it is to PLEASE THE FATHER. So you can ask why all these prophetic words, dreams, and visions especially now? I have an answer, which many will not like, but that is tough on the mockers and the scorners. Scripture gives us a number of key scriptures that tell us both the HOW and the WHY these "IMAGES" have come forth over the last year.... and even longer. It is these scriptures that I have pondered the last year. All who read this posting to the Internet will probably be familiar with each of these scriptures. Whether you will have seen them in the context I will place before you may be the greatest challenge for you.

> [27] And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.
>
> [28] And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:
>
> [29] And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

This of course is Joel 2. Peter quoted from it in Acts. We all love the image of "I WILL POUR OUT MY SPIRIT ON ALL FLESH". As we should. But after that we are told of "THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY". Which is THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW.

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? The Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

This of course is Amos 3. Now Joel also spoke of blowing the TRUMPETS. So here we are given the simple point that GOD reveals "HIS SECRET" unto HIS SERVANTS....let me stop there for a short moment, please. There are many who use this scripture and there only focus is "the prophets". Shame on them. SERVANTS comes before prophets. At least in HIS EYES and in HIS WORD. So why so many negate this? The Old Testament abounds with FALSE PROPHETS. SELAH.

Onward....JOB 33....

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

[19] He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

[20] So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

[21] His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.

[22] Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

Many have taught that JOB predates all of the rest of scripture. I will not argue because to me JOB is a special book, and JOB 33 is profound...even if it comes from one of JOB'S FRIENDS. Here we are specifically told important facts.... THAT GOD SPEAKS IN DREAMS....NIGHT VISIONS...for the purpose of instruction. But we are told that GOD SPEAKS ONCE...YEA TWICE....yet "man" perceiveth it not. So if THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT speaks and it is sealed, what is missed? THE SECOND MEANING....or PURPOSE? This the reader must decide. Verse 18 is important....

[18] He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

See the word "AND"? It separates "his soul" and "his life".

[23] But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

[24] The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

[25] It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?

[26] Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

[27] What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

[28] And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

Now I could have used Matthew 10:28 to link with JOB 33:18, but then we miss the context. Which is simply persecution. Yet we are told not to fear the events to come. We are to FEAR GOD. HE WHO SITS ON THE WHITE THRONE.

So "we" have had dreams and visions. "We" have listened and obeyed THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, have shared them on this thing called the internet, and face to face with

many. Yes I have been told over and over that we "all see" through a "glass darkly". But is that the whole or only issue Paul was dealing with?

> [9] For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.
>
> [10] But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.
>
> [11] When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.
>
> [12] For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.
>
> [13] And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

To me Paul is saying that there will come a point in time where "that which is perfect is come". Few mention that point, do they?

We who have had dreams and visions, who have interceded, fasted and prayed, have shared what we "were given". But that is all today. The glass darkly I will concede. But what happen when "THAT DAY COMES"? When all that was warned by THE MASTER and the prophets takes place? What happens when the events of our dreams and visions begin to fall like dominoes? Prophetically the only TOMORROW we should be looking toward, shouting warnings of, preparing for IN OBEDIENCE is THE DAY OF THE LORD.

> [12] And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.
>
> [13] Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.
>
> [14] For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

For such a time as this...

Whether we like it or not, the times were set from the foundation of the WORLD. We look at today and worry and fret because of our misfortunes, our persecutions.

Yet were we not told...Matthew 6

> [33] But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

> [34] Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

We have enough "evil" today to deal with...tomorrow will come. But in all this we forget that truly there is a DAY AFTER TOMORROW.....

Revelation 19 But is all this sufficient to get us beyond the fears and evils of today to see beyond the events we are warned of? I regret to say most can not get beyond them. Maybe that is why so much of the WORD is "dark" in it's images. Maybe that is why so many "fear" judgment. Too many have been taught that judgment is wrath. But then again we have false teachers as well as false prophets...and false shepherds.... and false brethren.

All this I have pondered because of a simple movie title... THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW. but sufficient unto the day.

Selah Bob Neumann

The Day After Tomorrow Present Images

Bob Neumann, May 27, 2004

It's interesting when you see manifest in the natural what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has shown you in the VALLEY of VISION. For weeks the commercials for the movie THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW have been shown and even HBO has put out a 30 minute promo on the making of this film. So someone is sure trying to "sell it". But that is the purpose of mercantilism, isn't it? To make money from your efforts? Of course! But sometimes people forget little things like that. Instead I could wager that there are people out there pondering what great spiritual significance might lie behind this film at this point in history. And I know I would win whatever bet would be wagered.

Some may wonder why I might think this. Simply put, I remember the past. I remember how so many saw great revelations when the TITANIC sank. Likewise there was a big send off on THE MATRIX because of the names used by the characters. Did GOD use these movies to "speak to" individuals? Why not. Just because I got nothing from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT on these movies means nothing. I have had my own share of "events" raised by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in the least likely of movies.

As of today, this movie has not yet opened to the public, so I have no idea whether this is a "good" movie or not. But let me explain how I "define" the term GOOD as in reference to a movie. First is it "entertaining"? Solid story, professional acting with intelligent dialogue, and a plausible plot. I also like a catchy tune and special effects. Now there are those who will place the term GOOD in this aspect as religious, or even worse, HOLY. In that aspect GOOD has a caveat. JESUS HIMSELF SAID....

Matthew 19

> [16] And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?
>
> [17] And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

So taking HIS WORDS to heart I want to share with you 4 IMAGES that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT brought most strongly to my awareness when viewing the trailers and previews to this movie. Three are very visual, and one was audio. Again let me point out that this is what THE MOST HIGH has given to me to specifically share with all of HIS who may run into this post on the INTERNET. The fact that all 4 of these images also point to the "STATE OF THE CHURCH" as it really is today may be why I am

writing this. How HE is SPINNING these multilayered IMAGES within my spirit man in itself intrigues me..... so let me start.....

The first image is of a man at a meeting. A conference. And there is a map of the UNITED STATES. The man takes a marker and slashes a line on the map. The idea is that everyone NORTH of that line must move SOUTH or they will die. Simple MESSAGE! If this was some wild-eyed ELIYAHOO type they could have all picked up stones. Instead he is a scientist. So maybe stones will still work. But there are gainsayers all over, even here. Personally this image parallels a vision I had maybe 5 years ago when I lived in MIAMI, Florida. Heavy snow on the ground in AUGUST. It was published on the internet.

The second image was a satellite shot of a massive storm cell with a 50 mile wide VORTEX. The whole storm covered all of the UNITED STATES and CANADA. This also points to that SNOW VISION I mentioned above. But here THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT hit me between the eyes with..."YOUR LAND WILL BE COVERED BY MY JUSTICE." When I made note of this I was very aware of the TERM "JUSTICE" was used and not "JUDGMENT". When in prayer over this I was led to one specific chapter in scripture. Deuteronomy 28. More on this later.

The third image was the most intense to me. A TSUNAMI///TIDAL WAVE hits NEW YORK CITY....a wall of WATER six stories high crushes everything in it's path. Again the Hollywood images parallel too many visions I and others have had. To see in THE NATURAL what one has WITNESSED in the SPIRIT is intensely sobering. Granted this movie is not real. It is SPECIAL EFFECTS. Yet to walk in THE VALLEY OF VISION is not lessened at all by what man attempts.

A case in point was an "effort" by NBC....the National Broadcasting Company.....that aired in early May called "10.5". It was a dramatization of the anticipated "BIG ONE" which scientist have warned of and people have had dreams and visions of for years and years. Artistically....it was a BAD movie. Slow, dull, and amateurish. Add to that the science was way-off. But who cares. I have looked for several weeks at prophetic sites to see if anyone commented on it. So far I have not. Now everyone "knows" that someday the WEST COAST will be hit by a whopper of a geological event. Only when, where, and how bad are questions still relevant. When the prophets paraphrase the geologists I am not going to jump and shout on those issues.

But what I will JUMP AND SHOUT about was the fourth IMAGE...the ONE I HEARD. Is it in the MOVIE....I am not sure....but I SURE HEARD IT in my spirit. "SAVE AS MANY AS YOU CAN".

Old Dog V

Now is this WORD for me....Bob Neumann....or is it for the people out there with EARS TO HEAR and EYES TO SEE.

This point I have pondered over a week now. I was getting no answers. Until I turned on the TV and found myself on TCM....TURNER CLASSIC MOVIES....as in TED TURNER of CNN, etc. They were having a marathon....of JOHN WAYNE MOVIES....in fact I give you.....FORT APACHE....SHE WORE A YELLOW RIBBON.… RIO GRANDE. All are JOHN FORD WESTERN.....UNITED STATES CAVALRY....based on stories by JAMES WARNER BELLAH. Mr. Bellah's stories were based on many actual events and published by THE SATURDAY EVENING POST...of NORMAN ROCKWELL fame.

Throughout these movies you will here BUGLE CALLS. REVILE, RUFFLES AND FLOURISHES, OFFICER'S CALL, and even TAPS. And in my spirit I hear JOEL calling to blow THE TRUMPET ON ZION....SOUND THE ALARM....ON HIS HOLY MOUNTAIN.

1 Corinthians 14

> [7] And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?
>
> [8] For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?
>
> [9] So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

In my SPIRIT I am hearing a very distinct sound. A week ago I had a "TUNE" going through my head. Catchy and clear...without words. JUST MELODY AND CADENCE. The next day I kept hearing HAVA NAGILA. A joyful old tune of ABRAHAM'S SEED. It took awhile for THE LORD to show me what that first tune was...and from where it came from. The tune was played by a "hornpipe" and was danced to by sailors in a movie called HMS DEFIANT. At least that was the original name when released in England. The key to the story was the abuse of authority. Abuse of the people that that authority was placed over. like I said, all these images also speak to the church in North America. Which take me to Deuteronomy 28.

> [1] If you fully obey the LORD your God and carefully follow all his commands I give you today, the LORD your God will set you high above all the nations on earth.
>
> [2] All these blessings will come upon you and accompany you if you obey the LORD your God:

Old Dog V

[3] You will be blessed in the city and blessed in the country.

Stop right there. Something about "FOLLOW ALL HIS COMMANDS".....now the hard part....all there are 14 verse of BLESSING.... the CURSING covers verses 15-68. 40 more....40....anyone figure it out?

[15] However, if you do not obey the LORD your God and do not carefully follow all his commands and decrees I am giving you today, all these curses will come upon you and overtake you:

[16] You will be cursed in the city and cursed in the country.

[17] Your basket and your kneading trough will be cursed.

[18] The fruit of your womb will be cursed, and the crops of your land, and the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks.

[19] You will be cursed when you come in and cursed when you go out.

[20] The LORD will send on you curses, confusion and rebuke in everything you put your hand to, until you are destroyed and come to sudden ruin because of the evil you have done in forsaking him.

[21] The LORD will plague you with diseases until he has destroyed you from the land you are entering to possess....

Try and read the rest without breaking out in a sweat. I can't. Now all of this and the previous post I send out not because of some movie. But from a WALK through the VALLEY OF VISION I took last Saturday Morning. I will share that next. But unless the scriptures of these two postings prompt or stir something within you, I wonder if a VISION will.

Selah Bob Neumann

Wise And Foolish

Bob Neumann, 6/2004

I remember several years ago when i was an EPHESIANS believer,

Caught up in the FIRST LOVE, the joy we all have shared i came across Dallas Holme and PRAISE. Songs like HERE WE ARE would fill my spirit and the simple joy of WORSHIP would fill me.

HERE WE ARE, PRAISING JESUS

LIFTING HOLY HANDS TO YOU

HERE WE ARE PRAISING JESUS

FOR ALL THE THINGS HE'S LED US THROUGH.

If you had a Psalm 130 experience where you called out to HIM from the depths, you have lived such lyrics. The problem is that like the believers of Ephesus too many of us lose our FIRST LOVE and settle for something else. At the same time i listened to another song by Dallas where he sang...that his friends called him a "fool" for giving his heart, mind, soul to "something you couldn't see". His answer "i'll be a fool for you Jesus, that's just what i'll be.... CRAZY IN LOVE WITH GOD ABOVE... that's all i want ta be..."

In the minds of the worldly to love THE MOST HIGH is unfathomable.

Ask Karl Marx. Ask Voltaire. Ask Hitler. But they are all dead, ain't they?

And the philosophies they birthed have all floundered.

Yet we remember the songs of a shepherd boy who made good.

We even remember his son who started good and ended poorly.

And then there was THE CARPENTER who said COME UNTO ME.

But even that had a dual PURPOSE. TO BE YOKED WITH HIM.....and TO LEARN OF HIM...FROM HIM.

> [1] Corinthians 3 18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. 19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. 20 And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

Old Dog V

I always love to find IT IS WRITTEN in a scripture passage....well just call me crazy. Worldly wisdom in itself is useless. More than that it can destroy that which is of GOD in a believer. Ever ask why the EPHESIANS lost their FIRST LOVE?

As for what was sown among thorns, this is the one who hears the word, but the cares of the world and the deceitfulness of riches choke the word, and it proves unfruitful.

Funny that HE puts the two together..."the cares of this world" and the "deceitfulness of riches". To me that speaks of both Ephesus and Laodicea. Not a nice pair of book ends.

Deception and being deceived seems to be around a lot. Especially in places like Matthew 24. Only it is "DO NOT BE DECEIVED". So why are so many falling for the words of men and demons when THE LORD is with us? HE HAS NOT LEFT US...FORESAKEN US. Are we not THE CHILDREN OF THE BLESSING. Equal Receivers of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT? RECEIVING IN FULL

MEASURE THE GIFTS OF THE FATHER?

Or maybe, just maybe....we are not.

Jeremiah 4

> 21How long must I see the standard and hear the sound of the trumpet? 22"For my people are foolish; they know me not; they are stupid children; they have no understanding. They are 'wise'--in doing evil!

But how to do good they know not."

23I looked on the earth, and behold, it was without form and void; and to the heavens, and they had no light.

THE MOST HIGH is speaking in Jeremiah 4. So that is why i use red letters. Maybe RED LETTERS should be thought of as RED FLAGS. WARNINGS OF DANGER.... of APPROACHING STORMS. Yet when THE LORD SAID COME UNTO ME... was it a warning of approaching danger?

Or was it the answer?

THE REFUGE?

Why do Watchmen blow TRUMPETS....ring Bells....sound ALARMS?

Why does ABBA send HIS SERVANTS to HIS PEOPLE?

Old Dog V

[7] And this occurred because the people of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, who had brought them up out of the land of Egypt from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods

8 and walked in the customs of the nations whom the LORD drove out before the people of Israel, and in the customs that the kings of Israel had practiced.

[9] And the people of Israel did secretly against the LORD their God things that were not right. They built for themselves high places in all their towns, from watchtower to fortified city.

[10] They set up for themselves pillars and Asherim on every high hill and under every green tree,

11 and there they made offerings on all the high places, as the nations did whom the LORD carried away before them. And they did wicked things, provoking the LORD to anger,

12 and they served idols, of which the LORD had said to them, "You shall not do this."

[13] Yet the LORD warned Israel and Judah by every prophet and every seer, saying, "Turn from your evil ways and keep my commandments and my statutes, in accordance with all the Law that I commanded your fathers, and that I sent to you by my servants the prophets."

[14] But they would not listen, but were stubborn, as their fathers had been, who did not believe in the LORD their God.

[15] They despised his statutes and his covenant that he made with their fathers and the warnings that he gave them. They went after false idols and became false, and they followed the nations that were around them, concerning whom the LORD had commanded them that they should not do like them.

[16] And they abandoned all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made for themselves metal images of two calves; and they made an Asherah and worshiped all the host of heaven and served Baal.

[17] And they burned their sons and their daughters as offerings and used divination and omens and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, provoking him to anger.

[18] Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel and removed them out of his sight. None was left but the tribe of Judah only.

I know that was a long passage of scripture....all 11 verses. But which verse do you cut out for brevity's sake? VERSE13? 14? 15? 16? 17? of course 18!

Old Dog V

How about 19....

> [19] Judah also did not keep the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the customs that Israel had introduced.
>
> [20] And the LORD rejected all the descendants of Israel and afflicted them and gave them into the hand of plunderers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

Because they did not keep HIS COMMANDMENTS...THE LORD THEIR GOD... REJECTED.... AFFLICTED.... GAVE OVER.... and CAST OUT..... "them".

Some people think that i write these things because i have nothing better to do. That i and others fill the WWW with "doom and gloom" because we are a bunch of panic mongers. Wackos who get their kicks by scaring people. Loonie-Tunes who have lost all sense of reality.

So why do it?

Jeremiah 26 1 In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah, this word came from the LORD:

> [2] "Thus says the LORD: Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak to all the cities of Judah that come to worship in the house of the LORD all the words that I command you to speak to them; do not hold back a word.
>
> [3] It may be they will listen, and every one turn from his evil way, that I may relent of the disaster that I intend to do to them because of their evil deeds.
>
> [4] You shall say to them, 'Thus says the LORD: If you will not listen to me, to walk in my law that I have set before you,

5 and to listen to the words of my servants the prophets whom I send to you urgently, though you have not listened,

6 then I will make this house like Shiloh, and I will make this city a curse for all the nations of the earth.'"

Why would an eternal GOD send HIS SERVANTS...URGENTLY?

For HIS SAKE? the SAKE OF HIS SERVANTS?

Maybe HE DOES NOT WANT TO DO WHAT HE HAS TO DO....

BECAUSE HE IS GOD.

Call it JUSTICE.

We used to say...if you can't do the TIME....don't do the CRIME.

[18] For the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God.

[19] For it is written, "I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and the discernment of the discerning I will thwart." 20 Where is the one who is wise? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?

[21] For since, in the wisdom of God, the world did not know God through wisdom, it pleased God through the folly of what we preach to save those who believe.

[22] For Jews demand signs and Greeks seek wisdom,

23 but we preach Christ crucified, a stumbling block to Jews and folly to Gentiles,

24 but to those who are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God.

[25] For the foolishness of God is wiser than men, and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

[26] For consider your calling, brothers: not many of you were wise according to worldly standards,[2] not many were powerful, not many were of noble birth.

27But God chose what is foolish in the world to shame the wise; God chose what is weak in the world to shame the strong;

28God chose what is low and despised in the world, even things that are not, to bring to nothing things that are,

29so that no human being[3] might boast in the presence of God.

30He is the source of your life in Christ Jesus, whom God made our wisdom and our righteousness and sanctification and redemption.

31Therefore, as it is written, "Let the one who boasts, boast in the Lord."

Like i said i love it when i read...IT IS WRITTEN....like in...

Then Jesus said to him, "Be gone, Satan! For it is written, "'You shall worship the Lord your God and him only shall you serve.'"

To the worldly, it does seem foolish to worship and to serve.....

To listen and obey.....

selah

Between The Green and The Gray

Bob Neumann, 6/2004

Last Sunday morning i had one of those strange experiences that jumped back and forth between the REAL WORLD and THE VALLEY OF VISION. Now I have been thinking on it since then and acutely aware of the flow of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT at this time. Brother Bill Somers wrote a great article called "THE SACRED COWS OF BIBLE STUDY". But it came at the right time and place for my whole attention. In our correspondence he shared with me his article on "THE ULTIMATE REPAIR KIT". It seems that both of us have been prompted to look at THE KEYS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. Likewise we are both concerned about the "SACRED COWS" that inhibit the growth and development of THE CHILDREN OF GOD. Sunday morning as a family we went out to lunch. We were going to meet another couple at a restaurant. This is something people do all the time. But something went wrong. I missed a turn i had made before. The problem was the "sign" i watch for "was not there". So i "got lost" for about 10 minutes. Now i knew within a mile or so that "something was WRONG". I just could not figure how i could miss my turn. That may have been the problem, i was triggering my thinker rather than stopping and turning around. I just kept going expecting to find a "familiar road". Only i did not.

Eventually i confessed to my wife i was "lost" and had to go home to "find" the "RIGHT ROAD". Only i was not sure where to turn. You have to understand that i live on the continental divide. The roads are "narrow", the usual two lanes with no shoulders. Go off the road anywhere and you have deep trouble. Eventually i came to a place to where i could "see" beyond the dips and curves of the road. What i saw was a "peak".

One of the few around Mount Mitchell. I could "see" it and it is a "landmark". Only i "knew" it was almost 40 miles away no matter which road i took. It "looked" close....but was not. Mt Mitchell is over 6000 feet high and it's sisters top 5000. I was at about 2500 feet and all I could see was the green of the peak and the gray overcast sky.

Everything just blends. Hard to differentiate distance when everything "blends together".

Eventually we found a familiar road and got home. So we started out again for our appointed lunch. Now when i came to where i "expected" to see the "SIGN" that marked my "TURN" i slowed down to a crawl. There was no sign...just green. Everything was green. Here in North Carolina we have "KUDZO". A super fast growing "ground cover" that can defy the law of gravity. The "sign"..."landmark"...i expected to see was covered by kudzo. In fact kudzo covers everything in it's path.

Old Dog V

In the SPIRIT we have "kudzo" growing well. It covers the signs and landmarks that we have grown used to. We spirit-filled believers are cruising down our roads confident in our "memories" of what should be. Only things have changed. The coming storm has left us an overcast sky so THE SON can not be seen. And all across the land KUDZO has simply taken over and covers everything. Miss one turn and you are lost.... for awhile.

Eventually you realize that you are LOST...and then you turn around and go back. This is the idea of repentance. And you got to "go back" and find the "right road". The GREEN and the GRAY blend in the distance. We can see THE MOUNTAIN OF GOD, but not THE ROAD to get there. Many people say straight is the path. Only JESUS said STRAIGHT IS THE GATE...the PATH is NARROW. Now THE PATH can be straightened. That is the job of HIS SERVANTS.

JESUS came to show us THE WAY...THE TRUTH...THE LIFE. The only way to ETERNAL LIFE is that we "we pick up our cross and follow HIM". The only ones who can follow are those who HEAR HIS VOICE. We are at a time where there are many voices, many distorted images. Lots of places where we can miss the turn we know we have to make. But the road looks the same

When you have no idea in which direction are traveling. Sometimes you have to screech to a stop and acknowledge something is wrong. It is not fun to realize you are on the wrong road going nowhere you are sure of. It is not easy to admit you need directions to get where you desire to go. But that is why HE GAVE TO US THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Now all we need is to listen and obey. That too is hard...sometimes.

selah

TEOTWAWKI

Bob Neumann, 6/2004

Dear WPA,

Sobering images should come to us if we remember the years 1997, 1998, 1999. Now if you were like me, a believer who listened for and occasionally heard HIS VOICE, those 3 years had a little tension in them. It was a time to learn, to prepare. Many spoke of Y2K. Some heard "JOSEPH MINISTRY" or "JOSHUA GENERATION". And there were those who heard TEOTWAWKI.

What i was hearing was THE COMING STORM. But i had been hearing that Since 1988-1989. In fact the WEBSITE my brother in THE LORD Trey set up with me was titled...THE COMING STORM. I learned first hand what a STORM...SEIZMOS... could do to one's life three hours before HURRICANE ANDREW hit land. It took out our electricity. Being in a semi-dark house with 150+ mph wind tearing off your roof can but "religion" into your thoughts. Just like 9/11 did to many who "watched" on CNN, reality can show a very ugly face. But "religion" is not an answer to anything. I hope all who read this on the WPA have learned that by now.

I know Stephen has explained the VISION he was given for the WPA several times in the past. I know that Stephen Bening was raised up in "this time" and "this hour" to do this specific work. In scripture there is a vivid image of DIVINE PURPOSE in the Book of Ecclesiastes.

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven: Purpose is something few people speak of when they speak about setting dates. Too often we ignore all aspects of DIVINE PURPOSE as we hem and haw about times and seasons. If our only interest is HIS PURPOSE we would have neither time or energy with the things sent to distract us, diminish us, divert us from MESSIAH'S OWN PRAYER....THY KINGDOM COME...THY WILL BE DONE.

TEOTWAWKI.... THE COMING STORM.... before ANDREW i was told there would Be 3 storms. At the time i thought Hurricanes. Later i was shown a vision called The Killing of the Bull (9/1998) ....you can find it at

http://groups.yahoo.com/group/WPA-Prophetic-Accumulations/message/70

thanks to Stephen and the WPA.

Old Dog V

Or C:\Documents and Settings\Mary\My Documents\My Webs\webpages\DOZE\SERIES_COLLECTION_TWO.html click on Killing of the Bull in table of contents. Doze site editor M Easterling

This vision showed me many things. Many still ask where we are in PRESENT TIME in reference to this and other visions. The best answer i can give comes from another vision.

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Watchmen-Prophets-Assembly/message/2122>

In the spirit i did not see 9/11 as some say they did. But i was told THE STORM IS HERE. I was also told it was a time to change how i both perceived and acted.

And once again i see TEOTWAWKI.

But the WORLD as we know it and are comfortable with began changing in the 1950's. Those brothers and sisters younger than me have been seeing AMERICA all ready evolving into a Humanistic Mess. You just started a little later.

If you were born in the 50's you saw Madellin Murray O'Hare challenge the CONSTITUTION. And the idea of "THE SEPARATION OF CHURCH AND STATE" was established. Later came Roe V. Wade. Then came GAY AWARENESS.

The world my parents and grandparents knew is long gone.

In the 50's a book called BRAVE NEW WORLD came out. It painted a bizarre future.... later came other fictional works that pointed to the world that was expected 20-30-40 years in the future. We have now reached that frame of time.

For the last 3 and a half years i have watched the FLOW of the WPA.... examined the threads. Strange how things have maneuvered and positioned over that time. Or maybe not so strange ....TEOTWAWKI.... Gas hit $2.00 a gallon. Grocery prices are climbing. Businesses are closing. SEIZMOS...storms...shakings...trouble, any way you want to look at it.

And all THE MASTER SAID TO ME the last 3 weeks was....

YOUR LAND WILL BE COVERED BY MY JUSTICE HIS JUSTICE.....

No one from the WPA has commented on it.

But i have learned to expect little.

So i wait as i started on the WPA.....RUNNING SILENT....RUNNING DEEP....

There are two old saying i want to share with you...stuff my grandfathers taught me....

Old Dog V

WHAT DOES NOT KILL YOU ONLY MAKES YOU STRONGER...

YOU LIVE AND LEARN, OR YOU DON'T LIVE LONG.....

FOR WHAT WE ARE ABOUT TO RECEIVE, LORD, MAY WE BE TRULY GRATEFUL.

Selah

The Slaughter Pens

Bob Neumann, June 1, 2004

On Saturday Morning May 22nd I had a powerful vision. The reasons for delaying the posting of this vision are three fold. First is the present state of the American Church and it's state of heavy slumber. One has to be both awake and sober to distinguish the meaning of the trumpet call. Second is the flow of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in relation to the images that have been quickened in my spirit. Maybe you can call it DIVINE TIMING.

From the images from the movie THE DAY AFTER TOMMORROW, to songs in my spirit, to watching old movies around the image of MEMORIAL DAY. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has used this time in the past with me, so in hind sight everything seems crystal clear.

The Third was that after this vision I realized there were aspects that needed meditation, council, and "2 or 3 witnesses"..... and one of these would be a FALSE WITNESS. Which goes back to another old song. That comes later. So let's go to the VALLEY OF VISION.

The Slaughter Pens

(Just the title I have been told to use is a quandary. Usually when given a vision of this magnitude, at least I believe it is of great magnitude, I place little or no interpretation upon it. Today that changes. Let the reader be lead by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in all things).

I found myself looking toward the sunrise. I was sitting on a fence post seeing a glow in the eastern sky. I immediately thought of Malachi 4 when I realized I was hearing soft bleatings of sheep. I looked around me and there were sheep in every direction. But they were in pens.

The post I was sitting on was one of many in precise position with one another. What I was seeing was a grid work of pens made from wooden rails. Inside each pen were crammed sheep.

At the time I did not notice how quiet the sheep were. Yes, I had heard bleating. But not many sheep were making "noise". I tried to count the number of several pens but I kept getting distracted. The sheep were so tightly packed they could not move. So counting should not have been a problem, but I could not concentrate. And I knew it. Something

was interfering. So I kept moving from pen to pen. Sometimes I walked on the rails, and sometimes on the back of the sheep.

At that point the level of perception became clearer as I kept moving. I noticed that each pen held separate breeds of sheep. One pen held tan colored sheep and another held white sheep with black faces. One had short fleece, another had long. The immediate thought I had was “segregated”. No pen had diverse sheep in it. And then I came to a pen where the sheep all had a splash of paint on their hind quarters. One pen was red, another blue, another green, and so on. All were basic white sheep. The only difference was the marking someone had put on them. Later I found a pen without any markings, no paint. So I went into the pen.

Here I noticed two things. First was the sheep here were white like those with paint. But each had a “tag” clipped to their left ear. It was not very big, but all the sheep of that pen had them.

Later I would find other pens with “tagged sheep”. The SECOND thing I noticed was that my “size” was not right. I was walking on two legs but the sheep were HUGE. If I was my normal human size. Canine and human are the two possibilities I have learned in the VALLEY OF VISION... but this was different.

When I realized this I found another fence post and sat to think. Again I looked to the east where the color was brighter, but the SUN had not come over the horizon. And in my spirit I heard the words “FALSE DAWN”. Now false dawn is that period of time where night is cut through by the LIGHT OF THE APROACHING SON. Yes I just flipped SUN with SON. I know HE IS COMING, BUT HE IS NOT HERE YET.... as in REVELATION 19.

As I said I sat and pondered what I was “seeing” and what I was “hearing”. Yes, the sky was brighter but not a whole lot. So “time” had passed very slowly as I had wandered around the pens. What I thought had been a few hours of slow searching had been but a minute. So I knew my “seeing” was altered. And I thought that I had better listen as clearly as I could. So I went once again into my “watching and listening” mode. I saw sheep in pens, I heard bleating. And then I “heard” something else. It was a “murmuring” I could barely hear. But it was there. And it “seemed” to be coming from my left. Which made it coming from THE NORTH.

So I started to move in that direction. The murmuring was not getting any louder. But I could discern an occasional word. So I kept moving. After awhile I noticed there was “something” there, but was hard to “see”. Eventually I could make out a building. It was fairly large, at least 2 stories tall. As I began to “see” the building more clearly, I

began to “hear” more clearly. The “voice” was deep and slow. It was also repetitive. “Be quiet”... “obey”... “do as you're told”.... “do not question”.... “do not worry”...

I knew the “voice” originated from the building. I approached the building from the east. To the right of the building I saw the end of the lines of pens. The building was the northern wall to many pens, but there is an open area along the east side of the building. But I can see posts and rails along the side of the building. The fencing narrowed as it moved along the side of the building. I realized that the fencing was there to funnel the sheep into the building. At this point I became aware that this was a slaughter house. It was too big for a shed for shearing... and many of the sheep had been recently sheared.

So I started to move around the southern wall to the building.

Eventually I saw a window above the sheep. I also became aware that the “voice” seemed to be behind that window. So I moved towards the window.... moved, flew, teleported... I do not know.

But I was looking through the window and there was “something” there. Now I noticed the window could not be opened. It was glass and frames... solid. So I went through it.....

And found myself standing and looking down at this thing. It was sitting in lotus position on a raised dias. It wore a robe similar to hindu or buddhist monks. And I had an image come to my spirit. The image was from an old movie called “GUNGA DIN”. As this image the thing stopped it's “mumbling” and looked up at me. That “mumbling” is what I had been hearing. A controlling mantra that had been controlling the sheep.

“You can not kill me!”, the thing screeched. The deep voice was now a weak high pitched screech.

And suddenly I had a second image... GOLLUM from the LORD OF THE RINGS movies. So I had interposed the images of the fully evil GOLLUM with the SWAMI from GUNGA DIN. He was the religious leader of the cult of KALI... the THUGS.

Now I can think about these images slowly and clearly. At the time I simply took a few steps towards the thing and squatted down. Even then I was looking down at it.

“You cannot stop me”, he screeched.

I noticed the evil and insanity in it's eyes. Like GOLLUM it was a perverse parody of human.

Old Dog V

I knew it was not human. Not even close.

“YOU DO NOT WIN”, I stated the obvious.

But it's answer was strange. “The outcome is still in question.”

“THE OUTCOME WAS SET FROM THE SETTING OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD”.

That produced a scathing verbal attack I will not bother anyone with. But one thing stood out. In the diatribe it said “you naked monkey...”. Now I had heard that before. But was not sure where. The only thing that came to me was.... “IS THAT ALL THERE IS?”....

And I recalled ISAIAH 14.....

And I remember chuckling to myself.... and the THING became silent....

And I stood up and walked to and through the broken window....

And I was awake.

Now I can sit back and ponder.....

So this was the “ASCENDED MASTER” the NEW AGERS channel....

So this was the “DISTRACTION” that messed up my “seeing” and “hearing” early in the vision.

So this is what rebelled against THE MOST HIGH GOD.

So this is what the church tries to bind and cast down/out over and over and over....

It said I could not “kill” it.... but I was not sent to kill anything.

It said “the outcome was in question”... but IT IS WRITTEN.

It said I was a “naked monkey”.... had to look it up.... google was no help...

So I asked THE LORD where this thread came from. Eventually I got an image of a ranting Christopher Walken... and I had it... or part of it... a movie called THE PROPHECY.

In it Walken is the angel GABRIEL. Lucifer is actor Viggo Mortensen.... from THE LORD OF THE RINGS. Funny, I really do not remember the movie, so it is probably not important.

Just a bunch of images. WEIRD IMAGES... TRUE..... and coincidences...

Old Dog V

Walken and Mortenson....

Then there was Victor McLAGLEN in GUNGS DIN...and all 3 John Ford westerns with the bugle calls. In all 4 movies old Victor was a soldier... each time was a sergeant... and twice SERGEANT-MAJOR. So you put it all together... THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW... REVELATION 19.

The "thing" of evil insanity that thinks it can stop REVELATION 19 from coming....

And ISAIAH 14.... "FALSE DAWN".... Lucifer.....…

> 16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;
>
> 17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?

That last part.... about not opening the "HOUSE OF HIS PRISONERS".... the SLAUGHTER PENS....

Isaiah 61

> 1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;
>
> 2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;
>
> 3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

Isaiah 61:1-3 is all one sentence. Yet we have split it into many parts.

> Now I have "sat" on this for days. I sent out two posts about THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW.

But I got my confirmations... all 3. The two intercessors who gave me council supplied the "sources" for two witnesses. The third came when I went to verify the FALSE CONFIRMATION.

The SECOND TRUE WITNESS came from STEPHEN AND NOHELIA BENNING.

THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is telling us to take notice.

Old Dog V

WHO WILL?

Selah

Bob Neumann

Prophetic Perception And Discernment

Bob Neumann, 8/2004

I have been sitting on this "WORD" for several days. First of all it was not "complete", that there were "aspects" or "pieces of the puzzle" I had yet to be given. Sometimes "visions", "dreams", and "rhema" come forth from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in sudden BURSTS of intensity. And then there are times you have to get segments over a protracted time. In JOB 33 we are told that GOD SPEAKS twice in said dreams, visions.

> 14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not. 15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; 16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction, 17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man. 18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

This goes with what Solomon spoke of in Ecclesiastes 3...

> 14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him. 15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.

Over the years I have listened to liberal theologians and simple scoffers basically say the GOD had really nothing to do with SCRIPTURE. That THE WORD OF GOD is but the creation of men, so should be treated as nothing more than compilation of archaic stories and tall tales. What scares me is the vast number of "church going" people that accept and support the humanist gospel. Just because someone goes inside a building once a week does not assure you of the kind of "fruit" that you will find. But even the term I used here, "fruit", is a SCRIPTURAL "IMAGE". It is used repeatedly in both the OLD TESTAMENT and NEW TESTAMENT. In fact all that JOB refers to as "dreams" and "visions of the night" is the means that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT places images before us. Joel says that DREAMS and VISIONS would be a sign of THE GREAT OUTPOURING of THE LATTER DAYS. When Peter quoted from Joel and announced that what was occurring in JERUSALEM was a fulfillment of THE PROPHET JOEL we see Ecclesiastes 3 make profound sense. The events of the early church had never been seen before. So the IMAGE had to become real for us to see what is yet to come.

Today we see "the prophetic" flowing all over the internet. Many who interact on "prophetic sites" share dreams and visions routinely. "Prophetic Declaration" became a popular topic years ago. But little "fruit" came from most of it. Over the years certain

"images" have repeated themselves over time. Some so often that patterns become apparent.

Today in central Florida people are beginning to rebuild after the passing of a hurricane...a storm. Scripturally a term used in GREEK for STORM was SEIZMOS. In Matthew 24 SEIZMOS is translated "EARTHQUAKE". Storms and Earthquakes are popular dream and vision "images". Many will now claim that several weeks ago they were given a "dream" or a "vision" or a RHEMA WORD about CHARLEY. This is also a patterned event we have seen before. So the QUESTION I ask is simple....how does a person deal with dreams and visions? We are forwarded a "post" with a "dream" and told that it is "timely". Why? What is it about a "dream" that makes the PERCEPTION of it as "timely"? Then there are times someone shares something with you that they have discerned as being "anointed". Sometimes I have been told "REALLY ANOINTED". I suppose if THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT touches something it is both REAL and Anointed. But how does one discern a simple anointing versus the obviously superlative type like "REALLY ANOINTED". Or the label of "AWESOME ANOINTING".....

Which takes me to the reason for all this....as BONNIE and CHARLIE were yet to get names THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT was kind enough to give me several "images". In the time that has past I have slowly "connected the dots" and have reached this place where I can do two things. I can go to bed and forget it. And then live with my disobedience....or I can proceed. So I proceed.... The FIRST IMAGE was of watching a pair of hands moving three walnut shells on a table top. In worldly circles this is called THE SHELL GAME. The "hands" want you to bet money on whether your eyes are more efficient than the "HANDS". Supposedly there is a pea under one shell and the "patter" goes "IS THE HAND QUICKER THAN THE EYE". Most "stage magicians" have used this for centuries. The trick is called "misdirection". In reality the human eye is much faster than the human hand. IF it stays focused and is not purposely misdirected "somewhere else". Now that is THE FIRST IMAGE....THE SECOND IMAGE occurred two days last week.

Each morning for several days there was "really" dense fog. Pardon my use of "really" here....I couldn't help myself. But on two mornings it was so dense that while the sun was up....you could not tell which direction to look for it if you did not know where east was supposed to be. On both these days you could not see the sun in the east or the sky overhead. On each morning I found myself staring up-wards thinking I could not tell anything about what the weather had in store for the day. Each of these days it was well past 9am before I could see that the skies above me and in all directions was rolling black clouds.

Old Dog V

THE THIRD IMAGE is a repeat I had several nights ago of a VISION I had years ago that was sent out on the internet called "SMOKE AND MIRRORS". Which is why Ecclesiastes 3 is so important. What happened back then was happening again. "Someone" had come into an INTERNET assembly and caused strife, division, and a lot of trouble. Some defended this person because they "felt" the anointing. Others defended those who defended this person because they "wanted unity" among the brethren. When I took the situation to THE THRONE I got a VISION and a WORD. The RHEMA was "SMOKE and MIRRORS" and the VISION was out of the movie THE WIZARD OF OZ. Remember when they "met" the WIZARD? The smoke and the false image with flames and noise that frightened and misdirected all who went to THE WIZARD?

SMOKE AND MIRRORS is a term that speaks of using "misdirection" to "cloud the issue". Professional magicians use "smoke" to decrease visibility and "mirrors" to hide what is actually occurring under the platform the "trick" is being staged. The most famous entertainers do this so well that they defy the audience to figure it out. That also is part of the "ACT". Politicians like to use the term "smoke and mirrors" to define things that are all "flash" and no "substance". So do "con men". THE SHELL GAME is a "con". The person who is expected to depart with their cash is called "THE MARK". Another interesting TERM. The first few times is for "fun"....and the mark picks out the pea over and over. Builds up confidence....."settin up" is the term used. Now this whole thing....THE SHELL GAME has been in numerous movies and TV shows. Stage magicians do it all the time. So it should not be "NEW" to anyone....the key is that when the money is bet....the pea is removed from the table. THE MARK cannot win.

THE FOG was so dense that one could not see much of anything. So if you wanted to see if a STORM was approaching you could not. The delay in "knowing" allowed THE STORM TO BE OVERHEAD....and you did not know. Again you have a "NO WIN" situation. THE SMOKE AND MIRRORS is taking THE SHELL GAME to another level. In Las Vegas there are "ILLUSIONISTS" who spend massive amounts of time and money to create new "tricks" yearly. They have to in order to compete with other "ENTERTAINERS" for the tourist dollars. In essence using the phrase "SMOKE AND MIRRORS" speaks of manufacturing a "deception" of some sort. Watching David Copperfield make the STATUE OF LIBERTY vanish was "fun". Watching politicians make tax dollars vanish may be interesting for some....but it is hardly "fun". In scripture there are those who THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT touched with images through dreams and visions. But there is several warnings about that which is not of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

Old Dog V

Deuteronomy 13 1 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, 2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; 3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul. 4 Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. 5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

I start with Deuteronomy 13 because here we have "signs" and "wonders" that "COME TO PASS". Yet the warning is that these "signs" and "wonders" occurred so that "someone" could get the people to follow "other gods". In the NEW TESTAMENT we are also warned...but about "lying signs and wonders"...

> 8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: 9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, 10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: 12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

Now this is the great passage from 2 Thessalonians....but it is GOD who sends "them" strong delusion". Now there is OLD TESTAMENT precedence here. THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB decided it was time for AHAB to.....

> 19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left. 20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner. 21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him. 22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so. 23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in

the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

So much for trusting in professional prophets. In Jeremiah 23 THE LORD lays into everyone who are trying to deceive ISRAEL and mess around with Jerusalem. HE starts with PASTORS and works on down....

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my people Israel to err. 14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness; they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah. 15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land. 16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD. 17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you. 18 For who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard it? 19 Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked. 20 The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly. 21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. 22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings. 23 Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off? 24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD. 25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed. 26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart; 27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal. 28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. 29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like

a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces? 30 Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour. 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith. 32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD. 33 And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD. 34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house. 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. 37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD; 39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence: 40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

Now verses 20 and 21 are most important. Twenty refers to THE LATER DAYS....like JOEL does. It is the time reference for NOW...Verse 21 is interesting...the false prophets "ran" and "prophesied". But GOD DID NOT SPEAK or SEND THEM. This is a direct reference to Habakkuk 2...…

1 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved. 2 And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. 3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

In verse 1 GOD IS EXPECTED TO SPEAK....in verse 2 the prophet /watchman /servant listens and writes what he is told so he can "run" with it. Jeremiah 23 says the boys who were "running" never heard from GOD...were never "sent". And verse 3 speaks of THE

APPOINTED TIME. Now there can be a lot of APPOINTED TIMES....Jeremiah speaks of some throughout the BOOK....which one is ours?

> [8] For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. 9 For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

Once again the image of "not being sent". So we come to the point of who has GOD SENT? Who had a "REALLY ANOINTED" dream, vision, word....and who did not? Joel 2 says a lot but gives no bench mark. In fact it is extremely inclusive...

> [28] And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: 29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

"All flesh" is definitively all encompassing....so is sons, daughters, handmaidens and servants. So we are about to enter a time of extreme deception. A major "con" is about to take place. That is THE SHELL GAME. The intention behind it is to confuse our focus, limit our discernment and perception so that THE FOG will keep us from "KNOWING" that THE STORM IS HERE. Now all that leaves is SMOKE AND MIRRORS....an elaborate "trick" that is set up. An ILLUSION to deceive those wanting entertainment. Or, is you want a political spin on it, to waste the time and energy of those seeking the TRUTH.

In the OLD TESTAMENT the images of PROPHETIC CONFRONTATION are very unsettling. GOD'S SERVANTS are out numbered, out gunned, and usually meet tragic ends. When Jerry had to face off with an ACCEPTED PROPHET he was branded a "false prophet" and got slugged. Now GOD knocked off the "bad guy" but did not prevent Jerry from getting hammered. Back in the AHAB story, the prophet Micaiah was in the dungeon and brought out to "perform" for Ahab and the PROFESSIONAL PROPHETS. Here he got "smote" like Jerry did and sent to the AMMONITES to be imprisoned. We never hear about him again. Last but not least there is the "young MAN OF GOD" in 1 Kings 13 that listens to an OLD PROPHET and dies for his disobedience. He "listened" to a man who said GOD SPOKE to him...when GOD DID NOT. Maybe it is time we chuck all the forwarded posts in the can. If we are "in tune" with THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT we do not need them. If we are HIS SHEEP...HE KNOWS US...and we follow HIM because we hear HIS VOICE. me....well I'm running....hard....

> [10] The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

selah

Dream And Songs

Bob Neumann, 8/2004

Dear Joe, In my last post to you i metioned having a real strange dream. I just finished a real exhausting 4 day stretch over this weekend. Things were so stressfull and hectic i had little thought or meditation on said dream. Today as i have tried to catch some rest before typing this up i thought again about your "INFESTATIONS" and realized several years ago i was given a prophetic allegory concerning the medical differances between "infestation" and "infection".....and the idea of VECTORS. Now i wrote that some time ago....where it might be i have no clue. Which takes me to that dream.

THE DREAM started abruptly with "me" standing in some tall wet grass and a howling wind was coming "straight for me". Now that one understanding stayed with me throughout the dream. Sort of like feeling you have a "bulls eye" on your chest. As the wind howled i could hear in the distance the rumbling sound of a tornado. Unless you have had the "luck" of watching a tornado pass you by you may not understand what i am talking about. I have been "fortunate" at twice meeting a tornado, up close and personal. The second time was on the seventh hole of a golf course on what had been a nice sunny day. My dad had told me that before you ever "saw" a "twister" you "heard it". His explanation was that it sounded like a steam locomotive coming straight at you. He was right.

And in the Dream that is what i heard. Where i was standing was open ground. The ground was wet because rain was being blown by the wind. It was "dark" and getting "darker". This impression i could both see and feel. I immediately thought two things....that this was a dream and i was to "learn something"....and i needed a safe place...fast. So i started walking to my left and found myself ankle deep in water. As i looked out in limited visability i noticed a lot of water all around the area i had been standing. Two things (again two images...) i realized....a tornado was coming and the water was rising. So i just stopped and said smething like "okay LORD, where do i go". Simple and not very spiritual to most people, but clarity of thought comes quickly when you KNOW you have to move, and fast.

Immediately i could "discern" some kind of structure in the distance...and all i thought was "high ground is safe ground". As i started moving the water of course got deeper and the wind got stronger. Once again i got "two" FEELINGS.… DON'T LOOSE YOUR FOOTING AND PAY ATTENTION TO WHERE THE WIND IS COMING FROM.… you see when the water got chest deep i knew if i "slipped" i would not be able to "STAND" again. Ugly thought...selah.

As the water shallowed i could see buildings and trees and "stuff". I also noticed "people" moving about. Actually the term i thought was "scurrying". It was then i noticed the FIRST TORNADO and i could see where the top of it got out of my "vision" there were all these slashes of lightning. Again two things...the "people" did not seem to notice the TORNADO … and seemed intent to keep scurrying. So i kept moving and passed a number of buildings...barns, sheds, houses....all of which seemed flimsy in comparison to the FIRST TORNADO. Eventually i came to a place just a little higher than everywhere else and i saw what at first i thought was a culvert. A simple concrete structure where a road went over a ditch. Now the water was about knee high and moving fast. And once again TWO thoughts came to me....i had seen nothing structurally stronger to take "refuge in" and i had no time left.

Now spiritually i could stop here...dig up scripture and spin out truly awesome interpretations....if the DREAM had ended....but it didn't. Now the FIRST TORNADO was just hitting the "buildings" i had passed through when i noticed a SECOND TORNADO to the left of the FIRST. The FIRST was black and had LIGHTNING somewhere where the TOP would be. But THE SECOND WAS ALMOST WHITE....and i immediately thought of a WATERSPOUT. A tornado formed over water. It was not as wide as #1 and i seemed to see it's top. BLACK for LAND...WHITE for WATER....and i realized i had another set of two.

Instead of jumping into the culvert i just stood there watching and i saw numerous "microburst" funnel clouds spinning around both TORNADOS. Once again i wanted to know what and why of all i was seeing....another TWO. And i got the images of TWO movies...one old and one new. REMEMBER "TWISTER"....the scene i got was when one of the techies was explaining the scale TORNADOS were measured, F1 to F5....and he said F5 was "THE FINGER OF GOD"...… the second movie....actually it was not the movie....but my personal thoughts when i saw the movie THE DAY AFTER TOMORROW. In the movie Los ANGELES is hit by a whole bunch of TORNADOS and is devistated. My thoughts were...THE HAND OF GOD....and GOOD PLACE TO START…

Now all this came in a sudden burst of clarity as i stood there where all i could hear was WIND and i could see little. I was drenched and cold and as i watched i saw the whole area i had passed through was SMASHED. and out of nowhere i HEARD A SONG IN MY SPIRIT and i had to laugh.

I never jumped into the culvert and the LIVING WATER that PASSED THROUGH it. It was there all the time.… but i had that crazy song and in the midst of the carnage… THE STORM...i started laughing…

Old Dog V

The song.....EASY LIVIN'....selah Now Joe, back in my old days this was just a good rock and roll song....and i loved the words and the driving beat. Now as i look back and see the words i wonder. This is a thing I've never known before It's called easy livin' This is a place I've never seen before And I've been forgiven Easy livin' and I've been forgiven Since you've taken your place in my heart Somewhere along the lonely road I had tried to find ya Day after day on that windy road I had walked behind ya Easy livin' and I've been forgiven Since you've taken your place in my heart Waiting, watching Wishing my whole life away Dreaming, thinking Ready for my happy day And some easy livin' Somewhere along the lonely road I had tried to find you Day after day on that windy road I had walked, walked behind you Easy livin' and I've been forgiven Since you've taken your place in my heart Easy livin' and I've been forgiven Since you've taken your place in my heart Now Joe, back in my old days this was just a good rock and roll song....and i loved the words and the driving beat. Now as i look back and see the words i wonder. I kept thinking .. SINCE YOU'VE TAKEN """"YOUR PLACE""" IN MY HEART… and in spite of THE TORNADOS...THE FLOODS.… THE COLD.....it was all EASY LIVIN'.....Which is where the SECOND SONG CAME IN..…

Every day I have to look to the sun To see where it was that I have come from I have a feeling that There must be a time When I'll get a chance to go home 'Cause I'm so tired Of being here alone But I'm just a traveller in time Trying so hard to pay for my crime If I could go back The same way I got here And see the people that I once held so near I'd do my best to Find an answer for you But first I must wait till I'm set free And I don't know How long that's gonna be 'Cause I'm a man with A whole lot on his mind Just out there somewhere Travelling in time Travelling in time I've tried for so long to find Some way of helping mankind The TITLE of this song was/is TRAVELLER IN TIME...and i thought of the post i sent you titled STRANGERS AND PILGRIMS. As i type this Joe i am getting TWO other songs.... ROAD TO ZION There is a way that leads to life The few that find it never die Past mountain peaks graced white with snow The way grows brighter as it goes (Chorus) There is a road inside of you Inside of me there is one too No stumbling pilgrim in the dark The road to Zion's in your heart The road to Zion's in your heart The river runs beside the road Its waters living as they flow In liquid voice the water calls On thirsty knees the pilgrim falls (Chorus) There is a road inside of you Inside of me there is one too No stumbling pilgrim in the dark The road to Zion's in your heart The road to Zion's in your heart Sometimes a shadow dark and cold Lays like a mist across the road But be encouraged by the sight Where there's a shadow, there's a light (Chorus) There is a road inside of you Inside of me there is one too No stumbling pilgrim in the dark The road to Zion's in your heart The road to Zion's in your heart Sometimes it's good to look back down We've come so far - we've gained such ground But joy is not in where we've been Joy is who's waiting at the end (Chorus)

Old Dog V

There is a road inside of you Inside of me there is one too No stumbling pilgrim in the dark The road to Zion's in your heart The road to Zion's in your heart The road to Zion's in your heart The road to Zion's in your heart and TAKE ME IN... Take me past the outer courts Into the Holy place Past the brazen altar Lord I want to see Your face Pass me by the crowds of people The priests who sing Your praise I hunger and thirst for Your righteousness And it's only found one place Take me in to the Holy of Holies Take me in by the blood of the Lamb Take me in to the Holy of Holies Take the coal, cleanse my lips, here I am Take the coal, cleanse my lips, here I am I am going to end right here Joe, because i want to get your "take" on this without adding any more of my "flavoring". Now there are a whole lot of IMAGES here and some strange aspects.....so i put it before you and the WPA.

selah bob

Prophecy And Political Positions

Bob Neumann, 8/2004

It is now 12 years since the Clinton/Bush campaign and it is interesting how so called PROPHETIC WORDS are once again aligning themselves. President George Bush was GOD'S MAN! He had "won the war"....He was a Christian....He was ANTI-ABORTION..…and he lost. Actually he stopped his campaign in the last 30 days and allowed Clinton to catch up from 10 percentage points behind.

But then again....how many PROPHETS said Bill Clinton was "GOD'S MAN OF THE HOUR"?

That prophesied Bill would repent and "A LIGHT" would be in the WHITE HOUSE for the whole nation to follow. Much of what is said of GW today was said about TEFLON BILL years ago.

So what gives?

Are the "prophets" speaking for GOD....or are they "following" the party spin?

Conservative Republicans are once again proclaiming they are carrying GOD'S STANDARD into battle. Yet polls say that the "church" going voters are evenly split. Right down the middle.

"Liberal" Christians are still supporting John Kerry....and THE DEMOCRATIC PLATFORM.

To many CONSERVATIVE CHRISTIAN is spelled REPUBLICAN.

Maybe the question is whether GOD is limited by the plurality of AMERICAN VOTERS?

Granted the UNITED STATES of AMERICA is the center of the universe and everything revolves around polls and plebiscites issued daily by the people buying air time on TV and CABLE.

Scripture says Eph 4: 13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: 14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; 15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: 16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual

working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love. 17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, 18 Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: 19 Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

The United States of America is not "united" in much of anything, especially faith. Likewise if we really have "THE KNOWLEDGE of THE SON OF GOD" sin would not be so prevalent in our land.

In this "UNITED STATES" every four years we have this major contest for control of "political power".

We can dress it up all we want in religious jargon and prophetic prose but it is both worldly in content and vain in spiritual intent. Morality can not be legislated. People chose to sin or not to. Now there will be some people who will break laws both spiritual and national without giving it a thought. That is their choice. Now if people obey national law out of fear of penalty and/or imprisonment can it be called "UNITY IN THE SPIRIT"?

JESUS taught HIS DISCIPLE "IF YOU LOVE ME YOU WILL OBEY MY COMMANDMENTS".

Love and Obedience follow HIM. Political agenda really has little to do with ABBA'S KINGDOM.

Four years ago THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT showed me that from HEAVEN'S POINT OF VIEW there was no difference between the DEMOCRATIC and REPUBLICAN candidates. This flies in the face of many who backed one or the other. Better yet the guys who solemnly declared "GOD'S MAN" would win the election. So it didn't matter who won because GOD WINS.....TRUE....but was that the purpose of their "so-called" prophetic word?

Today we have many who make prophetic declarations that "GW is not perfect". Big deal, that applies to all humans. We are all sinners. All in need of grace. Recently I read someone say that President Bush is being "held hostage" by the sins of America. Scripture says JESUS paid THE PRICE and set the captives free. Recently someone said President Bush had "received Reagan's Mantle" on the death of the ex-president. Sounds good to many.... but has no meaning unless Mr. Reagan was an ELIJAH class prophet. Yet people caught it and passed it from prophetic site to prophetic site.

Old Dog V

Preaching Prophetic Accountability today will be very unpopular. But popularity is something scripture does not point for us towards. Nor are we told to struggle for political power. To win elections to political office.

We are told to go to the ends of the world proclaiming the GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM and to make disciples. How far off track must a nation get before it falls off the spiritual cliff?

Selah

Bob Neumann

Bonnie And Charlie

Bob Neumann, 8/2004

Dear Friends, A few days ago I brought up the TERM "BONNIE" coming from our "ancient" language. Sister Edith asked in a personal post "Who was Bonnie Prince Charles?". Historically there was a "character" called "BONNIE PRINCE CHARLIE". Today we have two named storms....BONNIE and CHARLIE....makes you wonder.

Historically "Charlie" was Charles Edward Stuart. Son of James II....king of England and Scotland. But Charlie was born in Rome. James II had been an unpopular king and was deposed by Parliament. For some strange reason they replaced him with "Good King William III" of the HOUSE of ORANGE. Which was the ruling family of the DUTCH… HOLLAND...THE NETHERLANDS. You see James II was Roman Catholic....William was a Protestant.

Bonnie Prince Charlie is called "THE YOUNG PRETENDER"...and was a descendant of Mary Queen of Scotts...who married the STUART King of Scotland. So Charlie was a direct descendant of HENRY 8TH....so legally was heir to both crowns. Now when Charlie led the Scotts in what is called THE JACOBITE Cause. The Highlanders believed in THE DIVINE RIGHT of KINGS. So many came to his banner.

What is interesting is that Bonnie Prince Charlie led an estimated army of 6000 men to within 150 miles of London.....Where George II now reigned. Prophetically what comes to me is that Scotland and her HIGHLANDERS met The ENGLISH at THE BATTLE OF Culloden Moor. Imagine the BRAVE SCOTS marching to their bagpipes claymore and targe in hand....kilts swirling...such a brave...BONNIE sight as they charged the British MUSKETS. It was a slaughter. The commander of the British was William Augustus, called THE BUTCHER OF CUMBERLAND. Because of this defeat England passed laws called THE HIGHLAND CLEARANCES that made it illegal for the clans to wear their Tartan, play the bagpipes, speak their language.

Swords and Muskets....ancient weapons....old metaphors.....logically it makes no sense having men charge sword in hand. Not long ago I watched a movie called KING ARTHUR. Men and women stood their ground against an invader that slaughtered everyone in their path. No place to run to...no place to hide. Sometimes you chose when and where you make your stand. Sometimes you have no choice.

Scripturally we have Ephesians 6....all the ARMOR is meant for is to allow us to STAND. To HOLD THE LINE....PREVENT THE DESTROYER from getting around or over you.

Old Dog V

Why BONNIE PRINCE CHARLIE? Why now? The last major dream I had everything was coming in twos.... two storms....BONNIE and CHARLIE.

Sometimes you have to wait and see....but it is interesting.

SELAH Bob

The First House, The Last House

Bob Neumann, 8/2004

Dear Joe and the WPA, I was taking my wife "shopping" and running errands when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT started sharing some staggering information with me....about the WPA. I was told that few really will take the TWELVE HOUSES seriously for 2 reasons. First C Alan Martin is not known by almost all on the WPA. That is because he stepped away from the spotlight years ago. Second is more interesting, that the people do not know....their history or their scripture.

Now it all made sense to me. But then i was told to do one thing...explain the FIRST HOUSE.

Duhh....i never looked at the FIRST HOUSE. We were in the TENTH and looking forward. As i thought about this i realized THE FIRST HOUSE and the interpretation Craig placed on it is a PARADOX.

House 1 – Truman: Nothing significant revealed about this house. From the sense of THE TWELVE HOUSES, THE TRUMAN ADMINISTRATION does not in itself wave any RED FLAGS. Yet during Harry's Watch a number of significant "things" occur. It is because of these "THINGS" the TRUMAN HOUSE is the FIRST HOUSE.

1945 we drop the BOMB...twice. 1945 the United Nations meet in SAN FRANCISCO. 1945 NATO PACT is confirmed as STALIN TAKES EASTERN EUROPE. 1947 ISRAEL declares it's independence. 1947 BENELUX is formed and the EUROPEAN COMMON MARKET is conceived. 1947 THE WORLD COUNCIL OF CHURCHES is formed. 1949 CHAIRMAN MAO arises. 1949 Mahatma Gandi and the birth of INDIA and 2 Pakestans.

.....now all this was just off the top of my head...and a whole lot of other things occurred between 1945 and 1952.…

Outside of San Francisco preceding New York as where the UN dwells....none of these points has anything to do with the good old U S of A. Amazing, ain't it. But the judgment within the LAST HOUSE is a parentheses when looking at scripture. We are "besides the point". ESCHATOLOGY has North America/South America as a BLACK HOLE in end time events. Outside of being those who "DWELL CARELESSLY" in the isles/lands of coasts.… we really are insignificant.

But boy can we be used.… To do lots of things.… Be a target for 1 billion plus Chinese who will be part of THE KINGS of THE EAST.… Be THE GREAT SATAN to 1 billion

Moslems from Morocco to Indonesia… Be UGLY UNENLIGHTENED AMERICANS to 1 billion Hindus.… Now the FRENCH and GERMANS just don't like us and the RUSSIANS are having real problems with "western economy"...STEERS DO NOT REPRODUCE WELL…

So who is on our side? Just those ANGLO-SAXON Brits and us ENGLISH TALKERS… The Angles and Saxons invaded Briton with the Jutes from GERMANY. So we have the amalgamation of romans, germans, celts, welsh, gaels and picts and scots.....Rule Britannia…

And then there is ISRAEL....who we are trying to sell out.…

Now if....just if...GW and Dick are reelected we have 4 more years before THE LAST HOUSE. That is the BEST CASE SCENARIO if you are trying to rationalize delaying REVELATION 19. In Rev 22 we hear that "THE SPIRIT AND THE BRIDE SAY.…" and that is UNITY.

Why would anyone want to POSTPONE HIS COMING?

Selah, bob

The Last House

Bob Neumann: 8/2004

Dear Joe and the WPA, Today is an interesting day. Most interesting. Judy Curmi posted the synopsis of C Alan Martin's vision of THE TWELVE HOUSES. At the same time i got a post from Stephen Tice. Something that has not happened a lot over the years. Then someone posted from Jim Bramlet. Interesting....when i first went on line i "met" Craig and Stephen "on line". A few years earlier i met Jim Bramlet in St Petersberg.

Funny how 3 names in my past all came together within a few hours.

Add that to my own wild meanderings of the past week....and Johnny's post on THE FEAR OF THE LORD..…

All that kept coming to mind was Thomas Gibson's prophecies about President Bush.

As many may feel a concern about the upcoming election...for whatever reason…

House 11 – President ??? In the yard of this house is a large weeping willow tree. This tree represents mourning and sorrow. But under the draping limbs of this tree are children playing.

Old Dog V

House 12 – President ??? This is the last house that I saw in this vision of the night. After this house was a dirt path that led toward a collection of boulders arranged in a semi circle which reminded me of a place where a trial was held and judgment rendered.

In another dream which took place during the millennial age, I was standing among these rocks looking at the ruins of a world rocked by the tribulation. In the ruins of these boulders I found a witch doll. I knew immediately that one of the reasons that the USA was judged was because she had gone after the occult and witchcraft.

Back in the mid 90's Craig Martin and i discussed the last 2 houses long before the "election" of 2000. In one of his dreams he had a dream where he saw the "anti-christ". If you look at HOUSE 11 "the children played" underneath the willow branches. This is a description of the present Bush administration. How anyone wants to interpret it… spin it out...doesn't really matter. Spiritualize it all ya want....children and a willow tree, not a whole lot. All i got was a LAMB song from years ago…

> [1] By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion. 2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof. 3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

Sing us a song of ZION...you captives in BABYLON. Who would have thought that five days ago when i sent out PROPHECY AND POLITICAL POSITIONS we would talk about THE 12 HOUSES. The answer of course is THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. I followed it with STRANGER'S AND PILGRIMS.

If we have the courage to look at Craig's Visions with Thomas Gibson's we have a conundrum. No matter who wins this election THE LAST HOUSE maybe only six months away.

You see you can't have it both ways. Too many have "seen" GW failing to finish a second term. So even if he wins, time is very short.

Now i know many "feel" that it is many years before "prophecy" culminates. Stephen Benning even has a time line. All i have is a sense of "imminence"....but i have had it for years. One of the reasons i went "on line" years ago was that "sense".

At 14:44:11 i got another email from Judy Curmi. So i was in the middle of a lot of thoughts and images and a new WARNING came forward. I hope she posts it to the WPA. I think it points to THE LAST HOUSE..…

Old Dog V

House 12 - President ??? This is the last house that I saw in this vision of the night. After this house was a dirt path that led toward a collection of boulders arranged in a semi circle which reminded me of a place where a trial was held and judgment rendered.

In another dream which took place during the millennial age, I was standing among these rocks looking at the ruins of a world rocked by the tribulation. In the ruins of these boulders I found a witch doll. I knew immediately that one of the reasons that the USA was judged was because she had gone after the occult and witchcraft.

Four years ago i brought up the idea that maybe THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION was unscriptural. In STRANGERS AND PILGRIMS i shared a few scriptures.... 17 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; 4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

I guess this is really where THE DIVINE RIGHT OF KINGS really first started. Craig Martin said AMERICA was judged because ""she had gone after the occult and witchcraft"". Amazing i took my wife and son to see KING ARTHUR last Sunday. In the movie i was watching ROME under the LABARUM of the CHI ROH....brought back a whole lot of old memories. IN HOC SIGNA VINCES....and the movie BRAVEHEART. AHHHH YES....THE GOOD OLD DAYS....RAPE LOOT and PILLAGE in JESUS'S NAME.…

> [1] Samuel 15 22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. 23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king. 24 And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

Even KINGS can mess up and GOD JUDGES. But Saul kept the crown and political control for many more years. But Saul was a KING after the PEOPLE'S HEART. But why did Saul become King?

Why TWELVE HOUSES?

THE TWO GO TOGETHER.

Matthew 1 1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. 2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his

brethren; 3 And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram; 4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon; 5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; 6 And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king ..... JUDAH PHARES and ZARAH ESROM ARAM AMINADAB NAASSON SALMON BOAZ OBED JESSE DAVID.... 11 GENERATIONS....Then came SOLOMON.…

Interesting isn't it. Try this... 5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD. 6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, 7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children,and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. I haven't thought on this for years. But things are coming together from all sides. On Sunday in the previews before KING ARTHUR there was a new Nickolas Cage movie coming out around THANKSGIVING...it's called...… NATIONAL TREASURE.

Very interesting.…

On the back of THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE is a map to an ANCIENT TREASURE....hidden for 2000 years....passed on to our FOUNDING FATHERS..…

Interesting timing.…

Interesting images.…

selah bob

Prophetic Inconsistencies

Bob Neumann, 8/2004

Dear People, In the last few days some people have noted certain "PROPHETIC INCONSISTENCIES" that have floated over and through the INTERNET. Now exactly how many "prophetic sites" are out there on the WWW I have no clue. More important is that I could care less. The reason at this time THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has me involved with two "sites".....THE WATCHMEN-PROPHETS ASSEMBLY and END TIME PROPHETIC VISION. Why these two you may ask? Because somewhere on this "road" THE MOST HIGH GOD "tied" me with Bill Somers and Stephen Bening. Why either of these two men continue to put up with me is simply that ABBA has shown me a measure of grace and favor with both of these my brothers. Logic does not fit here.

So if you expect something short and simple you can delete and move on because what is churning in my spirit is neither. Today we are in a world where most people have no clue how GOD WORKS because they have listened and learned from MAN. So how a "PROPHET" is defined and how "PROPHETIC" is seen today in the AMERICAN/ENGLISH SPEAKING church is important. Today "prophetic" can be anything that "exhorts", "edifies", "encourages", "comforts", "confirms" the church-going individual. Few mention "correct" and "chasten" because it does not help people "feel good". Many "prophetic leaders" income requires making people "feel good".....and that is dangerous.

Scripturally we have a template of what is a "prophet" as GOD intended. The "IMAGE" of WATCHMAN goes steadily along with it. And we can blame Isaiah and Ezekiel for it all.....

> [6] I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence, 7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth. 8 The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured: 9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

In Isaiah 62 GOD HIMSELF claims placing and appointing watchmen. Their job is to annoy THE MOST HIGH with prayer and intercession. WHY? Good question. Read all of Isaiah 62. GOD MADE PROMISES....and will fulfill them. PERIOD. But in HIS TIME. So we have to ask about DIVINE TIMETABLES.…

> [11] The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night? 12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

Now Isaiah 21:11-12 shows GOD addressing the WATCHMAN...but the whole chapter really pivots around JUDGMENT and the FALL OF BABYLON. The Prophet Habakkuk mentions his role as "watchman"…

> [1] I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved. 2 And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. 3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

"WATCHMEN" and "PROPHETS" according to these few verses answer to GOD. Not man. Some as Habakkuk and Isaiah are given dreams and visions of THE END TIMES that will surely come. So if they all "COME FROM GOD" it makes sense if they are "consistent". Now this takes me to EZEKIEL...and the CALL....

> [4] And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. 5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel; 6 Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee. 7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and hardhearted. 8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. 9 As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. 10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. 11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear. 12 Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place. 13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing. 17 Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

Old Dog V

What is interesting is that GOD sends Ezekiel as a WATCHMAN and PROPHET unto THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL...and tells EZEKIEL that they won't listen. Ezekiel was not meant to have a thriving, growing ministry. And he knew it. Thirty chapters later we are "told" why....

> [1] Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman: 3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; 4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.

Please understand that THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL had not listened to Ezekiel...or any other of GOD'S PROPHETS. Here GOD does something different. HE tells "the people" to pick their own watchman from among themselves. And when the JUDGMENT COMES...THE TRUMPET BLOWS...that "people's watchman" will be judged just as GOD JUDGES HIS OWN ANOINTED WATCHMEN. EZEKIEL hears right from THE THRONE ROOM but the "people's watchman" uses his/her natural eyes. Now Ezekiel 33 ends with a bang and 34 begins with one...

> [27] Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence. 28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through. 29 Then shall they know that I am the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed. 30 Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD. 31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. 32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not. 33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.
>
> [1] And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the

> Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? 3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

Now that is just the beginning of Chapter 34....it deserves being studied daily.

So why are there "PROPHETIC INCONSISTENCIES"? Because we have two sets of WATCHMEN and PROPHETS. Those sent by and who "hear" THE MOST HIGH GOD...and those who were not.

In a nutshell, that is the whole problem....nice and simple. How to distinguish between the two is a problem. Now many people like to turn to Paul to explain the lack of consistency...

> 11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. 12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. 13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

As far as I am concerned Paul did not write 1 Corinthians 13 as a "prophetic litmus test". Because "we" are all "immature" we are limited on what we see. This excuses all inconsistencies for most people. Explains the weird and bizarre that sometimes comes out of no where on the WWW. What Paul was saying that with faith, hope, and charity/love we can "grow up" and see "FACE TO FACE"...and to KNOW. Now who exactly are we to see "FACE TO FACE"?

Back to Paul…

> 12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. 13 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. 15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

Like verse 15? Compare it to Matthew 6…

1Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

> 2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 3 But when thou doest

alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly. 5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. 7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. 8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; 18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. 19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: 20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: 21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Here JESUS has HIS WAY of GIVING...PRAYING....and FASTING. Those who do it there own way get their own rewards. As Paul said...according to their own works. Sure they "look" and "sound" religious....spiritual even. Only that is the problem, if you give, pray, fast as JESUS WANTS....no one would see or hear. No one would notice...except ABBA.

Who is exactly THE ONE we meet FACE TO FACE if we DO AS THE SON COMMANDS. NOT JUST ""WHAT""....but ""HOW"".

So how do we explain INCONSISTENCIES....simple....people saying and sharing things they either do not understand....or .....worse yet....make up as they go.

In the long run we all are to judge and weigh everything we "see" or "hear" by THE LOGOS and THE RHEMA. So we have to study the SCRIPTURE and listen to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Then we can pick up our own cross and follow THE GOOD SHEPHERD.

SELAH bob

Monday Nov 1

Bob Neumann, 11/2004

Four years ago I had a "vision" the night before the last election. But I did not write it down and pass it on as I was supposed to. Now I have another. These "day before" night visions are intense and I have waited till now to try and put it down. So all this took place before 0500 Monday morning.

I found myself in a large open area. It was paved, but it was not a street. Sort of like one of those places in DISNEYWORLD where "roads"/"paths" come together. There were hundreds of people alone, in couples, and in small groups. All moving along as if they all had someplace they were going to. Now I noticed that there were buildings around this area but that was about it. They were just there. It seemed like everyone, young and old had a destination in mind. Except me...

Then suddenly everything went black. Like someone threw the light switch. It had been bright and I had not even looked for the SUN so I have no clue of what time it was. Now I have had power outages over the years. So I did what I always do. I stopped where I was and waited for my "eyes" to adjust. All around me I "heard" the sounds of fear and panic. Screams, shouts, weeping as I could hear the people who were still trying to move around in the dark.

Just before it went black I had been passing a building to my left. The brief glance I had of it before everything went black was that I thought it was a brick wall. Now standing still I reached out with my left arm and did a slow quiet shuffle till I felt the cold wall and but my back against it. And then I just squatted down and slowly looked from side to side trying to "see" what I was hearing all around me.

Now I know I am getting older and my night vision and depth perception are not what they were, but I knew this was all taking place "IN THE VALLEY OF VISION". Whatever I was to learn from what was taking place was going to be in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. So I watched and waited. After a "long" while I could perceive movement, but little else. Now I was listening to a lot of people stumbling, falling, and running into other people. I could hear scuffles breaking out as "people" ran into others. Wrestling/fighting in the DARK makes no sense. Especially when you could not tell "friend" from "foe". And as I thought that thought I hard an old and familiar VOICE say "ARE YOU PLANNING TO GO ANYWHERE SOON?" The only thing I could think of was "No, not really."

Old Dog V

Someday I will have the perfect answer to one of HIS RHETORICAL QUESTIONS. Witty, humorous, and with exquisite timing. This just was not it. So I leaned back against the wall and sat down on the ground. A moment later I "felt" HIM sit down beside me. No sound at all in HIS MOVEMENT. AND WE SAT....

Now I could still hear people "moving" all around us. People crying, cursing, calling out for help. I did not hear any "praying"…

I turned my head and looked at my companion....and I wondered. Am I with MY CAPTAIN or am I with MY SHEPHERD. Is this THE LAMB THAT TREADS THE WINEPRESS, or is it THE BRIDEGROOM. With those thoughts HE TURNED HIS FACE to me and SMILED. Then I laughed.... I got THE JOKE....

And we both stood up and I followed just behind HIS LEFT SHOULDER....

Many who read this will wonder what any of it has to do with the election today. To those who ask, I regret no answer will help you at this point.

Psalm 27

Selah Bob Neumann

A Story Of Three Cities

Bob Neumann, 11/2004

Dear Stephen and Joe, Last night i had a "remembrance" of THE KING'S HERALDS... it has been a long time coming. Susan Hall mentioned to me that the things that we were given years ago are now coming to pass. Maybe it is time for...

A VISION...

In the Day that the Great King had set, He sent forth to His cities to tell them of His coming to visit them. At regular intervals Heralds ran before Him to each of His cities. The message of each Herald was the same;"O City of the Great King! Your King now comes to you. Prepare yourself for Him. Make all your preparations. Plan your feast and set aside only your best. For your King comes in Power and Glory. Rejoice, O City in which He delights. Open up your ancient gates and welcome your King!"

In the First City the people were jubilant. Each went to their own homes, to clean and to polish. Then they cleaned their streets and lanes. They strung banners and planted flowers. Festivities were planned in great detail. They opened their gate and waited. Each day they would wait, looking for the Entourage of the King. As days passed they waited. And on occasion another Herald would come, shouting the same message. And as each Herald came in his time. Their anticipation grew. Their preparations continued so only their "best" awaited the Coming King.

Each day, and each night they waited. Whenever dust was seen in the distance they rose up crying, "Is it He in whom we wait?" But usually it was just another traveler , another caravan. Each time the watchmen saw movement on the road, they called out in warning. Once again a wave of anticipation ran through the people as the gates were opened, and the people would go out to meet their King. But it was not their King, so they continued to wait upon Him.

But there came a day when the watchmen's words were never heard. Instead the people heard the trumpets sound fourth, the great drums roaring. And the people ran out to meet Him shouting, "Open up yea gates, so the King of Glory may come in!" At the front of the horsemen, the Lion banners flew beside the Lily Banners. The Warriors of Light moved to the sides of the road, opening a path between them.

In Indescribable Glory the Great King came forward. The children from the city ran forward singing, flowers in hand. As the King road on the Maidens danced to the children's song. For the King of Glory had come for His Bride who had made herself ready for Him. In joy and celebration they entered into the banquet long prepared for.

Old Dog V

And once all were in the city-the gates were again closed- never to open again. For the King and His Beloved are one.

The Second city heard the King's heralds and sat down to discuss the "issue." Committees were formed, action groups were created. Funding was discussed. And time passed. They watched the road, but the King did not come. So life went on as usual. Then other Heralds came, and people would get "busy" briefly. But we had to get back to normal was their excuse. Then when a traveler came, or a caravan went by, they first looked up and wondered, but would quickly go back to the "same old, same old."

Each time a Herald came, they said: "We've heard it all before-but the King never came." So they went back to their lives in "their" city-and forgot their King.

And then a day came that they did not know, at a time they had not foreseen. The city was awakened by a great "shout", and a thunderous trumpet call rang out. The beat of the King's drums, and the calls of the King's trumpets vibrated the very walls of the King's City.

"Open up ye ancient gates, so the King of Glory may come in," shouted the holders of the Lion Banners. And all the Warriors of Light responded as they opened their rank for the King. "Who is the King of Glory, The Lord Strong and Mighty! The Lord Mighty in Battle! He is the King of Glory!"

As the King of Glory waited the people slowly opened their gates and saw their King, radiant in Glory and Power, surrounded by the Lion Banners. For there were no Lily Banners for this city. In fear and trembling the people came out of the city. There were no more shouts, no more trumpets and the drums were silent. The people knelt, weeping and wailing before the King of Glory, crying for mercy.

Into His city the King rode. Instead of with Joy, there is only anguish. Instead of music and dancing there only is weeping and wailing.

Instead of a banquet, much cleaning was in order.

And once all were in the city, it's gates too were closed.

Then there was the Third City, and like the earlier two the Great King's Herald came to it's gates and cried.

"O City of the Great King! Your King now comes to you. Prepare yourself..." And the message was halted as a rock thrown from the city's wall struck down the Herald of the

Great King. As the Herald looked up he heard the laughter from the watchmen, the city had placed on the wall.

Finally a leader of the watchmen came forward and shouted down at the Herald. His uniform and armor shined in the dawn's light. His voice melodious and strong."Who is this Great King, fool. We know no king over us. Look upon this great city, greater than any other. Did this Great King build it? Does He dwell here?"We built our own city, and we who dwell here are kings unto ourselves. We recognize no king, but ourselves. We need no King here, but ourselves. What has your King done for us? All that you see, all that is here is because we have done for ourselves. We do what is right in our own eyes!

"Be gone, fool! You and your unseen King. For we have no need of you!

As the Herald stood and walked away from the gates of this city. he heard the mocking laughter of the watchmen. As they cursed both him and his King. And he wept.

Yet the evil captain and his watchmen, did not forget the Herald's message. They put the people of the city to work extending the walls and preparing for a war against this King they would not serve. For they knew Him not, saw Him not. As time passed further Heralds came. They killed the King's Heralds for they did not even want to hear the Message. But as time went on, all but the Captain forgot the King's promise to come to His city. As caravans went by, no one noticed. In fact, the Captain used the coming of each Herald to spur the people to work and obedience to him. Add to that the pleasure of seeing a Herald of the Great King murdered made it all even better, so he felt.

Then one day the evil captain stood at the top of the city's gate and looked out. Light was breaking over the Horizon and it burned his eyes. In panic he called out the alarm and the city's people rose up as one and went to their places in the battle lines. In panic the evil captain kept giving more and more orders, often at odds with each other.

As the Light of the King's Glory came from the East , the Light only became brighter. The loud thunder of trumpets and battle drums began to vibrate the walls of the city. Fear gripped the city and the evil captain shouted more orders, yet no one could hear. For now the sound of horses and the rattle of armor joined the trumpets and drums. The King had Come!

As all looked out, one rider rode ahead of a great host of mounted warriors, whose number was beyond counting this day. As the Rider came forward all in the city saw Him plainly. On His Head were many Crowns. His garments were pure white except for his cloak that showed dark red in His light. But on His robe it was written: "King of Kings, Lord of Lord."

Old Dog V

Among the multitude of horsemen who followed the King there was but one banner, and it rode directly behind the King. All in the city looked beyond the King to the sole banner. upon it was a single Lamb, that was slain. And all the people feared. As the King and His Bride stopped facing the gates a voice rang out clearly in the sudden silence. As strong as rolling thunder, yet clear as a single note it cried:

"Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lifted up, ye ancient doors, and the King of Glory shall come in."

In great anger and fear the evil captain jumped up to the outer wall so all could see and hear. "Who is this King of Glory? We have no King-we need no King-we want no King!" And as rehearsed, the evil captain raised his fist to the King and every bow, sling, and catapult fired as one against the King.

Like a cloud the missiles flew from the dark walls of the city to the bright Glory of the King, where they ceased to exist. In moments every rock and stone, spear and arrow had failed. And as one all in the city drew sword and waited.

As one, the Host of Heaven spoke softly, "Who is the King of Glory? The Lord Strong and Mighty, the Lord mighty in battle."

As the evil captain prepared to answer, the King raised His hand and said one word, "NO." And with one word the great and ancient gates were shattered. The battlements of the walls were sheered away. And all the people were killed.

Again the Host of Heaven spoke softly, "The King of Glory will come in. Who is the King of Glory? The Lord of Host, He is the King of Glory."

Slowly the King and His Bride, and all the Hosts of heaven entered the city which once again is His.

INTERPRETATION

The whole world is three cities.

The First City are the righteous saved who await the coming of the Great King. She is the Bride and will be soon snatched away.

The Second City is the saved who have not prepared themselves. They shall wash their own robes in the Blood of the Lamb. She is the Tribulation saints.

The Third City are all who refuse the Blood of the Lamb and choose the beast. She is the whore that will be destroyed.

Old Dog V

The Heralds are the Prophets and Apostles sent to warn and teach the people The Gospel of the Kingdom.

The King of Glory is the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Living God. And He is on His way to visit His cities.

ARE YOU READY?

Fighting Sheeps

Bob Neumann, Sun Nov 21, 2004 1:43 pm

Dear Sheep,

I know it is a hard thing to be a violent minded sheep. Yet we know from HIS WORD that we should beaware of our circumstances: And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. We can talk about things like "Binding the strong man" but untill you see that it takes force to do it, little is really accomplished. Regrettably few truly understand that it is not by might or power that we prevail in the battles we find ourselves in. It is THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT that brings us to THE PLACE OF VICTORY. Victory over our flesh, over our thoughts, over our emotions. JESUS said if you want ETERNAL LIFE you pick up your own cross and follow HIS STEPS up the hill to the place of execution. John the Baptist said that he had to decrease so that JESUS who followed could increase. You have to die to live. You have heard it over and over...but it means nothing till you bend down and pick up your cross. AND THEN YOU FOLLOW. SHEEP FOLLOW BECAUSE THEY KNOW HIS VOICE. HE LEADS THEM to still waters and safe pastures...but THEN HE PREPARES A TABLE...in the enemy's face...somewhere THE SHEEP HAVE CHANGED!

How do you make SHEEP and LAMBS into violent kingdom takers? How do you explain to a little lamb that it has to put on THE WHOLE ARMOR....one piece at a time. THEN TELL IT TO STAND ALL THE WILES the enemy has in his bag of tricks.

You figure a WATCHMAN "knows" his job. Except for ABRAM and Samuel...and maybe Moses...prophets were somewhat wussie. Maybe spent too much time on the run, or in caves, or in cisterns. Let me take that back about Daniel...he stood up against Kings of both Babylon and Persia. Got to give him credit...

Now we do have Joshua and Caleb...and David and Jonathan. But we can not really look at them as "prophets." Plainly they were just men of war....which is maybe what we need today. Just simple straight forward men who put it all on the line because they knew it was what they were supposed to do. Actually there were a few gutsy gals back then too… Deborah, Rahab, and Jael....and Hadassah.... can't forget her.

If we just had some wild and wooly sheep....selah dog

Just A Flock

Bob Neumann, 11/2004

Years ago i watched a program on PBS about SHEEP RAISING. Surprising that people raise sheep in a whole lot of different places. In ancient times each society developed the "technology" of efficient SHEEP PRODUCTION according to the environment they had to survive in. In Mongolia they rode horses. In the Pyrannies it was on foot. But they all traveled with the sheep wherever graizing was available. So herding sheep was not a good vocation for people who wanted to build cities and establish civilization. In the program it showed where corporations had invested in huge numbers of sheep and how modern technology was being used. Trucks and motorbikes and helicopters all had there place. Computers and microchips and genetic manipulation was the obvious future. But then they showed men and women walking amoung the sheep. It seems technology was not enough to insure profitability. In fact sheep, while profitable, were still labor intensive. Seems that one human with a dog or two was needed for the care of every 60 sheep when the ewes were ready to give birth. Then you wound up with 100 sheep and made things just a bit harder.

One HUMAN...60 sheep seems to be an old pattern. Actually a time proven pattern. Of course if your flocks grew you needed more workers. Children could "watch" sheep. Agriculture has always been a "family" centered business. AND...you could trust family more than someone hired for a few months.

I guess that was why David found himself out with his FAMILY ASSETS at an early age. Older brothers get to sleep in the tent....runt freezes out alone with smelly, stupid sheep. Maybe THE LORD had been working on David as HE HAD Lydia...think about it. What would it take to get a 14 year old to come up with..."THE LORD IS MY SHEPHERD....I SHALL NOT WANT..."….

Just think about the Psalms that touch you deeply. For some reason we all have a time or a place where each of us is sitting right with him as he sang UNTO THE LORD. We all have sung "OUT OF THE DEPTHS I CRY UNTO YOU OH LORD...".

So when JESUS says "I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD" HE was painting a vivid picture of HIS RELATIONSHIP with/to HIS OWN SHEEP. Now the biggest office in any church today is usually called a "pastor"....which is just a funky title for someone who is supposed to watch over and protect SHEEP.

One of the strangest places in scripture to me is in

Old Dog V

John 21:15 So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. 16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. 17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. 18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

Ignoring the variance of the GREEK terms for love used in these verses, this is a strange conversation. Peter, although a fisherman, was probably not completely ignorant of sheep and the care they require. Peter knew that sheep grazed and lambs suckled their mother's milk. So i ask myself how Peter reacted to this questioning...just as they were on the MT of Olives. In a few hours JESUS was arrested and Peter would deny HIM.

So do you think Pete properly discerned the metaphor of SHEEP and LAMBS being an allusion to THE BELIEVERS that would "FLOCK" into the assembly of the BRETHERN? I don't. By Acts 2&3 i think Pete figured it out… with a little help from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

To be responsible for 60-100 sheep and lambs is a whole lot of hard work in the NATURAL. So it also is in the SPIRITUAL. So how do you watch, guard, feed, and do whatever THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT requires for a "flock" of 1500 sheep and lambs? One man or woman can not.

So if you wonder why "in the spirit" you "see" lots of diseased and starving sheep, you are not alone. Lost and dying sheep are too too many. And carcases covered with flies is an image i can never forget.

So for all of you who have thought i have had a problem with pastors and the amerikan church system, you are right. I know and love many who work long and hard in their job because they are "shepherds". Any good sheep dog can tell a shepherd from a heirling. Too often the stench of "dragon" is obvious.....but only to the dog(s).

So once again i ask the WPA...what do we do about the "wolves in sheep's clothing"....it's almost 3 years since i first asked…

selah dog

All Those Turkeys

Bob Neumann, 11/2004

Last night my wife asked what I wanted for Thanksgiving dinner. While turkey is traditional there are some choices. Cajun Deep Fried, Smoked Turkey, Roasted Turkey, Mesquite turkey breast..... and of course glazed spiral ham. I suggested how about "smoked turkey", and my wife commented "too dry". So I stayed silent...if I can not guess what my wife wants the first try....my second and third are always worse.

So I went up to the bedroom anticipating actually sleeping but just could not "get comfortable". So I got up and put an old ISRAEL'S HOPE cd on and just worshipped. When it got to the song that went "O GIVE THANKS UNTO THE LORD, CALL UPON HIS NAME...." I heard a most familiar VOICE ask a question. "REMEMBER ALL THOSE TURKEYS?". And I thought immediately.... remember all those TURKEYS?....how can I forget.

In the last week I have had my problems, we all have problems. Issues about MERCY and SUFFERING, TITHING and GIVING, WARFARE and HARVEST. This week amerika will celebrate THANKSGIVING. Basically what we have is a nice long weekend and lots of leftovers to devour watching football games. Few will remember the origin of this FEAST OF REMEMBRANCE...few will actually care in this "land of plenty".

It is easy to forget the BLESSINGS and GRACE of ABBA when things are going well. When things go bad, we are screaming and demanding quick response time. Sometimes you have to remember who your Daddy is.... and all that HE HAS DONE FOR US...

I remember the TURKEYS quite well. Mainly because it was the Thanksgiving after Hurricane Andrew hit us hard in southern Dade County. Over three months had passed and we still had our roof covered with plastic sheets and tarps. About 40% of our roof had been blown completely off and all the insulation had been sucked out and scattered all over the Everglades. So the slightly cooler weather was most welcome.

In previous years the hospital I worked for gave turkeys to all employees. This years rumors were flying about changes in management...bankruptcy.... and no turkeys. The hospital and the corporation were in serious trouble. In the next year the hospital would be sold to another corporation, so some of the rumors had some foundation. But I had worked there over 10 years...hadn't bought a turkey for thanksgiving in years.

And me being cheap...I mean a good steward...I knew there would be sales on turkey...and did not worry. Since Andrew I was averaging over 56 hours a week and

the overtime jumped my taxes horribly...so I could afford to buy a turkey. But a few weeks before TURKEY DAY at a meeting of men's ministry we got into how THE LORD had done such great things for so many of us in this period after Andrew. And I mentioned that OUR GOD sees to our needs and will PROVIDE...MORE THAN ENOUGH. Of course I still had a job, my house though badly damaged was "livable"... (my opinion, my wife did not agree)....so I understood how many of these guys had been pushed to the breaking point and were barely holding on day by day.

So Tuesday morning I went from work to the local Winn-Dixie. I bought a turkey...real cheap...my wife was not happy because it was "too big" and not a "butterball". 16 pounds was the smallest of the cheaper birds they had left. So I made room in the fridge and went to sleep. Work that night was the usual and about 6 am the hospital CEO came into the ICU. He had spent the night arguing with corporate types and found the other CEO's of the other hospitals in the corporation had chipped in and he got turkeys for all the employees.

Like I said I am cheap. And I had at home a near empty chest freezer that I had got all the mildew out of after Andrew cut out our electricity for 13 days. So I took it home. Went to put it in the freezer and found two turkeys already there. My wife did not tell me that her hospital decided to give out turkeys, they had never done it before and never would again. I worked there part time...so she got two turkeys....each less than 16lbs...no butterball... but they were free.

That afternoon I had a friend stop by. His church was passing out food baskets and he wanted to "bless" me because of the joint work several of our churches had done. I tried to refuse...and realized I would hurt some feelings needlessly. So now I had 5 turkeys. That evening someone else came by, from the church I attended ...he had spent hours delivering turkeys...he had two left and wanted to bless me..... I wonder if Trey remembers....he knew I had a near empty chest freezer. I had room for a few extra TURKEYS..... actually Trey supplied us with turkeys several times over the years...

Now I had 7 turkeys....the eighth came from my sister in law. She had been given a turkey from the hospital she worked for...several years later after much help cooked her first American turkey. She and her husband and son were going to eat with us...which is why I thought 16lbs was not too big....but her husband was invited to Orlando...soooo they went and left us their bird because they had no freezer space. By this time neither did we.

On THANKSGIVING DAY the year Hurricane Andrew went by I was sitting in front of the TV as my wife and kids headed out to see a movie. I was stuffed and turned off the TV at half time. AND I pondered...and I thought of an old Bing Crosby song about

Old Dog V

COUNTING YOUR BLESSINGS. So I started...missed the whole 3rd quarter. That night when wife Mila, daughter Jennifer, and son Andrew were all snoring up a storm I walked through the house giving thanks and worshipping. Telling my ABBA how wonderful HE WAS/IS/WILL ALWAYS BE. I thanked him for keeping my wife and children safe THROUGH THE STORM...thanked HIM for not knocking down the hospitals we worked at so we did not loose our jobs. Thanked HIM for toilets that flushed and for AIR CONDITIONING. Thanked HIM for all HIS SAINTS in my life and my new brother TREY HE had brought down after the STORM.

But I did ask HIM why all the TURKEYS....it had amazed me how they kept coming from all directions. and all I heard was "JUST REMEMBER".

But I had not thought about it in years. Funny how it came back now. So I actually had forgotten. I wonder how much we have all forgotten....until THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT brings things to remembrance.

Selah old dog

Spiritual Warfare 101

Bob Neumann, 11/20/2004

For the last few hours I should have been watching some really anticipated college football games. Instead I stayed in my place and waited. All I "got" was that the "SO CALLED SAINTS" have no real knowledge of "WARFARE IN HIS SPIRIT". TWO things should jump out at whoever reads this.... "SO CALLED SAINTS".... "WARFARE IN HIS SPIRIT".

Let's take the first one... "SO CALLED SAINTS" which means that there are people out there who think they are SAINTS...those who have separated from the world and "are of THE LORD".... but are not. These are obviously the GOATS who will cry out "BUT LORD, LORD" and will be told by THE KING... "I NEVER KNEW YOU".

The second is obviously an overflow of #1. People who are in warfare but not in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Which means the battles "they choose" is not THE LORDS... and what empowers them is not HOLY.

With all the experts out there writing books and giving seminars, and all the peoples who have gotten into "it".... why is the church in such a mess... why are so many "Saints" messed up and struggling all the time.

Now what I was given concerning this was just an old song.... real old....

Psalm 18

> [1] I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.
>
> [2] The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.
>
> [3] I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.
>
> [4] The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.
>
> [5] The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.
>
> [6] In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

SPIRITUAL WARFARE 101 is simple... it starts with I WILL LOVE THEE, O LORD. Awesome ain't it. And it only gets better... they acknowledge that THE LORD ONLY is

Old Dog V

MY STRENGTH. So peoples out there who are perpetual victims are those who still want to do things there own way. Why did THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT just give me the term “perpetual victims”? It is because GOD'S PEOPLE are supposed to be OVERCOMERS. Obviously they never got to verse

> 2 The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

If you are not looking to THE LORD in all these images you become vulnerable. If you do not live each and every day in verse 2, you will not find verse

> 3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

Now David had his troubles and they are shared with us in the next verses

> 4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.
>
> 5 The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

David only had three areas of trouble.... DEATH, UNGODLY MEN, and HELL. They would be sufficient to make anyone realize that he David, THE LORD'S ANOINTED needed GOD. So we have verse

> 6 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

The only ONE who could SAVE was DAVID'S GOD. So you have to ask... the “so called saints”... who or what is “their god”? Who or what do the worship?

I do not even want to touch this, but I have to. THE LAMB OF GOD taught us a person cannot SERVE TWO MASTERS. THE SAINTS cannot be double minded, in anything. Granted we are all “works in progress”, but the times and seasons have changed and so do HIS SERVANTS. Because they wait upon HIM and HIM ALONE.

This is just the first lesson...

Selah

Old Dog

Spiritual Warfare 102

Bob Neumann, November 2004

(Dear Joe and Stephen, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT says that there is an unadressed need within the "body of believers". So here goes..… Two days ago THE LORD gave me a vivid set of images about WARFARE and the situations presently facing the WPA. I guess no one really is having any problems, or are upset by anything in the World around them. The fact that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT adressed the issues of "SO CALLED SAINTS", "warfare in HIS SPIRIT", and "perpetual victims" you would think that there would be more of a response than your's Joe. Someone adressed the issue of Joel's Army. Several years ago i asked which of Joel's armies "you" thought you belonged to. Joel speaks of 3, possibly 4, seperate armies. It all depends where you see yourself.)

The story of King David's life is a text book example of SPIRITUAL WARFARE. David's survival is spelled out in THE REVELATION he was given of his GOD. The reason why so many “so called saints” are in continuous turmoil in their lives is that there is no revelation. Without REVELATION there is no relationship. Without relationship there certain is no covenant. David expresses his knowledge of just who his GOD is in Psalm 18 verse 2.

> 2 The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

Count them, there are seven declarations here. If you look at this seven part PATTERN it is the CLASSIC MENORAH. The LAMPSTAND of the TABERNACLE which is referred to AS THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. Following this pattern we can see that David's LORD was his ROCK, his FORTRESS, his DELIVERER.... and then DAVID SAYS HIS LORD IS HIS GOD..... now DAVID'S LORD is THE STRENGTH IN WHOM DAVID TRUSTS.... then DAVID'S LORD is HIS BUCKLER/SHIELD and the HORN/SOURCE of SALVATION. And Last, DAVID'S LORD is HIS HIGH TOWER..... the PLACE WHERE THE RIGHTEOUS RUN TO.

THE MOST HIGH GOD had revealed HIMSELF unto DAVID. How has THE MOST HIGH REVEALED himself to any of you?

Now that may not seem an important issue. Especially to those “so called saints” secure and safe within their personal deception. They may say this “stuff” is all over the Bible. The problem is that it is not. Not as David puts it. Nor is there anything like what

follows after DAVID called out in his DISTRESS.... and HIS LORD... HIS GOD... HEARD HIM

> [7] Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.
>
> [8] There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.
>
> [9] He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.
>
> [10] And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.
>
> [11] He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.
>
> [12] At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.
>
> [13] The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.
>
> [14] Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.
>
> [15] Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

Psalm 18 is repeated in 2 Samuel 22. What David accounts here is quite dramatic. More so because no one else were given anything near the level and clarity of vision. So the reason that GOD speaks of DAVID as being a man after HIS OWN HEART is this awesome level of revelation that births a relationship unprecedented.

Now David was not perfect. He just repented when faced with his sins. In Psalm 51 he begs that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT not be taken from him. The COMFORTER that JESUS promised HIS FOLLOWERS was no stranger to DAVID. The last thing David wanted to happen was a loss of relationship..... of FELLOWSHIP with THE LORD HIS GOD.

Paul tells us to “put on the whole armor of GOD”. FIRST THERE IS TRUTH.... FOLLOWED BY RIGHTEOUSNESS...Then comes the PREPARATION of THE GOSPEL of PEACE.... THEN COMES FAITH, SALVATION, and THE WORD OF GOD. All require revelation to understand and to utilize... IF.... IF.... IF.... you are to survive THE EVIL DAY.

Old Dog V

Do you really know THE GOD DAVID SAW IN VERSES 7-15? THE GOD DAVID LOVED?

So what relationship do you really have.

Are you a VICTIM....or an OVERCOMER?

Do you really know?

Selah

Spiritual Warfare 102 - Revelation To Relationship

Bob Neumann, November 2004

(Dear Joe and Stephen, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT says that there is an unadressed need within the "body of believers". So here goes..… Two days ago THE LORD gave me a vivid set of images about WARFARE and the situations presently facing the WPA. I guess no one really is having any problems, or are upset by anything in the World around them. The fact that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT adressed the issues of "SO CALLED SAINTS", "warfare in HIS SPIRIT", and "perpetual victims" you would think that there would be more of a response than your's Joe. Someone adressed the issue of Joel's Army. Several years ago i asked which of Joel's armies "you" thought you belonged to. Joel speaks of 3, possibly 4, seperate armies. It all depends where you see yourself.)

The story of King David's life is a text book example of SPIRITUAL WARFARE. David's survival is spelled out in THE REVELATION he was given of his GOD. The reason why so many “so called saints” are in continuous turmoil in their lives is that there is no revelation. Without REVELATION there is no relationship. Without relationship there certain is no covenant. David expresses his knowledge of just who his GOD is in Psalm 18 verse 2.

> 2 The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

Count them, there are seven declarations here. If you look at this seven part PATTERN it is the CLASSIC MENORAH. The LAMPSTAND of the TABERNACLE which is referred to AS THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. Following this pattern we can see that David's LORD was his ROCK, his FORTRESS, his DELIVERER.... and then DAVID SAYS HIS LORD IS HIS GOD..... now DAVID'S LORD is THE STRENGTH IN WHOM DAVID TRUSTS.... then DAVID'S LORD is HIS BUCKLER/SHIELD and the HORN/SOURCE of SALVATION. And Last, DAVID'S LORD is HIS HIGH TOWER..... the PLACE WHERE THE RIGHTEOUS RUN TO.

THE MOST HIGH GOD had revealed HIMSELF unto DAVID. How has THE MOST HIGH REVEALED himself to any of you?

Now that may not seem an important issue. Especially to those “so called saints” secure and safe within their personal deception. They may say this “stuff” is all over the Bible. The problem is that it is not. Not as David puts it. Nor is there anything like what

follows after DAVID called out in his DISTRESS.... and HIS LORD... HIS GOD... HEARD HIM

> [7] Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.
>
> [8] There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.
>
> [9] He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.
>
> [10] And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.
>
> [11] He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.
>
> [12] At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.
>
> [13] The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.
>
> [14] Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.
>
> [15] Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

Psalm 18 is repeated in 2 Samuel 22. What David accounts here is quite dramatic. More so because no one else were given anything near the level and clarity of vision. So the reason that GOD speaks of DAVID as being a man after HIS OWN HEART is this awesome level of revelation that births a relationship unprecedented.

Now David was not perfect. He just repented when faced with his sins. In Psalm 51 he begs that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT not be taken from him. The COMFORTER that JESUS promised HIS FOLLOWERS was no stranger to DAVID. The last thing David wanted to happen was a loss of relationship..... of FELLOWSHIP with THE LORD HIS GOD.

Paul tells us to “put on the whole armor of GOD”. FIRST THERE IS TRUTH.... FOLLOWED BY RIGHTEOUSNESS...Then comes the PREPARATION of THE GOSPEL of PEACE.... THEN COMES FAITH, SALVATION, and THE WORD OF GOD. All require revelation to understand and to utilize... IF.... IF.... IF.... you are to survive THE EVIL DAY.

Old Dog V

Do you really know THE GOD DAVID SAW IN VERSES 7-15? THE GOD DAVID LOVED?

So what relationship do you really have.

Are you a VICTIM....or an OVERCOMER?

Do you really know?

Selah

Spiritual Warfare 103

Bob Neumann, 11/2004

Someone asked how relationship with GOD has anything to do with what is called SPIRITUAL WARFARE. The fact that someone need to ask the question made me realize that maybe I was barking up the wrong tree. In Ephesians 6 Paul gives an explicit account of who our opposition is. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Just the concept of "SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS" should make you look at this from outside the prospective of the natural. Likewise to assume that what Paul writes of was something new on this planet as the disciple went forth to preach the GOSPEL of THE KINGDOM is facetious. What we call the public ministry of JESUS was warfare against the "SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS" wherever HE TRAVELED. So if you are honest you have to admit that David's battles were not just in the natural.

> [4] The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

Verse 4 speaks of Sorrows of Death and Floods of ungodly men. Now you can try and take it literally and say that David was afraid of natural death at the hands of human men. But verse 5 takes it out of the natural plain.

> [5] The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

Here David speaks of DEATH a second time. And the TERM "SECOND DEATH" should be familiar to the student of the BOOK of REVELATION. In the Letter to the church in Smyrna we are introduced to a new concept, "the synagogue of SATAN". JESUS HIMSELF has the answer on how to deal with this situation.

> [10] Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.
>
> [11] He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

Death in the natural is anticipated, but the "overcomer" shall not be hurt by THE SECOND DEATH. David was fighting in the natural realm where his own courage and skill was a great asset. But when HELL and DEATH come together as they do in verse 5 and in Rev 6:8 we are dealing with something very Supernatural. And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with

him. So David needed someone far greater than himself to call out to. How did he figure out WHO he needed? James 4 gives us some valuable information.

> 6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.
>
> 7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.
>
> 8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Now David did not start Psalm 18 with a declaration of "submission", it was a declaration of LOVE. David was well into the drawing nigh. "I LOVE YOU" is a lot more emotional than "I submit to your authority". James is giving his readers a crisp scourging by addressing them as sinners and double minded sinners at that.

We all know that David too sinned, yet HIS GOD heard his call and acted. Once again we have a pattern.

> 16 He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.
>
> 17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.
>
> 18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

Verses 16-18 addresses David's rescue from the flood of "ungodly men". The "waters" stirred up to destroy David were "many" but useless when compared to David's GOD. In verse 17 David acknowledges both the strength and hatred of those that sought to kill the shepherd boy. Verse 18 reinforces his dependence on his GOD. And it is here that things change.

> 19 He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me. It seems that DAVID'S GOD was mighty fond of DAVID. GOD must have a reason.
>
> 20 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

Look back at James' words. David's hands were clean... in GOD'S EYES. For which DAVID WAS REWARDED.... GOD saved and delivered him from all his foes... natural and spiritual. And it goes farther....

> 21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
>
> 22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

[23] I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

[24] Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

Once again we have the clean hands, but what preceded it was clearly a single mindedness that I find worth emulating.

KEEP THE WAYS OF THE LORD! CLING TO GOD AND FLEE WICKEDNESS! BE AWARE OF HIS JUDGMENTS AND FOLLOW HIS STATUTES! WALK UPRIGHT BEFORE GOD ALWAYS! STAY FAR AWAY FROM INIQUITY!

All of this sounds sensible, even prudent. So why is this thing called "SPIRITUAL WARFARE" such a "BIG DEAL" in so many places?

Just maybe there are a whole bunch of "so called saints" whose hands GOD sees...and GOD does not delight in them as HE DID DAVID?

Selah

Spiritual Warfare 204

Bob Neumann, 11/2004

At this point, if you have been following David's Song, the concept that people have of "SPIRITUAL WARFARE" should be altered. David's whole position is based on his relationship with his GOD. It is based on revelation knowledge, there were no do it yourself books or charismatic conferences for David to "pick up" on. David learned it in the fields with THE SHEEP. He lived it with lions, bears, and giants. Then he wound up in the CAVES. There he began to grow into what he would become. A Captain of MEN OF VALOR....and KING of JUDAH and all ISRAEL. Personal valor and ability in Military Skills does not teach a shepherd boy to be a KING. But revelation knowledge can. So back to Psalm 18.....

> [25] With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

For years we have been taught that Christianity is based upon a "personal relationship" with JESUS...GOD...sometimes throw in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Seldom does man expound upon where you go from there. The overall assumption is that if you hang around with GOD everything is "O-K". But Paul teaches about changing from our corruptible reference into DIVINE PERFECTION. JESUS made it simple. PICK up your cross and to follow HIM. Paul says we are crucified...reread Galatians and actually study what Paul tries to teach. Few teach it today.

David declares that GOD shows mercy to those who give it. David was a WARRIOR KING...killed Philistines...and that is as far as it goes for most church goers. To bad they forget where David started...in the fields. Taking care of helpless LAMBS teaches a young man responsibility...and compassion. The aspects of MERCY can be manifest to one's understanding. Now David knew what upright meant, two verses earlier we saw it. Did he "get" it from reading Deuteronomy or Leviticus? Or did he pick it up from the family examples he had...great-Grandpa Boaz...and the pagan wife he redeemed. Or maybe Grandpa Obed who understood the "public shame" his Dad accepted at doing his duty.

Never heard about any of this? Shame on your pastors, preachers, and teachers.

David knew what being upright required.

> [26] With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

> So David understood HOLINESS to a degree....PURE... and he addresses the "froward". In the KJV it is the same term. In Hebrew it is actually two. The FIRST is 6141(ik-kashe') which means to be "distorted", "false", "crooked", "forward", and "perverse". Basically the opposite of being upright. So it makes sense not to ascribe unto a HOLY GOD such "attributes".

So when David speaks of GOD he uses a completely different term, 6617(paw-thal').

Dr Strong say it means "to stuggle", "to twine", "to be (morally) tortuous, "to be unsavory" ..."to wrestle". GOD will STRUGGLE against perverse men.

Imagine a "perverse and distorted" man trying to sing Psalm 34....and the taste of PRAISE and WORSHIP in TRUTH has in his mouth.

> [27] For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks.

Again revelation knowledge. The afflicted will cry out....what if it is THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT afflicting sinners with CONVICTION? Publicans walk away with forgiveness. The Arrogant...the Proud...the Pharisee...walks away unchanged. His reward is in this world and he is happy with that. But he has no revelation so desires no relationship with GOD. He is a Pharisee...RELIGIOUSLY ASTUTE. In utter darkness, but will never know because of his spiritual blindness.

> [28] For thou wilt light my candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

David knows where THE LIGHT COMES FROM....and because of that he changes from kid with the sheep and outlaw hiding in the caves to....

> [29] For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

A MIGHTY MAN OF VALOR. In GOD'S STRENGTH David can go beyond the limits of flesh and blood. All the GABOREM had it to some degree...Caleb and the GIANTS,

Shamgar and 600 Philistines… Sampson... before he wallowed into sin... so much for the LIE about ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED.

> [30] As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

Gee David, you were just getting good at how GOD used you. Why stop telling about your great victories...because David "KNEW" that it had nothing to do with David… anointed and beloved....IT WAS GOD...IS GOD...AND ALWAYS WILL BE GOD.

David knew it, so few church goers have ever "got" it. So look at verse 30 again.

30 As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

One verse, but three separate phrases and each one is revelatory. HIS WAY IS PERFECT....John 14

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

Here we are at the LAST SUPPER. Except for ol' Pete none of the boys had any revelation knowledge of who they had spent 3 years with. Now Pete was with

James and John at THE MOUNT OF TRANSFIGURATION. Yet nothing sank in.

James and John still were jockeying for places in HIS KINGDOM...and Pete was about to cut off an ear and then betray his Rebbe...his TEACHER... the MIRACLE WORKING MESSIAH....even with RHEMA...Pete was still struggling till the THIRD DAY....

THE WORD OF THE LORD IS TRIED....Psalm 12

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

John 1

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 5

[23] That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

[24] Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

[25] Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

There is absolutely nothing i can add to what JESUS HIMSELF SAID.... HE IS A BUCKLER/SHIELD for all who put their TRUST/FAITH in HIM...

Ephesians 6

[16] Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

And once again we find ourselves in Ephesians 6. Simple...GOD'S ways are all

Straight and FIT TOGETHER....because in HIS KINGDOM everything has PURPOSE.

So David is walking in REVELATION KNOWLEDGE. IS a man after GOD'S OWN HEART.

All that means is that he is a sinner saved by grace...and knows it...lives it.

So David can sing...

[31] For who is God save the LORD? Or who is a rock save our God?

Honest question. Solid declaration.

[32] It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

David knew that it is nothing to do with the kid watching the SHEEP or the kid killing GOLIATH the SON of ANAK. Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr----grandpappy/granduncle Caleb chased them out of HEBRON so David could impress fallen KING SAUL and THE ARMY OF ISRAEL....

In his own strength and skill, David was no match for a full grown lion, or bear, or GIANT. David knew it and acted BECAUSE of his relationship with SOMEONE WHO COULD DO IT...and infinitely more.

So here we see the GIANT KILLER....who knows the only way to struggle with GIANTS is to HAVE OUTSIDE HELP.

Old Dog V

For years the cult of spiritual warfare has been out there. People writing books about someone else in some other part of the world. How that person HEARD GOD... GOT DIVINE DIRECTIONS...and WON GREAT BATTLES. How many times have we heard about APPROPRIATING and UTILIZING "stuff" under the guise of "SPIRITUAL WARFARE", but never hear about foundational relationship with ABBA, or THE LAMB. Granted, it is all assumed....anyone who goes to see some "big gun" in the "spiritual warfare" camp has been called by GOD to do so. Or did they just go with friends because they were bored. Or maybe they liked the companionship of the men/women in their congregation that were the top of the pecking order. Or where they "pecked" into it?

Now there has been a battle "in the heavenlies" for centuries. It started in Genesis 3.

It ends in Rev 19. Now Paul tells us what we are up against...

> [12] For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

But Paul had to deal with some issues before he could get to the nitty gritty.

> [1] Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.
>
> [2] Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;
>
> [3] That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.
>
> [4] And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

These first 4 verses deal with our relationships in our own households.

Our parents and our children....to live as GOD desires for us there are promises... blessings.... coming our way. Study Deuteronomy 28 very seriously.

But after verse 5 it changes to a spiritual realm. Most never see it because they think Paul was teaching the EPHESIANS of the FIRST CENTURY.... people who lived when and where slavery was an acceptable practice and being a "servant" was as butler, cook, gardener, upstairs maid.... It is easy to ignore the RED LETTERS of Matthew 18 if you enjoy being served.

> [5] Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

Simple...be obedient to "natural" authority. Be single-minded to your boss or supervisor as you would unto CHRIST HIMSELF....

Old Dog V

Now comes the shift....

> [6] Not with eye service, as men pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; Paul is saying not to just go through the motions in order to "please" humans...he wants us to be "real"...in all aspects of our existence.

Somehow Paul sees that how our hearts are towards our GOD is how we will be seen....both by GOD and by THE WORLD. That is our daily WITNESS of THE GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM.

> [7] With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men: Whatsoever you do to the least of these....really means something to JESUS.

So what can be seen as all natural works/service/action has a definitively SPIRITUAL BEARING.

> [8] Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

Storing up your TREASURES in HEAVEN ignores one's background, one's diplomas or references. All is EQUAL OPPORTUNITY in HIS KINGDOM.

> [9] And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

Here we have "the rub" as Shakespeare called it. How can anyone "dead" in CHRIST desire to be served? How can anyone with any level of relationship with GOD/ DIETY/ HIS PRESENCE dare to LORD OVER anyone else...manipulate, coerce, control, exploit any one else. Especially SHEEP, CHILDREN, and SERVANTS?

That is a conundrum...

> [10] Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

Paul says...my brethren...my brothers and sisters...those united with him in SERVICE to CHRIST JESUS. But to whom are we to be strong in THE LORD and in THE POWER OF HIS MIGHT?

Verse 12 of course.

But there is someone/something else out there. First shows up in Genesis 3:14… the SEED OF THE SERPENT....

Galatians 2

[3] But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

[4] And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

[5] To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

Matthew 23

[29] "Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You build tombs for the prophets and decorate the graves of the righteous.

[30] And you say, 'If we had lived in the days of our forefathers, we would not have taken part with them in shedding the blood of the prophets.'

[31] So you testify against yourselves that you are the descendants of those who murdered the prophets.

[32] Fill up, then, the measure of the sin of your forefathers!

[33] "You snakes! You brood of vipers! How will you escape being condemned to hell?

[34] Therefore I am sending you prophets and wise men and teachers. Some of them you will kill and crucify; others you will flog in your synagogues and pursue from town to town.

The Matthew 23 i took from the NIV...in KJV it is basically the same...look at v33:

[33] Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

Brood...Generation...Seed...of THE SERPENT. They are the ones going to make war on THE TRUE SAINTS...THE TRUE BRETHREN.

And THE CHURCH will be targeted....and a lot of "so called saints" have not taken any of the warnings seriously. In fact, they have been taught false gospels and lies that tickle their ears and make them feel """"SO GOOD""""".... call it collateral damage...

selah

old dog

Spiritual Warfare 305

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

To comprehend the level of attacks that will befall the TRUE SAINTS OF GOD in these END TIMES/LAST DAYS all we need to do is look at David.

Psalm 18 speaks of a two way relationship between David and HIS LORD. It speaks of David's revelatory knowledge of GOD. It also speaks of what HIS GOD does for him... and through him.

You have to remember that King Saul was the KING after the People's HEART. When the people went to THE PROPHET SAMUEL and demanded a king like the pagans had, Samuel thought they were rejecting his work. Only GOD corrected Samuel and explained that what ISRAEL was rejecting was GOD'S PLAN. David was the man GOD intended to bring ISRAEL to the level they failed to reach under Joshua and THE JUDGES. King Saul started with an anointing and prophesied. When Saul decided when and where to ignore GOD'S WILL, he fell and was given a SPIRIT to torment him.

Now GOD "sent" that spirit unto Saul. David's music held it at bay, until Saul started taking David's popularity personally. And we all know how Saul ended.

So back to Psalm 18 and the next turn it takes.....

[33] He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.

The "hind" is an archaic term for deer. David is given swiftness and sureness of foot. Attributes quite useful in close combat. But then he speaks of BEING SET on THE HIGH PLACES. Here we have a classic double image. THE HIGH PLACES were a major place of idol worship. Of ASTROLOGY and DIVINATION. Of unholy rituals and debauchery to appease the "other gods" YHVH ADONAI had warned Moses and the children of Israel while still in the desert. It was this "worship of other gods" that brought trouble and misery to GOD'S COVENANT PEOPLE. In Rev 13 we are told that the FALSE PROPHET that "looked like a lamb" but had "the voice of the dragon" will strive to get the WHOLE WORLD to worship THE BEAST.

Here David is set upon THESE HIGH PLACES....you may ask why?

The HIGH GROUND is the choice to fight a battle. Forces the enemy to attack running uphill. Places David in the superior position in several ways.

[34] He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

All of this is so David could make war...against GOD'S enemies. Both in the natural world and the world of the SPIRIT. The terminology of "teacheth my hands to war" is most interesting. Easily you can take it that David was "taught" how to handle weapons. Sling, sword, bow and arrow were ancient weapons David would use. Yet the image of "to war" speaks of strategy... of command leadership...which brought David to a place people recognized. Yes, David was a great warrior, killing his thousands and ten thousands.

Yet in the caves men came to him out of their own troubles and became the core by which the ARMY OF ISRAEL was established. The ARMY that David led to victory, that was the foundation that Solomon used to expand THE KINGDOM. No earthly army wanted to fight it, so they married their daughters to Solomon and established agreements for peace and trade. In the second part of verse 34 we have the aspect of supernatural strength to go with speed and maneuverability. Now these alone should have sufficed to assure David victory. Only David knew better.

> 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.

Long before Paul penned his letter to Ephesus David understood the images Paul passed down to us...and added to it.

We are all given the SHIELD of GOD'S SALVATION... but DAVID acknowledges it is GOD'S RIGHT HAND...HIS MESSIAH...that holds him up. How did David see that a thousand years before the CHILD WAS BORN and THE SON GIVEN? Simple...RHEMA.

Now Verse 35 ends on a different note...YOUR GENTLENESS has made me great.

David's revelation of the GREAT AND TERRIBLE GOD is also a revelation of THE SHEPHERD and THE FRIEND....of THE ONE WHO CARES FOR DAVID....in spite of his sins and failings.

> 36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

First impression is this is sort of where we started....hind's feet....only it is not. Steps here is not where David places his feet...but on WHAT... STEPS are the means of climbing... going up.... Add to that David says that it was done so that his feet would not slip makes this important because it places David going UP. As in "LET US GO UP TO...." ....which is always the GOAL David desires, dreams of, sings about...THE HOUSE OF HIS GOD. Which is a strange way to end this section. Or maybe it is not. It all depends on what our purpose and reason for our belief systems is derived.

Old Dog V

What we desire to be....in HIS TIME.

selah

old dog

Spiritual Warfare 444 - The Steps Of The Conqueror

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

For years the AMERICAN ANTI-CHURCH has made big money on their game of SPIRITUAL WARFARE. They have peddled their wares far and wide for years. Tens of thousands of people have taken courses and attended conferences. Yet after all that has happened the state of THE SPIRTUAL STATUS of the AMERICAN NATION is abysmal. Crime is still endemic, Violence is everywhere, Drug use expands, and IMMORALITY is everywhere.

Now TAKE THE CHURCH. Half is liberal humanist... Half is some type of moderate/ conservative. In either half UNCLEAN and FAMILIAR spirits abide and prosper in either OPEN/BLATANT false doctrines and teachings, or HIDDEN/COVERT manipulation, control and seduction.

All of these crimes the ANTI-CHURCH and the AMERICAN SOCIETY in which it sprang up has been INDICTED shall now stand before THE JUDGE OF ETERNITY. IN HIS COURT THERE ARE NO PLEAS FOR LENIENCY BECAUSE HE JUDGES AND MAKES WAR IN RIGHTIOUSNESS.

Five times we have turned to Psalm 18 to understand how we, DAVID'S SEED can journey in his footsteps. Now this sixth lesson is actually the POST GRADUATE course of the curriculum. It is putting the first five lessons learned to actual use.

So we start with the next image in DAVID'S LIFE....

> [37] I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

David came to a point where he left the caves and ATTACKED ISRAEL'S ENEMIES. Here he speaks of PURSUING his enemies...chasing them down, hunting them out. No longer is he "hiding" no longer is he in the defensive position. Simply withstanding the plots and attacks are enough. Now he is HUNTING DOWN...running down his enemies and eating them.... "till they were consumed"…. DEVOURED.

> [38] I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

Here is an interesting image. David's foes were so badly wounded they lay helpless on the ground. Neither in verse 37 or verse 38 DOES DAVID SAY I SLEW MY ENEMIES ....KILLED 'EM ALL....WHIPED THEM ALL OUT. MAYBE IT WAS

BECAUSE HE HAD ENEMIES THAT COULD NOT BE KILLED....because they were SPIRIT...and not FLESH AND BLOOD.

> [39] For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

Once again we see DAVID acknowledging HIS STRENGTH is HIS GOD and not himself. He declares that THE GOD IN WHOM HE HAS PERSONAL REVELATION AND RELATIONSHIP subdued those who were a danger to DAVID.

> [40] Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me. Imagine your enemy at your feet, neck exposed, awaiting the execution richly deserved. David found his enemies just that way. SO...they cried for mercy...
>
> [41] They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

At this point DAVID had OVERCOME his FOES. He had complete victory. HE HAD CONQUERED. All because he had put HIS TRUST IN HIS GOD. Even "the fallen" called out to DAVID'S GOD...and GOD does not answer. "BUT LORD...LORD...."

> [42] Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets. BEATEN BADLY AND CAST OUT...sound familiar...
>
> [26] His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:
>
> [27] Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.
>
> [28] Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.
>
> [29] For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.
>
> [30] And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

The WICKED SERVANT gets the same treatment DAVID gave his ENEMIES.... SELAH....AMEN

> [43] Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

Now David speaks of the strivings with the people. Here David is talking of the NATURAL WORLD... David had defeated his foes in both THE NATURAL and the

SPIRIT...because HIS GOD gave him the victory. EVERY KNEE BOWED TO DAVID...and HIS SEED.

> 44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.
>
> 45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places. They hear and obey. They accept DAVID'S AUTHORITY over them. They are submitted to HIM as GOD'S SOVEREIGN. Even strangers who have fled out of the land FEAR his dominion.

I wonder how fearful of THE ANTI-CHURCH are the POWERS OF DARKNESS? Do PRINCIPALITIES tremble when NICOLAOTIN OVERLORDS try to shout them down?

> 35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?
>
> 36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.
>
> 37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.
>
> 38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,
>
> 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

VICTORY IN JESUS...TO OVERCOME...is wonderful.

BUT IS IT ALL WE ARE CALLED TO DO?

Each SHEEP and each CHILD and each servant must choose for themselves.

selah

Spiritual Warfare Final Lesson - The Warrior In His Spirit

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

For years the AMERICAN CHURCH has been replacing GOD in the hearts and minds of the FLOCK. That is why there are really few sheep out there roaming around grazing freely. Oh yes, there are lots of sheep out there. It's just that they are all safely locked into pens controlled by businessmen who know where there profit margins lies. They know exactly when to fleece the flock, and when to slaughter the best quality lamb or mutton.

From the sheepdog point of view, neither is very supportive of individuals.

The AMERICAN CHURCH has found the crux of the issue and taken full advantage of it. The GOSPEL of the KINGDOM is not a tool for salvation alone. It is a template of REBIRTH, MATURATION, and eventual CONQUEST. A planned progression of events that would lead a sinner doomed to ETERNAL FIERY JUDGMENT to the paths of SALVATION, SURVIVAL and VICTORY. The KEY is they all start with "FOLLOW ME". We all started with THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT bringing us...knowingly or not even aware...to the point of awareness of personal culpability. Culpability simply means that whatever we have done wrong to ourselves and others is our own fault, and we will be held responsible ...accountable for what we have done.

So we are all brought to the same point. We are all rotten, dirty, sinners deserving of GOD'S WRATH. Now many men say "we weren't that bad"...or "it was not your fault".... Those are LIES. PLAIN...SIMPLE...LIES... THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT says you are guilty...MAN says no you are not. WHO DO YOU BELIEVE?

Now if we are all guilty and doomed to eternal punishment we are in desperate need of a SAVIOR...a REDEEMER...a FRIEND who will take our BURDEN and lead us out of our PERSONAL PIT. The only problem is we have to be aware of our PIT and our coming PUNISHMENT.

So all BELIEVERS have been pulled out of their pits. No one any better or worse than any other. MAN likes self-help books and strategies which tells you how to save and help yourself. TOO BAD they tend to leave JESUS behind.

JESUS said MY SHEEP HEAR MY VOICE and THEY FOLLOW ME. Sheep that are told the LIE that all they have to do is sit there and listen to, submit to, and give undying devotion to man...will never leave that PIT to follow THEIR SAVIOR.

So all we have are a few scruffy sheep that got loose from their SLAUGHTER PENS and follow hard on HIS HEELS. It is here where the first transformation takes place. The SHEEP who heard HIS VOICE begin to recognize individual WORDS. And "suddenly" HIS SHEEP become LITTLE CHILDREN. Children that listen...learn ... and obey. In the SPIRITUAL as it is in THE NATURAL Children grow up and make decisions. The CHILDREN are given a CHOICE...do THEY SERVE THE GOD WHO GAVE THEM SALVATION, LED THEM THROUGH the WILDERNESS and HAS CLOTHED AND FED THEM IN HIS WORD...or do THEY SERVE THEMSELVES?

They can become HIS SERVANTS...or fall away. Angry, despondent, and quite often vindictive. Spoiled children either grow up and accept responsibility and accountability...or become psychopaths...sociopaths that CALL "GOOD EVIL and EVIL GOOD".

Like the Disciples, all servants can be called FRIEND at some point in their journey. It takes time and lots of healing as we go from GLORY TO GLORY. But when we do this we find others have walked before us. One of The First Was DAVID. And Psalm 18 is his story...his song...of DAVID and HIS GOD, together.

> [46] The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

DAVID'S LORD is THE LIVING GOD...THE GOD "I AM"... WHO WAS, IS, and will ALWAYS BE.

DAVID BLESSES THE ROCK...that HE STANDS ON...is able TO BUILD ON...THAT SPRINGS FORTH LIVING WATER that gives DAVID LIFE ETERNAL.

Then DAVID EXALTS THIS GOD WHO SAVED HIM.... no big deal...GOD SAVED ME...SO I LOVE HIM...ADORE HIM ...OBEY HIM...FOLLOW HIM FOREVER… SINGING FOREVER.

> [47] It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

David removes himself from hard feelings for his foes, his enemies, the wicked types that plotted and planned his destruction...WHY? It is not natural for man to want to get even...pay back... Of course it isn't if all you see is you against them. One of THE FIRST THINGS GOD REVEALED to David was that David was not ALONE. That HE had a GOD that was very close and personal. AND DAVID SAW EXACTLY WHAT HAPPENED TO MEN WHO HAD TO GET TO HIM THROUGH HIS GOD. SELAH PEOPLE...SELAH LONG and HARD. TO GO AFTER DAVID....you had to go THROUGH HIS GOD. NEVER HAPPENED... and THE PRICE YOU PAID WAS ENORMOUS... GOD PUT DAVID'S FOOT ON YOUR NECK...again and again.

WHO IN THEIR DOUBLEMINDED INSANITY wants THE LIVING GOD wanting HIS VENGENCE ON YOU?

Again SELAH.

> 48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

David does not hide the fact that it WAS GOD who delivered him, pulled him out of bad situation after bad situation. But he also tells us that it is GOD that LIFTED HIM UP as in "out of the pit"...the trap enemies both natural and spiritual built to destroy him. David ends this by distinguishing it is from VIOLENT MEN that GOD has saved him from . Men like NIMROD...ESSAU... GOLIATH...even ABSALAM...his own son.

Who has set traps for you that GOD has saved YOU FROM?

> 49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

ONCE AGAIN DAVID uses all of this to stand up and sing...to sing his THANKS for THE DEEDS GOD HAS DONE FOR HIM...ever try it yourself? NO? ....pity... Now DAVID says that he does his singing "among the heathen". DAVID does not worship in the CHOIR LOFT... he goes out where there are goats who have no inkling how GREAT HIS GOD IS....except that DAVID IS STILL STANDING AND SINGING...and all THE VIOLENT MEN LAY SLAUGHTERED all around.

So imagine DAVID standing and singing...I SING PRAISES TO YOUR NAME, OH GOD, PRAISES TO YOUR NAME, OH LORD...FOR YOUR NAME IS GREAT...AND WORTHY OF ALL PRAISE.

That is THE SECRET OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE... GOD REVEALS HIS NAME TO YOU...AND THEN SHOWS YOU WHAT IT MEANS...IN EXTREME DETAIL...UP CLOSE… AND VERY PERSONAL.

Anyone getting this?

Regretfully i doubt it... because the final verse is a WOWSER...

> 50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

VERSE 50 is MESSIANIC PROPHECY.

THE "HE" HERE is DAVID'S GOD...who gives unto HIS KING....GREAT DELIVERANCE... Isaiah 9 says THAT A CHILD WOULD BE BORN... BUT A SON GIVEN...ON WHOSE AUTHORITY is our SALVATION. OUR SAVIOR...and our

KING.. THIS KING IS GOD'S ANOINTED ONE...MESSIAH...WHO HOLDS GOD'S MERCY...unto DAVID and his "seed" """"FOR EVERMORE""""… ETERNAL COVENANT.

DAVID KNEW THAT THIS WAS WORTH SINGING ABOUT. THE PROMISE OF GOD...UNTO DAVID...AND DAVID ALONE... because DAVID LOVED GOD...and GOD LOVED DAVID.

From Jesse's pasture where THE PROPHET found him with THE SHEEP...to the THRONE over JERUSALEM...was a long hard JOURNEY. IT WAS NEVER INTENDED TO BE ANYTHING ELSE... the MAN or WOMAN that FOLLOWS THE ANOINTED ONE FROM PIT TO ETERNITY must be of THE SAME STUFF that was in DAVID.

Willing to LOVE and to WORSHIP with all HIS HEART, HIS SOUL, HIS MIND, and HIS STRENGTH...

David may have fought numerous battles and won many campaigns. BUT he knew GOD WAS HIS SOURCE OF VICTORY.

SALVATION...SURVIVAL...VICTORY...DOMINION... a simple path for a simple shepherd boy...because it was never the shepherd boy...it was ADONAI ELOHIM ELYON.

ALWAYS WAS...ALWAYS WILL BE.

THAT IS HOW 'we' BATTLE.

THAT IS HOW 'we' WIN.

WE FEW...WE BAND OF BROTHERS...

WARRIORS in HIS STRENGTH and HIS SPIRIT.

DEAD MEN...one and all.

Who SING PRAISES TO HIS NAME...

baruch ha ba BASHEM ADONAI...

selah

Listening To The Wind Chimes

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

A SHORT VISION AND RHEMA…

It is TUESDAY...It is DECEMBER 7th...I just got off the phone with my friend Harley. At the beginning of the conversation he mentioned just watching an EAGLE fly overhead. He mentioned the local squirrels and birds who usually were active at this time of day had all hunkered down until THE PREDATOR was no longer around. While we talked I could hear the wind was just tearing through the wind chimes on the front of the house. Continuously chiming for all the time we were on the phone. From the sound of the wind we were getting gusts of 40-50 miles per hour. As I sat and watched out the front of my house I watched the 3 sets of wind chimes spin and move with the wind. With each gust the chimes moved and the house creaked. And me being the perpetual optimist thought, HOW MUCH COULD THIS HOUSE TAKE? The thought centered around "wind". Throughout the time I was on the phone I had noticed two things. The gusts were definitely getting stronger, and the dog was not in any of her usual places. I found her in the bedroom on the floor with her head down and tail unmoving. My wife was pleasantly snoring away and oblivious to the wind or the dog's unease. So I left the two of them upstairs and went back to watch the wind.

So far today I have kept the TV off, ran two short errands and stayed still and quiet. Today is TUESDAY. It is also PEARL HARBOR DAY. As I pondered that I had a little journey. Where I had been looking through a large windowed vista, what was now before me was open. A strong cold wind was blowing as I looked out into a rainy, gloomy world. Like in my home, I was looking down. And instead of a road and other houses, all I saw was darkness.

What I was looking through was an opening in a stone wall. Over my head was a ceiling of sorts. So I was standing in a window of a keep or a well built walled area. My first thought was "interesting". Then I heard a shout.. "THE BARBARIANS ARE AT THE GATE".... My first thought was whether they "brought their invitations this time". At that time I heard running footsteps overhead. Obviously someone was awake and sober...and ready. It was then I heard a familiar voice ask a question: "WITH THE BARBARIANS AT YOUR GATES, WHAT DO YOU DO WITH THE PSYCHOPATHS AND SOCIOPATHS INSIDE?"

You can plan to defend yourself from outside attack. But what do you do with the PREDATORS already inside? Harley's EAGLE soared overhead. Everything vulnerable

found a bolt hole. When the EAGLE left the area, or found his dinner elsewhere, things would return to normal.

It all depends what NORMAL means.

There was a time where a people lived in PEACE and Safety. They worked hard and watched the world around them. Some watched the events of the world and voiced their concern. Some said if we stay out of other people's situations their problems would never concern us. They called themselves isolationists.

Then one day word came that one of their cities had been attacked, their fleet was decimated, and war had come to them. FDR said that December 7th was a day of INFAMY....a day that should never be forgotten. Later we found that THE AXIS nations had developed extensive networks for espionage and sabotage against this people who had been content to sit and watch.

I share this VISION and RHEMA with all who have eyes to see and ears to here. There is coming a time where we all will have to have an answer to HIS QUESTION.

Selah bob, an old dog

Another Milestone.....on the ROAD to.....

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

A number of years ago I had an excellent vision of a steer being torn apart....literally before my eyes. Since that time when things occur in the natural world people would ask "where are we...". When dealing with spiritual imagery there are rare occurrences in the physical realm that validate what we are shown in the SPIRIT. Yesterday we came close, but the "markets" pulled back. But at the close today Silver closed above $8.00/once. Here are the #'s for today's closing as supplied by the TULVING COMPANY. This is not an advertisement....just that on the WWW there are companies giving information out freely. Closing Bullion Prices For Friday, December 3, 2004 Change From Previous Day

Gold $455.50 +5.00

Silver $8.01 +.09

Platinum $875.00 -9.00

Palladium $205.00 -2.00

Gold increased $5.00....more than 1%.... Silver increased 9 cents....also more than 1%.... at the same time "THE MARKETS" are "on the RISE".... what is plummeting is the VALUE OF THE DOLLAR.

Back in 2000 Gold was down to $230. For almost 10 years Silver stayed below $5....usually well below. In the last 12 months Silver passed $5 and climbed to now $8. In the last 6 months Gold has increased almost $100. We all know crude oil is staying around $47 a barrel.

Am I saying to go out and buy OIL, GOLD, or SILVER.... NO, what I am saying is we have reached a MILESTONE.

James 5 1 Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. 2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. 3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. 4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. 5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. 6 Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you. 7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the

Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

Actually all of JAMES 5 is applicable in the days and weeks ahead. Forget months and years children....TROUBLE is at the door....not still far off as some wish.

I will share with you an astute section of prophetic scripture...most have taught that ALAS BABYLON is all about that ONE DAY....actually they miss a few important points....please study....

> 4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. 5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. 6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. 7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. 8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her. 9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, 10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come. 11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: 12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. 14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all. 15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing, 16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls! 17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off, 18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!

Old Dog V

Verses 4-7 has been the call THE TRUE SERVANTS have been sounding over and over for years. Verse 8 SPEAKS of THE DAY...Historically the US of A has a number of DAYS....we remember...BLACK TUESDAY... DECEMBER 7th....and 9/11....actually Tuesday has had a few negative things about it. 1929....2001... As bad as we perceive BLACK TUESDAY Sept 11th 2001... 1929 was something else. It is remembered as Tuesday Oct 29th...but it started on Oct 21....that the market dropped...and on Oct 24 dropped again....and all the "king's horses" and all the "king's men" could not prevent Oct 29th. So there were really TWO BLACK TUESDAYS and a BLACK THURSDAY all in one week of time.

But you have to understand was that BLACK TUESDAY was merely the beginning of a downward spiral that did not hit bottom till JULY 1932....about 3 1/2 years.

Babylon had "plagues"....and she will burn a long, long time. Lots of people will witness it...be aware of it....but no where does it say that it will bring about a HUMONGOUS END TIME REVIVAL....too many people upset at loosing all that they had fought and killed for....true misery...just no repentance.

So we hit a bump in the road... things can only get better will be heard once things start. But people tend to want to hear LIES when the TRUTH HURTS. Selah

old dog

Being Under The Altar

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

Sometimes things sneak in unexpected. For years men have interpreted the possibilities of the GREAT MULTITUDE...in REV 7...

> 9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; 10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. 11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, 12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. 13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. 15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. 16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

These CAME OUT OF...THE GREAT TRIBULATION.... they are not the same as REV 6...

> 9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: 10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? 11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

Now 6 precedes 7....so early in the END TIMES we see those UNDER THE ALTER...who ARE GIVEN WHITE ROBES. they did not have to wash their own robes.... YET....why when I read REV 6 & 7 I always seem to "look back" to Ezekiel 9?

Old Dog V

THE PARTY CAN NOT BEGIN TILL GOD GETS HIS.... sort of like MALACHI 3:16 & 17 & 18....

So ever "see yourself" UNDER THE ALTER? It is an interesting place for viewing what will be… Sort of exclusive ringside seats....

Now you really have to ask yourself about whether you are ready to anti up the PRICE OF ADMISSION.

Strange image for END TIMES DISCUSSION? maybe not

Selah ya'll

The Humongous End Time Revival

Bob Neumann, 12/2004

Dear Stephen and the WPA, What I meant about THE HUMONGOUS END TIME REVIVAL was the much hyped idea that certain television and radio ministries have that "just before JESUS comes" all the sinners "out there" will suddenly "see the LIGHT" and turn on the TV. And there they will be...because your "support" will buy them the TV TIME..... Scripture does say that at "the end"...times will be perilous...STUDY 2 Timothy 3... Scripture also says that GOD will "turn them over".... STUDY THE END OF ROMANS 1..... STUDY THE BOOK OF JUDE.…

Now we are talking about general society....and the "opposition"....they ARE NOT part of ABBA'S HOUSE. Yet we are told by JESUS HIMSELF that there are EVIL SERVANTS...WICKED SERVANTS...LAZY SERVANTS... we are also told a PARABLE in MATTHEW, MARK, and LUKE about "husbandmen". Here is how DR LUKE TELLS IT.…

> 9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time. 10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty. 11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty. 12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out. 13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him. 14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. 15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid. 17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

STUDY WHAT PRECEDED THIS PARABLE....

HEBREW 6 asks us what if a SERVANT turns ROGUE... please STUDY IT...

Personally...I like what is taught in REV 6 about THE END TIME HARVEST...it just is not quite what the MEDIA MIGHTY SEE AHEAD...

> [9] And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: 10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? 11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled. 12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; 13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. 14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. 15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; 16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: 17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

Just take verses 16 & 17...NO REPENTANCE....

STUDY REV 14....and REMEMBER that all will be SEALED. EITHER EZEKIEL 9 SEALING … or REV 13 & 14...

NOW THERE IS ONLY ONE BIG-TIME HARVEST IN THE END.... and it does not come from AMERICAN TELEVANGELISTS...

> [10] And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Does not line up with anybody hitting people up for the LAST BIG REVIVAL SHOW…

Nobody Is Listening (The Leaking Boat - The Muppet ...)

Bob Neumann

(The Leaking Boat - The Muppet Glee Club - The Great Gonzo - Preparations)

Dear WPA,

It is funny how often over the years i have heard the phrase "the DUMBING DOWN of AMERICA". Recently a book came out titled "The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America". REALLY! Anyone over 40 who could look back at what used to be and sees what is now knows it could not have been an accident. But then again we have 3 generations of LIBERAL HUMANISTS who have exhorted and edified the underachiever and the slacker telling them they are not to blame...they can not be accountable for their actions.

Funny how that leaked into religion.

Last week i had three STRANGE ENCOUNTERS....each unique...each interesting...but all 3 were a pattern. BUT THE MOST HIGH GOD had a couple of axes to grind and it took a few responses to these "posts" to show me where next to go.

Now if i was trying to make this up on my own i sure would have made myself look more spiritual...nah... but i doubt i would have picked KERMIT THE FROG as an IMAGE that would impress all the PROPHTES and WATCHMEN here assembled… only it is funny how it all fits....sort of...

Now i know everyone out there on the WPA has problems reading more than 30 seconds...so i will end here and let you all get your courage up for what is coming.

dog

Any President with the last name "Bush". Just because you happen to be near the front of a flock of sheep, it doesn't mean that you are a leader.

FIRST IMAGE

Okay WPA,

THE LEAKING BOAT...

Is an image...AMERIKA...ORGANIZED RELIGION....WPA.... GLOBAL ECONOMY …. anything your little heart of hearts would like it to be... I am concerned...because i got concerned...that is why i am taking time and energy attempting to "communicate" with you people...remember this term... "you people".

Old Dog V

The boat is leaking...sinking...THE KING OF GLORY KNOWS...and will do nothing to stop it.... still i am concerned...HE is aware of all i am praying....but it does not matter... WHY? ? ? ? ?

BECAUSE IT IS IN THE SCRIPT.....IT IS WRITTEN.… like BIBLE...PROPHECY?

Okay...what is the lesson in this FIRST IMAGE... Hit it Will...

All the world's a stage, And all the men and women merely players: ...everything is scripted and we all have a part...

They have their exits and their entrances; ....we have our seasons and times...when we walk into the action and when we walk away. WHEN THE KING SAYS WALK AWAY...do so...

And one man in his time plays many parts, ...this is important....we have many GIFTS and OFFICES which must come of use in their PROPER TIMES AND SEASONS ...

His acts being seven ages.

...SEVEN IS THE # OF PERFECTION...THE PERFECTION OF THE SAINTS....that is where all this started weeks ago and where have we actually gotten... THE SEVEN AGES is GROWING UP...MATURING...

That wasn't so hard...or was it?

Dog...not getting any younger…

SECOND IMAGE

Dear WPA...

THE MUPPET GLEE CLUB....like the WPA. All were standing properly dressed and in their positions. Yet when THE CONDUCTOR raised the BATON no one had a clue what a GLEE CLUB actually did. Usually a "glee club" are a group of people who like to sing. They work together for HARMONY and to sound as ONE. They choose to be part of something...to work together by practicing and preparing.

Now WPA....WATCHMEN....PROPHETS...ASSEMBLY... really. Some came with titles and 30 years of being "saved". Some are new out of the ashes....

Then i get THE BELL CURVE...how DUMBED DOWN do we have to make THE SIMPLICITY OF CHRIST for so called watchmen and prophets to grasp what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has been leading STEPHEN BENING to do with this group?

Old Dog V

Once we got to the point where just talking about THE GIFT OF DISCERNMENT crumbled to whether we even HEAR GOD...

If the MUPPETS could not get simple points across to those with minimal if any discernment...what next? VEGGIE TALES?

Hi bob the tomato here...

Oh LORD, HAVE MERCY

bob

FINAL IMAGE

THE GREAT GONZO...

Dear WPA....

Like the schools of THE PROPHETS in BETHEL and JERICO you might know something is about to happen. But that is about all you got...right. Someone says EARTHQUAKE on the 19th and you forward and forward and look for confirming divinations... prognostications.

Now when said warnings immediately are followed by "well maybe not this year"…. anyone get a RED FLAG? A feeling of "something fishey here?"

That is the simplist level of discernment.

THE GREAT GONZO is a "performer"...a chicken juggler. He loves his chicken...the chicken love him. THINK PEOPLE...THINK OF SHEEP...SHEPHERD. SHEEP DUMB... DEFENSELESS... CHICKEN...STUPID...and yes JAN...they are chickens....but you missed the point.

I meet GONZO...it is a different boat...tossed by every wave and every wind. All i asked is aren't we going somewhere? GONZO got REVELATION and went down to the galley oars. The chickens rowed because HE ASKS THEM TO...ENCOURAGES THEM...no force used or even needed.

Now all you people have made Stephen reword the THIRD Goal because.… intimidation… fear of leadership… old abuses... or just plain stiffnecked and manipulative? At LEAST GONZO got the boat/ship/assembly moving.... it is no longer at the mercy of wind and wave.

And maybe he has FAITH that THE HAND will guide the TILLER and one greater than all of us together WILL PLOT OUR COURSE.

Old Dog V

I have one more thing to post... after that you people are all on your own...

bob neumann

marion, nc

PREPARATIONS

To the people of THE WPA...

Beware of the scoffers and the mockers....those that deny the things they said and those who run with them.

Randy and Stephen have tried to warn and make people think. In spite of the fact that most of you seem to want to stay under the age of accountability, this post is more meat than milk. So kiddies....go off to beddie-bye....

For years the church has taught on the triune nature of man...three parts...body, mind, and soul. You can interchange soul and spirit...

PREPERATIONS for events to come must be made for all three parts of your existence. Fail to prepare any of the three and you fail for all. In the natural you have to have contingencies for "all" possibilities. Randy posed a question of what would we do if an EMP at 200 miles above the UNITED STATES OCCURED.

Randy knows that a strong enough WPA in the right place can shut down most of the country. Today while writing an earlier post the power went out in my neighborhood. Construction crews cut power to a whole area. Now if it had been an EMP....the power would go down and not come back. Actually even if it did, it would not matter because most of my "stuff" would be permanently "fried". My car would be dead...as would my truck. All communications are gone. All electricity is gone.

The world as we have known it is over...for good.

So where are you...what will you do....wrong question. WHAT CAN YOU DO WITH WHO YOU ARE AND WHAT YOU KNOW AND WHAT YOU HAVE DONE...before things happen.

CONTINGINCIES....

Plans for things that can/could/might/will eventually happen if you are believers in what JESUS warned us of.

BODY...

Maslov's Hierarchy of NEEDS....

Old Dog V

Physiological Needs

Air Water Food Sleep

Safety Needs...Social Needs...Esteem Needs....

Self-Actualization.

Once you meet the Physiological and Safety needs the MIND and SPIRIT are necessary areas that must be met.

So prepare...but what do you do when there is no technology to communicate with others. When the society we were "used" to reverts to survival from day to day in what is now a hostile environment.

I have been pondering this for 30 years...not because i wanted to...but because there was a GREATER ONE who had plans long before i understood what faith was and in WHOM to place THIS FAITH....TRUST.

So good luck to you all.... growing up is such a hard thing

bob Neumann

A Vision And A Word

Bob Neumann, 1/2005

In the last week I have gotten my share of "new years" greetings. People who all are wishing me prosperity and good fortune in the "coming year". Being of my a typical "scrooge" mentality, I have returned the smiles and best wishes from people for the last few weeks in an increasing grudgingly manner. I do not desire bad feelings between myself and others, so I keep my mouth shut. Accept overly repeated comments of merry this and happy that....but I wonder....what people would say if I shared my thoughts.

I suppose if I just went along with the flow I could have wished all my Wiccan, Neo-Pagan, and Goth co-workers with...Happy Winter Solstice... or Have a Rockin' Saturnalia.... I guess I could mumble ancient benedictions about Bacchus, Janus and the goddess Fortuna..... but none of my co-workers are out-of the-closet pagans. All seems to be some of the more common brands of Christian that are endemic to my area. They all look the same, no matter what day of the week it is. So I am always puzzled by their doctrines...or lack there of. So to wish upon them the blessings of ancient pagan deities because they hold these times in high regard lacks something. Likewise I am no longer comfortable faking it. Even saying HAPPY NEW YEAR right now feels just plain wrong. Sort of like wishing Aztecs, Omecs, and Mayans that they do not run out of virgins for their MOON FESTIVAL. YUCK...

SO....I have sat in this growing funk and got into a strange spiral of thought. If we disregard what is important to a MOST HOLY GOD, what in deed does HE OWE US? Now that gave me cold goose bumps up and down my spine. GOD'S year revolves around HIS FEASTS...the "MO'EDIM". Has nothing to do with equinoxes and solstices. THE FEASTS are based on THE RAIN and THE HARVEST. SO...I have pondered what my GOD was doing. SO...I stepped aside and began a fast and a wait. Only nether lasted very long....things being what they may....and I got a song...an old tune... Had it for a day or two before the VISION came....

THE VISION I was simply watching a "stage" and an instrumental version of the "song" was being played. Two "men" stepped forward and each were hit by bright spot lights. Each wore expensive three piece suits. Each was perfectly "groomed". Each held a microphone. Now I "saw" their mouths moving, and I heard nothing. I "saw" them gesture and move to the "audience" I never saw or heard. It is here where I heard THE LAMB SPEAK.... THE WORD ""ALL YOU WILL GET IS A LOT OF " "SHUCK" AND "JIVE" " IN 2005!""

Old Dog V

And that was it.

At first I wondered which of the two was SHUCK...and who was JIVE.... only it did not matter...

And the song was from a movie called SATURDAY NIGHT FEVER... it was STAYIN' ALIVE... now this movie had two other songs by THE BROTHERS GIBB worthy of some thought... HOW DEEP IS YOUR LOVE... and JIVE TALKIN'....

So...in keeping with the ancient traditions of this "season".... I give to all this VISION....and a message from THE LAMB for the next solar cycle.... WASSAIL, y'all dog

The Doctrine Of Acceptance

Bob Neumann, 2006

When i was first shown THE DOCTRINE OF ACCEPTANCE I was given a fairly clear explanation. Since then I have been shown that this DOCTRINE is more insidious and has two aspects, edges.

The first aspect is that for anyone to be in covenant with me they must support everything i believe and preach. You can not argue with me or question me for i have the ONLY "true" revelation. Everyone else is in error and will be cast into hell forever. I am the final word and the only word on any and all subjects because i am GOD'S CHOSEN. GOD can only talk through me, so listen to every word i say.

At first glance you would say that's crazy! And one could wonder how anyone could fall into such an obvious trap. Well it was not so obvious in the beginning. Maybe in the very, very beginning GOD could have been there. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT might have been LIVING AND ACTIVE.…

But something went wrong somewhere. Over time the servant decided to be master. Started to listen to "other voices" and began to believe what "they" were telling him. Or her. The enemy is equal opportunity.

In the last few years i began to see the other ASPECT to this ABOMINATION. In the Book of JOB ha'Satan answers THE MOST HIGH that he has been walking to and fro across the planet earth. Look at something Peter said…

> [1] Pe 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:
>
> [1] Pe 5:9 Whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

Last week THE LORD reminded me that the enemy is always in the hunt for the lost and the hurting.

Those who are caught up in the controlling and manipulation that THE DOCTRINE OF ACCEPTANCE creates openly search for those who are battered and bruised, lost and alone. They say, WE WILL LOVE YOU and CARE FOR YOU. We will "accept" you among us and treat you with the acceptance you have never had. Only later on does the manipulation and control come into play, and by then those who were lost and alone, bruised and hurting are eager to support this doctrine because it "worked" for them.

Old Dog V

Some may say, GEE BOB, you are talking about some crazy cult. And you are right. All "crazy cults" started here and eventually ended up on CNN NEWS. But most who have built on THE DOCTRINE OF ACCEPTANCE are cunning and know when to slow it down and stay hidden.

So briefly, that is it. Each group that builds on THE DOCTRINE OF ACCEPTANCE tailors it to fit themselves perfectly. They answer to nobody but themselves. So no two will ever look exactly alike.

Something to ponder.

selah bob neumann

The Harlot Church and The Second Thunder

Bob Neumann, February 20, 2006

(This was sent to members of the WPA...bob)

It has been over seven years since the Second Thunder. When it was first published on the Internet there were a few questions about “the four dogs”. It seems that the most asked was about THE TRADITION OF TITHING. No one seemed to want to talk about the GOSPEL OF PROSPERITY. Back then it was gaining acceptance and popularity in the “spirit filled church”. Anyone remember a little book called THE PRAYER OF JABEZ. Follow the “instructions” and you too could become wealthy as Jabez. The only ones who got wealthy where the ones who sold it to a gullible church.

But let's go back to the SECOND THUNDER and what occurred at the end.

“With this I was instructed to look again at the “dogs” and as one would pass THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT named them for me. Some where “doctrines”, and some had the label of “gospel”. Others HE called “dogmas” and “traditions”. It was as if every lie taught to a child of GOD in 4000 years had been chronicled and categorized. It took little time for my spirit to be burdened and grieved by the very length and depth of this list. Somewhere the long parade of dogs slowed and the last four stood alone.”

Few people noticed that there were a whole lot of “Demonic images” that was focused in the form of “dogs”. I was directed to discuss only four.

THESE, SON, ARE THE DOCTRINES OF THE END DAYS.

THE FIRST IS A GOSPEL OF PROSPERITY....

THE SECOND IS THE DOCTRINE OF ACCEPTANCE.....

THE THIRD IS THE TRADITION OF TITHING.....

THE FOURTH IS THE THEORY OF DOMINION THEOLOGY.....

The reason for why I was shown these four and told to address them? THE LORD'S answer was “These are the doctrines man uses to control and harvest the flock.” First is CONTROL... then comes HARVEST.... think about the idea of HARVEST. How do you HARVEST a flock of sheep. Think about it.

But now look at what THE LORD says next: “Each started in the WORD and has been perverted and manipulated to serve the enemy.”

In other words, All Four started right and got TWISTED... PERVERTED.... and this is important because all four obscure THE TRUTH and gives to THE APOSTATE... THE HARLOT CHURCH an alternative to THE WORD OF GOD.

Now what is important, is the last thing I was told. “These and all the others will be exposed and destroyed in the days ahead.”

Ponder that....

Now what do you wish to do first?

Selah

The Gospel Of American Prosperity

Bob Neumann, February 25, 2006

For years we have heard through radio and TV the main speakers for what is called "THE PROSPERITY GOSPEL". On the surface you can find hundreds of people who oppose it and written their positions easily found on the internet. The problem is that it is but an extensive study of what created and pushed this deception that is needed.

In America 100 years ago the prevelant "gospel" was based on everyone reading their bible and following the classic teachings of Calvin and Knox. A man worked and established his farm, his trade, and his business. Honesty and integrity were major virtues that they taught their children. People prayed for their daily bread and "enough". 100 years ago AMERICA was not perfect. It's government and it's leaders were as corrupt then as they are now.

But pre-WW1 America the institution of THE CHURCH was what built hospitals and orphanages. They took care of the elderly and feeble. Communities would come together to build. Hospitals and orphanages carried names like MOUNT SINAI were built by Jewish Communities. Many hospitals were simply "Baptist", "Methodist", and "Presbyterian".

Roman Catholics built thousands and staffed them. Some hospitals like "CEDARS OF LEBANON" were built by Lebanese christians who had emigrated to the LAND OF OPPORTUNITY.

So the question is WHAT HAPPENED? The only answer I have found is POWER AND PROSPERITY. At the end of WWII most americans had survived 2 world wars and THE GREAT DEPRESSION. The UNITED STATES was the world power of FREEDOM. At that point of time the US was an industrial and agricultural juggernaut. Research and Development was strong points in corporations and universities. But we were the VICTORS and the only place on the planet not devastated by war. No need to rebuild. So instead of rebuilding we became the AMERICA of THE "50's".... IKE, TV, and THE GOOD LIFE.

In the 1950's America saw a change in "CHRISTIAN THINKING". In 1952 Norman Vincent Peale wrote the book "The Power of Positive Thinking" based on his work in freudian psychology in the late '30's. He "created" the deceptions of positive thinking and positive confession philosophy. And out of nowhere a "new false gospel" was created, the "SELF-ESTEEM" gospel and the CHURCH became a source of "SELF-HELP" books, seminars and programs.

Old Dog V

Dr Peale coined for us the CHRISTIAN PSYCHOLOGY still popular today. He openly taught spiritual visualization and positive imaging. Dr Peale was a Mason and a mainstay in what we now call THE NEW AGE. He saw the effectiveness of NAZI PROPOGANDA and developed strong RADIO and TELEVISION adjuncts to his newsletter.

Those who openly followed him like Robert Schuller continued to use TV, RADIO, and publications to continue to spread their visibility in the market place. Today those who follow and preach the doctrines of positive confession, spiritual visualization are taking forth the GOSPEL OF PROSPERITY to the world.

Only the PROSPERITY GOSPEL can only appear to work in AMERICA. Please look at the term "appear". The AMERICA of today is so different from 100 years ago one would struggle to see how much change can come in as few as 3 generations. No longer is AMERICA the industrial and agricultural giant we were only 60 years ago. And the gulf between those who have and those who have not increases yearly. This gulf is seen in our communities, our churches and our politics.

For the last 20 years the political parties have ridden "the church" to victory and the WHITE HOUSE. The political LEFT consolidated the LIBERAL AMERICAN CHURCH composed of churches who preach a Liberal, Humanistic Gospel. Few of these churches teach a "properity gospel" because of their desire to allow government to "bless them".

On the other hand RIGHT WING CONSERVATIVES went out to look for FUDAMENTALISTIC OLD-FASHIONED RELIGION. What they got was a lot of old-mainliners and a bunch of new PROSPERITY PREACHERS.

While each of these people have their own twist and turn to the PROPERITY MESSAGE, they all come down to 3 cardinal points. No two people exactly the same.

1) GOD wants us "all" to prosper. Being poor is a SIN. Our lives should be of ABUNDANCE which shows that we are blessed.

2) We reap as we sow. Put you money into the "fallow ground" and GOD MUST open "THE WINDOWS OF HEAVEN".

3) If you fail to be blessed, to prosper, to live in abundance it is your own fault. You have "hidden sin" or, even worse, a "LACK OF FAITH".

Now this "LACK OF FAITH" situation is what "HEALING MINISTRIES" use when people fail to be healed who attend their "meetings".

Old Dog V

Now the PROSPERITY PEOPLE have an answer to anyone who “LACKS FAITH”....give more...give till it hurts... GIVE SACRAFICIALLY. So the only one who is sure of getting ahead is the ministry.

Now anyone could preach a GOSPEL OF PROSPERITY. But if you try to preach it from your “prison ministry”, it will fail. Likewise in the soup kitchen and the shelters. You will not hear it from most inner cities or rural congregations. PROSPERITY, it seems, has it's strength in the urban areas near large metropolitan areas. People who have enough and want more.

Outside the church, the AMERICAN MIDDLE CLASS is in severe debt. Mortgages, Education and Car loans, and CREDIT CARDS allow people to live above their means. These same people want to hear a message that supports lifestyle and habits. That tells them it is okay to ask for MORE and MORE and ignore those with less around them.

PROSPERITY is an AMERICAN GOSPEL because in other parts of the world too many people live day by day, farming, hearding, or working in factories owned by global corporations. I wonder how our persecuted brothers and sisters think about AMERICKANS who can “NAME IT AND CLAIM IT”, who read “the prayer of JABEZ” expecting windfalls to occur.

I have always wondered where they think this “MONEY” will come from. I have listened to so called “prophets” tell people that GOD would make them millionaires. That GOD would give them skill in business and inventiveness. I once heard a “prophet” tell a woman that she would “win the lottery”. Of course that woman walked away with assurance and happy that GOD WOULD DO WHAT she heard. Of course the same prophet in his message spoke of “lack of FAITH” stealing your blessing. I wonder if the woman had listened or cared about the prophet's “fine print”.

There is a great difference between GOD being our SOURCE AND SUPPLY who blesses our hands as we work, and GOD just DUMPING WEALTH UPON YOU to prove HIS LOVE. My father and my grandfathers taught me that what I earn for myself I will appreciate far more than I would being given something. THE PROSPERITY GOSPEL often never speaks of working, budgeting, and saving. If GOD IS BLESSING YOU... why WORK? Why get an education? Why learn skills and advance yourself?

There are over 6 billion people in this world. Probably 5 billion live in poverty, without technology, or under totalitarian government. How can they accept the GOSPEL OF PROSPERITY? This point alone places it as the greatest DECEPTION we have today.

But there are others....

Old Dog V

Selah

Bob Neumann

Building on The ROCK

Bob Neumann, 2006?

Dear Stephen,

At 3:33 i was awakened out of a very sound sleep with three profound images. Why all the "3" s? It's HIS CALLING CARD...telling how important this is. But i am not really sure if this is for you and me, or for us and the WPA. For awhile now i have stayed my distance...but because of the relationship THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT tied us two together has to have a reason beyond my scope and level of understanding that to be in fellowship with you ties me to those you are ministering to. So once again you will have to judge whether this goes to anywhere else.

Yesterday you laid yourself before the WPA and all the WWW when you spoke of INTIMACY..… as i read it several things...threads so to speak...came together and now i understand some things i had wondered about. As i read it the story of the struggles of my dear brother Stephen merged with the awareness that ABBA was attempting a solid work among those that my brother was ministering to. It was then also the sort of late but sudden awareness of his "accountability" for that which was placed in his hands.…

So i stopped dead in my tracks and read several times what you had shared and waited for THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT to speak. This has happened....now where do i...we...take it? That answer of course is in your hands.

It took little time to figure out that the issue for the WPA...and any and all believers elsewhere is in a simple idea the "church" calls "RELATIONSHIP"....which simply describes levels or degrees to most "church types". Earlier i mentioned the term "fellowship"...where we are Stephen. Those who sit together, break bread together, with common interests goals and purpose....and one scripture rings in my spirit.…

> [16] Then those who feared the Lord talked with each other, and the Lord listened and heard. A scroll of remembrance was written in his presence concerning those who feared the Lord and honored his name. 17 "They will be mine," says the Lord Almighty, "in the day when I make up my treasured possession. I will spare them, just as in compassion a man spares his son who serves him.
>
> [18] And you will again see the distinction between the righteous and the wicked, between those who serve God and those who do not.

Funny how ABBA makes HIS CLAIM on WHO HE TREASURES.....and so few christians treasure ABBA as highly. Again "by their fruits" we will understand and recognize them.

Old Dog V

So we who THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT ties together as THOSE WHO FEAR THE LORD …. are a BAND OF BROTHERS... fellow servants...in a "RELATIONSHIP" / "KOINONIA" we accept and enjoy for it pleases ABBA.

But Stephen, none of this has any bearing on what you are trying to share.…

Because INTIMACY is between a man/woman and GOD. Who we fellowship with...where we go to church...what doctrines or rules they have.....… does not establish or bear witness to our own level of intimacy with GOD.... or whether there is a relationship between ourselves and our CREATOR.…

> [20] Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. 21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? And in thy name have cast out devils? And in thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. 24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: 25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. 15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. 16 But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. 17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; 18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. 19 Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. 20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. 21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work. Psalm 6 7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies. 8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping. 9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.....…

Daniel 9 4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments; 5 We have sinned, and have committed

iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments: 6 Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

Well Stephen...that was a real roller coaster ride in those simple scriptures....whew..... So here goes.....ABBA said that INTIMACY can be defined by three simple steps.…

PRAYER.... COMMUNION.... FELLOWSHIP....

In that order....now this is an interesting "path".....but that is the KEY...THE NARROW PATH.…

Some time ago someone forwarded to me a response from you to someone who was telling the group that somewhere in the world "saints" were praying 6 hours a day for revival...or something... and concluded that americans had to do the same in order for GOD to MOVE.... you responded by quoting me saying "if you got nothing better to do"... or something in that area.…

The KEY is to know what is PRAYER? To most it is standing in front of the congregation and sounding religious. To many it is a "give me" list..…

Y'SHUA said...

> 5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. 7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.
>
> 8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

So why pray if GOD KNOWS EVERYTHING?????? The KEY here is not praying to get something....but to find ABBA FATHER.....who is a SECRET from man. THE SON shows us to step away...alone...and find THE FATHER through what THE SON TEACHES..… this is simply COMMUNICATING... TALKING..... taking your "precious" time and energy and telling yourself finding ABBA is more important than anything else.

The TERM "COMMUNION" is a religicisized event which means something different to everyone. All it really means is to talk with...communicate with.…

Old Dog V

WOW....here is a flash....COMMUNION is not talking at GOD....but it is a dialog....with both sending and receiving. PRAYED leads to COMMUNICATION.. ..and then FELLOWSHIP ….begins...and intimacy.....…

Stephen, i can not go much farther and describe levels of intimacy....that is not what ABBA has in mind. But let me share the three images in the order they came.…

First i was standing on a little hill across from a great castle. Around me were forests and as i walked towards the castle there were meadows filled with long, lush grass and wild flowers scattered all over. In these meadows were clumps of sheep safely grazing. Every now and then i passed a person watching ABBA'S SHEEP. And every now and then a sheepdog would come up and sniff at me.

Where the meadows ended i climbed a low stone wall that separated the meadows from the fields of wheat and barley, corn and other stuff i did not recognize.

As i came to the road that entered the castle gate i saw grape arbors filled with grapes and i realized this is how things should be.

Then i entered the castle wall and all around me where people bustling around doing whatever they are supposed to do. Several said "hello", some waved and nodded to me, all smiled. Over to the side inoticed many small children at play. Maybe tag...whatever. But as i approached the GREAT HOUSE i saw benches where children large and small sat as a teacher went through lessons. I stopped to listen but could not make out what was being said. The children were attentive and hearing, but i was not. Accepting this i stepped away and headed toward the DOOR to the GREAT HOUSE.

As i came to the DOOR i heard that SWEET GENTLE VOICE say "STOP and LOOK".... I turned around and could see out the gate to the VINEYARD, the FIELDS, and the MEADOWS. The "path" or "route" i had walked was interesting. It was not land, but a narrow RIVER.... and i had to laugh....it went from THE GATE through the land slowly widening as it hit the far forest.

From THE FOREST i saw THE TREES planted along the RIVER.... THE SHEEP THE WHEAT/GRAIN THE VINEYARD all really one image…

And inside the CASTLE were SERVANTS and children and STUDENTS.... and i heard a shout and suddenly looked up at the BATTLEMENTS.… and i saw a very familiar figure astride the WALL with MEN at set intervals vigilant and sober. As i bowed to THE CAPTAIN, my CAPTAIN,.… HE WAVED and pointed to the GREAT DOOR. Someone was expecting me.....…

Old Dog V

As the GREAT DOOR(S) OPENED i realized once again i had gone through the levels one by one. Three levels of images....and i was expected. As i passed through the FOYER i passed several servants who took my cloak, exchanged my boots for slippers and helped me wipe the dust off and make me presentable. I thanked all who seemed very happy that i had "gotten there"... just a feeling…

Once "proper" i was escorted by several servants to a threshold of a large room. I immediately thought "library" and in the room in one of several chairs sat ABBA. No one entered with me and i walked in and knelt at HIS FEET. Immediately i was in dog form and HE rubbed my head and scratched behind my ears.

He talked to me in that first WONDERFUL VOICE i heard so long ago. As I licked HIS HANDS i remembered that this was HIS IMAGE OF WORSHIP. So i was amazed when HE began to lift me off the ground and set me in HIS LAP.....not a typical place for a 150+ pound field dog....but again i changed…

Now i was a child and we began to TALK together. Simple stuff...wonderful stuff...but everything about ABBA is WONDERFUL... after awhile ABBA LEANED over and caught hold of a chair and pulled it over to touch the arm of HIS CHAIR. HE kissed me on the forehead and held me up in the air smiling. As HE SAT me in the chair i was once more an ADULT and i felt for a second time a "loss" when HE LEANED towards me and i leaned towards HIM.

"WHICH IS BETTER MY SON? TO BE MY DOG, MY CHILD, OR MY SON. ONE OF SO MANY WHO PLEASE ME GREATLY?"

I had no reply Stephen. All speak of intimacy, of relationship, but at levels and each level has accountability implied to it. Now i mentioned at the beginning about 3 images and wrote about one encounter with ABBA. But in this one "encounter" there were like THE TABERNACLE three stages. THE INNER COURT, THE HOLY PLACE, and THE HOLY OF HOLIES. Seeing that in about 28-29 days we again come to the time where one man would enter THE HOLY OF HOLIES, the images are not minor to me. Stephen, ABBA said many things to me about many subjects. You and the WPA are one of the areas i am to be involved. Exactly how i am not all that sure right now. Maybe that is up to you…

So here is something about ABBA from ABBA...it is interesting.…

"SON, UNDERSTAND THAT SIMPLE AWARENESS IS NOT INTIMACY. BUT LACK OF INTIMACY ON A PERSON'S PART DOES NOT NEGATE MY CONCERNS ABOUT THEM OR FOR THEM. I AM INTIMATELY AWARE OF ALL OF MY CREATION. I KNOW EVERY LILY AND EVERY WEED. I KNOW EVERY SHEEP

AND EVERY GOAT. I ALSO KNOW EVERY WOLF AND EVERY DEMON THAT DRIVES SAID WOLF AGAINST MY SHEEP." "MANY HAVE SHARED ABOUT LEARNING THE PLOTS AND TRICKS THE ENEMY HAS EMPLOYED IN THIS LAST DAY. WHY WOULD IT MATTER IF MAN SEEKS ME AND WE ARE IN COVENANT RELATIONSHIP? THOSE WHO ARE IN COVENANT WITH ME TRUST ME AND OBEY. THE FACT SO VERY FEW ARE NOT IN OPEN COVENANT WITH ME NEED NOT CONCERN YOU OR ANYONE ELSE. ALL I REQUIRE IS OBEDIENCE. A HARD THING FOR SO MANY. IMPOSSIBLE FOR ALL WHO EITHER WILL NOT OR CAN NOT HEAR MY VOICE.

MANY STRIVE EACH AND EVERY DAY WITH MY SPIRIT WHO BRINGS CONTENTION AND CONVICTION TO THOSE WHO TRY TO HARDEN THEIR OWN HEARTS. BE FULLY AWARE THAT THERE ARE THOSE WHO ARE SO HARDENED AGAINST MY TENDER SPIRIT AND MY DESIRES FOR THEM THAT I HAVE TURNED THEM OVER TO A REPROBATE SPIRIT WHICH THEY PREFERRED OVER ME AND MY GRACE."

"OF SUCH TAKE NO CONCERN, FOR THEY HAVE BEEN BOUND FOR THE FIRE. BUT YOUR CONCERN SON ARE FOR THOSE CHILDREN MEN HAVE HINDERED FROM COMING TO ME. MANY HAVE BEEN TAUGHT ERROR WHILE MANY HAVE BEEN KEPT IN DARKNESS BECAUSE THERE IS NO LIGHT IN THEIR PASTORS AND TEACHERS. FOR RELIGION IS AN UGLY THING IN AND OF ITSELF. LIES AND DECEPTIONS FLOURISH LONG AND WELL WHEN TRUTH IS KEPT OUT. SUCH TREES FILL THE SKIES AND DRAW TO IT BIRDS OF DEFILEMENT AND PERVERSION. JUST REMEMBER SOME TREES GROW FASTER THAN OTHERS."

"SO JUDGE EACH TREE BY IT'S FRUIT. JUDGE EACH MAN BY HIS WORKS, HIS WORDS, AND HIS CHARACTER. GRAPES DO NOT GROW ON THORN BUSHES. AND I HAVE TAUGHT YOU WELL THAT NOT ALL THE GRAPES THAT COME FROM MY VINE SHOULD BE EITHER TOUCHED OR TASTED. TRUST ME AND I WILL TELL YOU WHICH BRANCH WILL BE PRUNED AND WHICH TREE WILL BE CUT DOWN. NO MAN CAN MAKE THAT DECISION FOR I OWN ALL THE TREES AND ALL THE CATTLE AND ALL THE SHEEP. I PLANTED MY VINE AND IT IS I WHO DECIDES.....…"

So Stephen, that is what i was told to share specifically for/with you.…

ABBA specifically said to "judge" each man. And gave 3 areas to be looked at. So warning people about people who's words are false, their works are off, and their "character" is questionable is not the same as "chopping them down". reminds me of this

thing ADAM was told...do not eat...but SATAN said "touch".… now even an old dog like me can figure if you never touch something ya won't eat it...but SATAN's ploy was to bring THE WORD into question and DEBATE....when we argue what GOD said, meant, implied we ignore the images of ""IT IS WRITTEN"".…

Stephen, the sun is coming up...and i got a list of things from HIM last night.

So hang in their brother... bob

Accessorizing The Bride

Bob Neumann, 2006

"The last time I saw THE BRIDEGROOM....", is an interesting way to begin something. But I am not going to talk about HIM. For you see HE IS DRESSED for THE BANQUET. On the other hand, I wonder if THE BRIDE is READY?

Now the last time I saw THE DAUGHTER OF ZION she was still waiting for HIS COMING FOR HER. Now as soon as I saw HER I got a song...BAUBLES, BANGLES, and BEADS. In the song young Marsinah is looking for the "RIGHT" outfit that would help her catch the eye of someone who would "buy her".

Now all BRIDES have to have the "perfect" gown and accessories. When I first told of this vision many of the feminine persuasion saw the romance of the progression of four songs that ended with A STRANGER IN PARADISE. The question is whether she really needed BAUBLES, BANGLES, or BEADS, but the question shall forever be mute because even SOLOMON did not fully understand the thoughts of a woman. My wife and daughter have reinforced that fact over the years.

Pro 31:10 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price [is] far above rubies. Pro 31:11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. Pro 31:12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

THE PROVERBS VIRTUOUS WOMAN is a template for THE BRIDE OF CHRIST. Her words carry both WISDOM and KINDNESS. Both RUTH and ESTHER are types and shadows.

But even then we have an image of ACCESSORIES in scripture.

Gen 24:21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

Gen 24:22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten [shekels] weight of gold;

Now it was not just gold that ABRAHAM'S SERVANT gave to the maiden....

Gen 24:53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave [them] to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things.

Mother and brother got gifts, and she left, but not alone.

Old Dog V

Gen 24:61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

Seems like Rebekah might have had ten virgins to attend her, no one knows except there were "damsels".

So I asked ABBA what is it that THE BRIDE needs?

Do I really want to look for BAUBLES...?

Baubles has two main definitions. First is a small cheap ornament or piece of jewelry; a trinket. Something basically showy, glitzy, and of little value. Now is that what I want to give to THE DAUGHTER OF ZION?

And then there is the Second, older meaning, a mock scepter carried by a court jester. A wooden stick with carved donkey ears and ribbons.

Somehow that just does not fit with the rod of iron I was handed....or maybe it does....it all depends upon perception and discernment.

Now if I am to play THE FOOL, why not do it right... So I went on eBay to see what the world priced really trashy costume jewelry. And I came across two important facts. (1)The uglier something was, the higher the price upon it.(2)The more ridiculous something looked, the more people that came to bid on it.

So I decided to look at gold, silver and precious stones...and I found numerous items my wife liked that were selling at prices below plastic and glass.

Of course she liked some things that were EXTREMELY EXPENSIVE....

What THE BRIDE needs are the gold of WISDOM and the silver of UNDERSTANDING. Let her jewelry be created in THE MASTER'S HANDS.

So I will continue to bring her pearls...

Selah

Bob Neumann

North Carolina

The Four Sons....and The Situations They Raise

Bob Neumann, 2006?

For over 3500 years we as "CHILDREN OF THE COVENANT" have been called to "REMEMBER" events that occurred long ago. We were told to do it EVERY YEAR. IN Exodus 12, GOD SETS IT UP...Ex 12:11 And thus shall ye eat it; [with] your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it [is] the LORD'S Passover.

PASSOVER is THE LORD'S. We modern "Christians" are all into THE BLOOD and THE LAMB...but it is ALL BASED IN HIS PASSOVER....and HIS DEMAND... Ex 12:14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

DOES ANYONE NEED TO BE EXPLAINED WHAT "FOR EVER" MEANS? I hope not. So have you studied it?

THE PASSOVER is a FAMILY THING. The FAMILY gets together and brings to remembrance what GOD HAS DONE. Now we know JESUS did it with the Disciples. For 2000 years it has continued. The KEY to PASSOVER is the HAGADAH...the formulated service that centers around the "reenactment" of the meal in EGYPT. One of the key lessons of the Haggadah is THE FOUR SONS.

In the Haggadah we are told that there are four sons. Each son different. All four need to be taught about the exodus from Egypt. THE ARE The Wise Son, the Wicked Son, the Simple Son, and the Son Who Does Not Know How To Ask.

Now this all is based that there are 4 types of relationship with GOD. Or MAY i say...the FOUR POSSIBILITIES...and the WHOLE CHURCH can be divided into those FOUR POSSIBILITIES....THE WHOLE WORLD fits perfectly.

THE WISE SON is a reference to the "TZADAKIM"… THE RIGHTIOUS. Those who keep JESUS'S COMMANDMENTS… TO LOVE THE LORD with all your HEART, MIND, SOUL, STRENGTH...and follow the THIRD and final response of THE LAMB to SATAN'S Attacks in the DESERT.

Mat 4:10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

THE WICKED SON is referred to by THE RABINACLE SCHOLLARS as the "RESHIM" ...those who serve the ENEMY whether out of choice, or out of deception. It matters not. They oppose THE MOST HIGH and HIS WILL.

Old Dog V

THE SIMPLE SON is also called THE FOOLISH SON. In our desire to see "everyone" saved and showing love and mercy, we spend a whole lot of time trying to "reach out" to these people. We think we can "pull them out" of their foolishness. Nice thought...but scripture does not support it. Now we have

Psa 53:1 [[To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, [A Psalm] of David.]] The fool hath said in his heart, [There is] no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: [there is] none that doeth good.

Usually you hear "The fool hath said in his heart, [There is] no God." Why do they not mention.... Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: [there is] none that doeth good.

Personally it is the Enemy using one of THE RESHIM… THE COMPLETELY WICKED. To get young saints to waste their time and strength on those who can not be "reached".

So THE SAINTS fail to see THE FOURTH SON...THE SON WHO JUST DOES NOT KNOW HOW TO ASK. Now these people usually know they are missing something. But because they do not know what QUESTIONS TO ASK...and WHO TO ASK.…

Now we who are RIGHTIOUS are running into one of these people every now and then. We call them DIVINE APPOINTMENTS. BUT THE WICKED are out there trolling all the time...like their father the devil, who is out there prowling...seeking those he can devour.

Frankly, THE SEED OF THE SERPENT out number us. They have had generations to place themselves in the best positions and situations to MAKE WAR ON THE SAINTS and prevent us from reaching the "lost" and "searching".

Before i can go farther, i need to explain that there are two groups. First are "the lost" ....LAMBS who have strayed. Lambs who have never met THE SHEPHERD.

And then there are "THE LOST"....those who prefer THE DARKNESS. Who enjoy their corruption and iniquities. They are the WOLVES who killed sheep and wear their skin to get into folds...pens...to slaughter HIS SHEEP. They are also the hirelings who allow the wolves to enter unchallenged.

In the days ahead we need to learn to DISCERN THE KING'S VOICE. To know who is with HIM...and who stands against HIM.

selah bob neumann

The Point Of No Return

Bob Neumann, 2006?

At exactly 6 am the first LIGHTNING and THUNDER hit McDowell County. Now THE STORM has been on the RADAR for hours and hundreds of cells have appeared on the DOPPLER over six different states before it got here.

So i was ready for BRANDY to come running and looking for reassurance. You see she has always been "bothered" by storms and can "sense" their coming hours in advance. Most dogs and cats can. Some experts say that animals are "sensative" to changes in atmospheric pressure. But so are my arthritic knees. So even if our dog is a little unsettled ahead of the storm, the first BOLT OF LIGHTNING and CRASH OF THUNDER sends her running and whimpering in search of SOMEONE WHO CAN COMFORT.

What bothers me is that with the THREADS on the WPA, so few seem to notice THE STORM before it is on top of them. No wonder JESUS was STEAMED by the lack of discernment HE SAW...

Lk 12:54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. Lk 12:55 And when [ye see] the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass. Lk 12:56 [Ye] hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time? Lk 12:57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

So i guess my being ticked off a little by the multitude of FALSE WORDS and DEMONIC DISTRACTIONS could be understandable. But it bothers me. Maybe this is all a plot of THE ENEMY to force me to rant and rave.

Mat 16:1 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

Mat 16:2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, [It will be] fair weather: for the sky is red. Mat 16:3 And in the morning, [It will be] foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O [ye] hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not [discern] the signs of the times? Mat 16:4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

Old Dog V

Maybe you "people" out there on the WPA know that the Pharisees and the Sadducees were religious, political, and philosophical "enemies". But i do not think so. Yet they put aside all their differences to PLOT against MESSIAH. That is how much they FEARED the ONE WHO SPOKE WITH AUTHORITY.

I guess no one out "there" on the WPA even wondered what pulled my trigger in the wee hours of April 5th. With what else was going on in THE WPA i guess it was too hard to discern much of anything. Which is a problem of long standing.

I regret to say i have never "met" a "female angel" in the third heaven. Thinking back i have seen very few angels i could call exactly "male". Being brought up catholic i should have seen some pretty type angels somewhere along the line, but it has not happened. Now on the other hand i have "witnessed" many times over ANGELIC WARRIORS... CHERUBIM... SERAPHIM... and any form of "humanizing" them is quite frankly stupid.

So in the wee hours of the morning on the day we called APRIL 5TH i was listening to THE LAMB. The topic was THE POINT OF NO RETURN…

Now if we all got on a 747 and headed off into the future, if a problem would occur we could always turn around and go back from where we "took off". Many would say, well you could always "be diverted" to another airport. TRUE...IN THE NATURAL...but THE LAMB was not discussing NATURAL EVENTS. And seeing that so much on the internet that is labelled as "prophetic" is ment to divert us away from where THE LAMB WANTS US TO GO...maybe you understand my opinion on diversion.

There is always a point where you CAN NOT TURN BACK. There is A POINT....a very SPECIFIC FOCUS in TIME AND SPACE where you have to GO FORWARD...TO PROCEED AS PLANNED. Quite frankly only THE LAMB THAT TREADS THE WINEPRESS knows THAT POINT. And we have passed it.

I'll wait a moment so that it can sink in to any who will read this.

A few weeks ago when talking with Stephen and Randy for the RADIO broadcasts THE LAMB had hit me with the TERM "FIFTH COLUMN". Of course it applies to THE HARLET CHURCH. But it also deals with FALSE GOVERNMENT in THE SECULAR WORLD. But few see it.

Rick Wiles has warned that the NEXT terrorist act will be an "inside job". SO WHAT....like what's the BIG DEAL? The US of A began as a people rebelling against "lawful" authority. And wrapped it with scriptural ineundos. Which people have accepted for over 200 years.

Old Dog V

Whatever happens next, when it happens, where it happens, how it happens REALLY DOES NOT MATTER...because IT HAS TO HAPPEN.…

All of HUMAN HISTORY points to the FINAL GAME...the LAST BATTLE that scripture points to. Yet Rick Wiles has called for INTERCESSION to "hold back" THE EVIL DAY. I ask why? THE DAY OF THE LORD MUST COME BEFORE THE LAMB'S WRATH....and once HE TREADS THE WINEPRESS we will then SEE HIM ON A WHITE HORSE.…

It is SCRIPTURAL IMAGES with SCRIPTURAL PROGRESSION.

Count on it…you do not need a prophet to walk out of THE WILDERNESS shouting "THUS SAYETH THE LORDITH WHOITH SAYETH...". Just that still small voice.… anyone still hearing?

selah olddog...bob neumann

Muzzle The Ox

Bob Neumann, February 10, 2006

For years I have listened to men and women speaking to the assembly/congregation give explanations why giving to them in the “love offering” is a rightious act. Many will allude to “blessings” that would come to those who give “joyously”. Some will refer to the PARABLE of THE SOWER, and allude to returns of 30, 60, 100 “fold” for those who “gave”. Now I always wondered if I was going to be a 30, 60, 100% return. Did it work on the AMOUNT, or the ATTITUDE? Seeing that THE LORD never volunteered an answer I let it go.

Years ago I “found” the Dr Gene Scott that Stephen has spoken of. Now one time I heard Dr Scott say, if you went to a restaurant and ordered a 5 star meal you would expect to see a “BILL” that mirrored the quality of the food you got. And you would pay the “CHECK”. And probably leave a big tip. Then he looked at the camera and said.... now if you got any spiritual food out of what he was teaching.... didn't he at least deserve a tip? Think about it... Zola Levitt for years has mentioned paying wherever you find yourself being fed. But he never asked for a tithe, just “help” with his ministry.

And I respect the requests. Sometimes Dr Scott made it a challenge. He would ask if you could find better teaching... go there. Your choice... which burger place you like better... Wendy's or Hardie's.... GO THERE... But Gene and Zola never “DEMANDED” payment. And that is how many “pastors” come across when teaching on THE TITHE.

Now I attended a AOG church that had an annual meeting that discussed the running of the church and how the “money” had been spent. What bothered me was the reluctance to tell the congregation how much was actually paid to the “PASTORAL STAFF”. Once I was crazy enough to question what exactly was “paid”. Then I asked about benefits.... perks...

All of you can imagine what happened... right... THE PASTOR got up, straightened his suit and quoted 1 Tim 5:14...For the scripture saith,

Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer [is] worthy of his reward.

I agreed, in Deut 25:4 in mentions the OX and the corn. But I did not remember anything about a labourer's reward. Now Deut 25:5 mentions if your brother dies and his widow is childless you are required to father her child. I did not ask whether he anticipated that.... I did ask what he thought his “labor” was actually worth.

Old Dog V

My final comment was that maybe “our” OX was living too HIGH OFF THE HOG. You all can imagine how well “appreciated” my thoughts, questions, and comments were.

Now in scripture the “TITHE” of the OT had numerous purposes. At least that was the intent. Take care of the TABERNACLE/TEMPLE. Feed and cloth widows and orphans. Which was okay when the TITHE was paid in grain and livestock..... everybody got taken care off.

Over time most people did not send wagons of grain and flocks of sheep and cattle to Jerusalem... they sent coins... CASH.... many poor people still sent small amounts of grain and livestock...and it fed people. BUT SOMEONE HAD TO TAKE CARE OF CASH...SO,

into the NEED stepped the PRIESTS AND LEVITES.

Do you really know why JESUS went postal in the TEMPLE? Why, the PASTORS will tell you of the WICKED MONEYCHANGERS... THOSE WHO SOLD...

NOT REALLY....

People came to THE TEMPLE all the TIME... and made SACRIFICES. In the Book of Acts on Pentecost JEWS from all over THE ROMAN EMPIRE were there. Scripture warns about what GOD THOUGHT about sacrificing diseased or lame animals... and all JEWS knew that.

But if you just got off the boat from Tarshish... would you have a lamb or goat or ox for the sacrifice? OF COURSE NOT...

And to assist there brethern the PRIESTS and LEVITES set up the system where you could buy right at the TEMPLE. You came with local currency from home, no problem their either. In THEORY it is GOOD.

IN PRACTICE... it was MAFIA....

THE PRIESTS controlled who got a booth.... for a price. THE PRIESTS took a cut from everyone. And they also set the price for everything, assuring their “PIECE OF THE ACTION”. POLITICAL and CORPORATE CORRUPTION.

THE FATHER'S HOUSE OF PRAYER was A DEN OF THIEVES.

So I ask... is THE CHURCH taking care of THE WIDOWS and ORPHANS... sending out MISSIONARIES... MINISTERING in HOSPITALS and PRISONS... guarding THE LAMBS and SHEEP? Or is it a scam for a few to live well without actually having to work for a living.

Old Dog V

Paul made tents.

Stephen Bening is an ACCOUNTANT.

Joe Cook is a PIPE FITTER.

Bob Neumann is a REGISTERED NURSE.

And I can go on...

Think about it...

The Alternatives Of The Truth

Bob Neumann, 2/2006

To understand the deceptions of these end times, you have to accept the fact that there are people who believe THE LIE. Some do so because they are deceived. Others because they do not want to deal with the requirements that come with THE TRUTH. THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM'S goal is to bring people unto THE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST in HIS FULLNESS. To do this THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT brings conviction. Once we are convicted of our sinfullness we are brought to that place of repentance and can honestly call upon MESSIAH to not only FORGIVE us, but to LEAD us. Every IMAGE that we are given of MESSIAH is to bring us to greater and deeper revelation and relationship.

Now when you look at THE KING and HIS GOSPEL of THE KINGDOM, you might think there is nothing that can stand against HIM. In truth the enemy, the deceiver of the brethren, can attack THE IMAGE OF THE KING, and HIS GOSPEL.

In the United States we have seen in the last 50 years a move in Seminaries and Bible colleges to teach a more LIBERAL Christianity. A more inclusive, a more accepting theology. To do this they had to shift off THE FIRM FOUNDATION of THE WORD, and embrace HUMANISM. As soon as this was close to being successful we saw the IMAGE of MESSIAH change from reality to a morality myth.

And once you get to the point where there really was no SON OF GOD, no IMMANUEL, no LAMB SLAIN...anything goes and HIS GOSPEL of conviction, repentance and change was the main target.

> Their are four times in KJV where we see the term ANTICHRIST. To most people it is the personification of evil. Now all 4 times it appears it is in John's first and second letters. The problem we may see is that the prefix John uses is "anti" which means: 1) over against, opposite to, before 2) for, instead of, in place of (something)

So ANTI-CHRIST is something opposite to CHRIST and is used "INSTEAD OF" and "IN PLACE OF". Give people a "Christ" that is comfortable and supportive of their lifestyles and we will have MEGACHURCHES. AMEN.

Of course the are apostate, enjoying being deceived. And eager to bring that deception to the world. And how do they do that? By spreading a false gospel through false prophets, false apostles, and even false brethren. The Greek term used is PSEUDOS which means... 1) lying, deceitful, false

Old Dog V

So through ALTERNATIVES that deny THE SON and replace HIS WORD with doctrines of men and demons...we have a HARLET church, brazen and arrogant.

So how does one stand against these abominations?

Selah

Bob neumann

The Final Game

Bob Neumann, 2/2006

For the First Time in a very long time I found my place once again in that Great Place where our terms Time and Place are meaningless. What first caught my attention was the THRONE and HE who sat UPON IT. Once again I gazed upon THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. This time I noticed that there was a quiet throughout HEAVEN. Not a silence, but a QUIET. All around me HEAVEN was still alive and active, but something held the ATTENTION of all. So as I walked towards THE THRONE I began to notice....

Now I had seen THE SEA of GLASS before. I have heard the SONG OF MOSES and was a tiny part of the SING OF THE LAMB. So what I saw before me was beyond anything I had of yet seen or heard. A great section of THE SEA OF GLASS was awhirl of IMAGES, COLORS, TEXTURES, and SOUNDS. Interesting maybe, but I sense a strange familiarity.

"LOOK WHO THE SHEPHERD DRUG IN...", I heard very clearly and I felt a RED FLAG go up. That was a "familiar" voice I never heard, or expected to hear in HEAVEN. At first I thought "the voice was wrong"....but nothing else seemed to be. I looked up to HE WHO SITS UPON THE THRONE. And HE TURNED HIS HEAD slowly from side to side. A "negative" response to the question I had in mind. So I turned away and walked towards what was taking place in/on THE SEA OF GLASS.

As I got close movement and sound began to slow and suddenly I saw the GREAT CHESS BOARD. To one side stood massive PIECES in IRIDESCENCE, and to the other the "pieces" were BLACK ...a BLACK that absorbed everything.....

For some reason I knew "they" were waiting for me. So I stepped onto the BOARD and walked to the LIGHT. First was a file of 8 "pawns". Angelic WARRIORS with FLAMING SWORDS.

HUGE, MASSIVE, and I could see them all "turn" and look at me. And I felt ashamed. I could sense that these MIGHTY ONES had been waiting.....for me to show up. As I slowly walked through the fist file I came to an empty square. Along side me, sitting in a chair I remember from a "day" we once " shared at a beach was THE KING OF KINGS.

"WE HAVE BEEN WAITING FOR YOU", HE spoke quietly. And I got a real cold chill from way deep inside. I looked and counted the spaces. I was not standing on the KING'S BISHOP square. "WHENEVER YOU ARE READY, OLD DOG", HE SPOKE

with that TOUCH of HUMOR in HIS VOICE. And suddenly it hit me like a ton of bricks. Everything had been put on hold till I "showed up"...."to play".

"NOT REALLY", I heard from above and behind me. And BEHIND me was THE SHEKINAH..

That great PILLAR OF CLOUD, FIRE, THUNDER, and TRUMPETS that came down to MOUNT SINAI, THE TABERNACLE, and THE TEMPLE SOLOMON BUILT. I watched as it shrunk into itself. At first it shaped into this huge form with many whirling wings. And then it shrunk into the small figure I saw weeping in the THIRD THUNDER. IT WAS A PERSONIFICATION of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT...at least one I could comprehend.

" "THE GAME" AS YOU PERCEIVE IT", explained THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, "BEGAN LONG AGO. YOU PRESENTLY SEE A FIELD OF 64 SQUARES. NOW YOU SEE WITHING THE DIMENSIONS OF LENGTH AND DEPTH." And suddenly things "shifted" and above me was several more "boards".

"LOOK DOWN, DOG", came the voice of MY CAPTAIN. And I looked there were more.

"NOW YOU SEE THE THIRD DIMENSION," began THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. "NOW ADD TO IT THE FOURTH". Suddenly I could see movement of pieces. The first thing I noticed that there were a lot more than 8 pieces moving for either side. And then the levels began to move. Or should I say "flow". Or should I say I really could not figure it out. And then I felt a soft tug on my arm. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT slowly walked me to THE KING. "I AM", Came the clear VOICE deep inside me. "DIMENSIONS WITHOUT NUMBER. TIME AND SPACE ARE NOT LIMITS FOR THAT WHICH IS BOTH ETERNAL AND OMNIPRESENT, OMNISCIENT AND OMNIPOTENT."

At that point I saw THE KING OF KINGS astride a GREAT WHITE HORSE. Once again I heard HIS LAUGH and I felt good for the first time in a long time. HE LOOKED DOWN AT ME AND ASKED, "IT IS OUR TIME OLD DOG, ARE YOU READY TO DANCE?".

For the first time I began to think, what does HE MEAN when HE ASKS me to GO DANCING?

Before me was THE KING OF KINGS, LORD OF LORDS. So many of my dear sisters see HIM romantically, can not blame them. All the great stories end with two lovers swaying in the moonlight. Waltzing to Straus.... And I think of going WALTZING MATILDA....

Old Dog V

I had to laugh. I looked up into my MASTER'S EYES and HIS LAUGH joined mine.

"Do you think I am dressed for the BALL, BOSS?" AND the first thing that came to mind was "BIPPIDY, BOPPITY, BOO..."

Again we both laughed. And all around me I could hear laughter. And I head a QUIET VOICE come down and I looked up into the EYES of THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. ABBA LOOKED DOWN and smiled...."BUT I SET THE RULES SHEMUEL....."

And once again all of heaven LAUGHED. If I hadn't been laughing so hard I might have figured out where it was all going, probably not.

ABBA slowly sat BACK ON THE THRONE OF HEAVEN. And HE SPOKE.

"IT IS TIME TO END THIS...."

And the LAUGHTER stopped. I looked to MY KING who was quiet and looking down at me.

All around me the BOARD began to move. Time and space had once again were in motion. It was a kaleidoscope of colors and images and sounds. I looked up and HE WAS STILL LOOKING DOWN AT ME. I wondered, what do I do now.

"YOU GO WHERE I SEND YOU AND DO AS I TELL YOU, DOG", MY KING STATED.

"IT HAS NOT CHANGED, IT WILL NEVER CHANGE". "But, LORD,", I mumbled, "I am in the QUEEN'S POSITION" .....

"SO".....HE LAUGHED, "YOU STILL HAVE A PROBLEM WITH NOT LOOKING BEHIND YOU".

And I turned, and there stood THE LILY. THE DAUGHTER OF ZION. We were on the same square. Now I was puzzled. Then once again I heard that small, still, voice say "I SET THE RULES, MY CHILD. JUST GO WITH IT..."

So I looked upon THE KING and said....."UHHHRAHHHH".

And I woke up.

It has been along time since I have walked the SECOND AND THIRD HEAVEN.

A year ago I sent out "a VISION and a DREAM". In it THE MOST HIGH said that 2005 would be a year of "SHUCK AND JIVE" among the "professional prophets and clergy".

Old Dog V

And too many “Saints” have left THE LORD to be distracted by the SHUCK AND JIVE and have bought into their LIES.

I have kept silent when told to BE STILL.

When THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT led me into THE WILDERNESS, I went and stayed. It is time to join the battle.....for me at least.

Selah

Bob neumann

Bring The Whole Tithe Into The Storehouse

Bob Neumann, February 16 2006

Dear WPA,

I am responding to a paragraph. At first reading I said “okay” and just let it go. But since then numerous things have happened. As some may notice I have “returned” to the WPA in a flurry, or so it would seem. Now everything I have sent to Stephen Bening and he forwarded to you was for the benefit of the SHEEP. I certainly expected nothing from it, except for an escalation in attacks against me and my household.

So I want to respond to Stephen's paragraph....

<<<SNIP>>>

I wonder... how many of you who have read 50 prophetic words from Bob Neumann have ever sent him anything? He never asked, and you never gave, I know. He is probably upset with me for even mentioning it, but does a senior prophet like Bob have a right to share in anything with us? Bob has read the Didache, and he knows what it says about giving to prophets, yet he has never mentioned it. Well, I am mentioning it. Deal with it! I know.. what is the Didache, you are saying? Search for it!

<<<SNIP>>>

Now if you ask me how many “prophetic words” I have sent out through the internet, I could not even guess. Certainly I have a whole lot in the public forum. But I probably have more in personal correspondence than the public. Sort of scary, ain't it. Nor does it include face to face with individuals, telephone calls, conferances, and the few actual congregations I have been invited to “speak to”... and ABBA said to “GO DO IT”. I have never “accepted” an “invitation” THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT did not initiate and control. Outside of my dear brother Trey back in South Florida, no one knows that. Nor have I ever “asked” for a “love offering”. And each of the three times I was “blessed” it met the immediate need.

Imagine a man who has been employed in the same place 19 years. His annual income was now well over $60,000.00/year with full benefits. And he junks it all because THE KING said HE WAS SENDING ME... and HE made it very clear I had to be able to “drop everything” and GO without notice.

So I did. Shocked my wife and kids. Shocked my employer. Shocked my coworkers. The only people it did not shock were the “little old ladies” that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT “sicced on me” years earlier. A few of them have gone home to be with ABBA

and I miss them. But HE KEEPS adding a few on every year. Those “PRAYER WARRIORS” were waiting for me to be “SENT OUT”. So when I answered the Call they “cheered”. THE MOST HIGH.

Now I attended an Assembly of God church. Trey is still there, in the trenches each and every day. For years I “paid” my tithe, and then some. But I started to wonder how the money was spent because I wanted to be a “GOOD STEWARD”. So I asked questions and when I got “brush offs” instead of answers... I went “hunting”. And what I found bothered me. So I got “nasty”. Instead of “putting” my “envelope” in the “collection”.... I got sneaky. When we resumed the “MEN'S MINISTRY” after Hurricane Andrew, I increased my involvement. Supposedly the “church” could not afford to help things like “MEN'S MINISTRY”, “SUNDAY SCHOOL”... all ages, “Children's Ministry”, etc.

So I did crazy things. Paid for “refreshments” for the once a month MEN'S MEETING. Bagels, juice, coffee for 20-30 guys was not too big a deal. I could handle it. Then when we got up to a 100+ guys we held full breakfasts. Then guys invited coworkers. Churches with major damage from ANDREW joined us. Brothers who worked at TURKEY POINT NUCLEAR PLANT started a weekly BIBLE STUDY, and guys from 12 other churches showed up. Eventually we were running 500+ and larger churches asked to “host” breakfasts. By that time we had 40+ congregation going hard and heavy and THE SOUTH FLORIDA TASK FORCE BEGAN. 2 years PRE-PROMISE KEEPERS....

And THE LORD said leave it and GO... and all I wanted to do was do as I was TOLD.

Now I had played by all the rules. I worked overtime as often as possible. Was a GIVER. Had a 5 year roll over with the IRS for “contributions”, and forgot about it. Paid into an IRA. Put money in SAVINGS. Paid the Florida PREPAID COLLEGE FUND for both my children. And I walked away and down the road.

Ever tell your wife you had to go.... and 10 minutes later be out the door? One time I left with a carry on bag with 3 pair of jeans, 4 T- shirts 6 pairs of socks and briefs and $36.42 in pocket. Why I remember the amount should bother me.... but it does not. Not quite 3 weeks later, after 2700 miles I came home, and several wild divine appointments I got home. Bill Burns called from Kremmling, Colorado. Introduced himself. And told me THE LORD wanted him to send me a specific amount. It paid for a months mortgage, utilities, and groceries.

My wife was flabbergasted.

So was I.

And in explanation I shared with her something I read from Corre Ten Boom. She said she never worried about finances. She said "HER FATHER owned all the cattle on a 1000 hills, and if she needed "help" HE could sell one little cow". Now that is the ABBA I learned about over the next five years. Lots of lessons available. Like my ABBA had placed three SHUNAMITE women out there in three different towns for the day I needed a place to stay. Like my ABBA could wake up a man in Tennessee at about 3 am and have him go to a "gas" station. I was down to my last $12 and was praying hard.

He said he had been told to look for the man who CARRIED THE SWORD. When I pulled in with my Rodeo he saw the bumper sticker I still have. As I went to fill up he said "I got it".... and I just ran to the rest room. I got out and he was waiting against the back of the Rodeo.

Pointed to the bumper sticker and said he had only been waiting about 15 minutes before I drove up. Told me that he had wondered how GOD would show him who WAS CARRYING THE SWORD OF THE LORD. Then he handed me a bottle of Dr Pepper. We hugged and we cried. I know we spoke a few words. He never asked my name, nor I his, but we both have the same FATHER. And the bumper sticker quoted Hebrews 4:12....

"For the word of God [is] quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword", piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and [is] a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Now walking in faith can be a hoot. And it is amazing how far and fast THE FLOW can take you. It is also humbling to be changed from one eager to give, to one who will receive. To have one of my praying grannies I have not seen in weeks run over and give me a hug and try to slip a 20 into my pocket. And when I tried to get it out of my pocket because I did not want to take from a "widow" to HEAR THE ANCIENT OF DAYS THUNDER "DON'T YOU DARE ROB HER OF HER BLESSING!".

Stephen in his post calls me a "senior prophet". That is his right to call me as he sees me. He can judge the fruit I produce. All I want is to be able to stand before my KING and here HIM SAY... OKAY...

In this world there is nothing I want. All that I need MY FATHER has provided. And the greatest gift he gave me was a VIRTUOUS WOMAN. She has stood by me and supported me, in spite of me and all my weirdness. At times she has more discernment than I. And those few times GOD WANTED something done, and done NOW... she confirmed it and we got it done together.

Tuesday I was presented a new and greater test of my faith and trust.

Old Dog V

May I prove worthy.

Selah

Bob Neumann

Who Watches the Watchmen?

Bob Neumann, 3/2006

To WHOEVER has ears to hear.…

A new SEASON has started. Few have noticed. Few could notice. PRESENT REALITY is based on THE LAW OF THE JUNGLE and so few are SAINTS, but think they are. PRESENT REALITY is a sad thing when you STAND on HIS HIGH GROUND and watch as THE FALSE LEADERS of THE REPROBATE ECLESIA keeps spreading their lies and people prefer to have their ears tickled.

THE LAMB warned us that just BEFORE HE RETURNED that DECEPTION was the GREATEST DANGER HIS LITTLE ONES would face. SELF-DECEPTION is the most subtle and dangerous of all DECEPTIONS.

Over 15 months ago THE LORD OF HOSTS basically said it straight out. THE WORLD'S YEAR of 2005 would be a YEAR OF "SHUCK AND JIVE". A year of THE FALSE PROPHETS and FALSE DOCTRINES. As 2005 came to a close we began to see MORE FALSE SIGNS AND WONDERS.

People who were HIS SERVANTS went QUIET...stopped SPEAKING...THOMAS GIBSON and HARLEY HICKLING to name TWO. And for the most part i was told to be silent... to WATCH AND WAIT. As i waited i WATCHED and STUFF JUST KEPT COMING....and COMING....and COMING.…

NOW the mighty bands and schools of the so called "prophets" are out there still doing their things. Now it will be easy to distinguish "We who have waited and watched" from those doing their own thinges...BECAUSE WE NOW DO HIS THING!

This morning on YAHOO NEWS the ASSOCIATED PRESS sent out this "PROPHETIC" IMAGE.... Homeland Deputy Arrested in Seduction Case By MICHELLE SPITZER, Associated Press Writer

.....34 minutes ago.....…

MIAMI - The deputy press secretary for the U.S. Department of Homeland Security was charged with using a computer to seduce a child after authorities said he struck up sexual conversations with an undercover detective posing as a 14-year-old girl.

TO THOSE WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR and EYES TO SEE... one who was deputized to "control" THE PRESS...THE MEDIA...for THOSE who claim to be WATCHMEN over

"this land" has been CAUGHT attempt to SEDUCE what he thought was a child using his computer.

Paul wrote of a time to come where these things would occur.…

Rom 1:26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: Rom 1:27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet. Rom 1:28 And even as they did not like to retain God in [their] knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Rom 1:29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, Rom 1:30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Rom 1:31 Without understanding, covenant breakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

Rom 1:32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

For those who have EARS AND EYES ANOINTED BE HE WHO IS THE TRUTH...i give you two more witnesses...so that this may be CONFIRMED and VALIDATED.…

> [2] Ti 3:1 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 Ti 3:2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 2 Ti 3:3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 2 Ti 3:4 Traitors, heady, high minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; 2Ti 3:5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. 2 Ti 3:6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 2 Ti 3:7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. 2 Ti 3:8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. 2 Ti 3:9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all [men], as theirs also was. Tts 1:10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Tts 1:11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. Tts 1:12 One of themselves, [even] a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians [are] alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. Tts 1:13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Tts 1:14 Not giving

> heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. Tts 1:15 Unto the pure all things [are] pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving [is] nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. Tts 1:16 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny [him], being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. THE THREE WITNESSES are THE TERM ""REPROBATE"" Paul uses. First to THE SAINTS in ROME...then to Timothy and Last...to TITUS.

THE ROMANS were warned. TIMOTHY and TITUS were told to CONFRONT and EXPOSE the REPROBATE LEADERS of a HARLET CHURCH.

So to HIS SHEEP out there scattered and seemingly alone in a cold and cruel world...BE STILL AND KNOW. THE SHEPHERD KNOWS YOU...WHEN HE CALLS, BE ASSUDER, YOU WILL FOLLOW HIM.

And now to all you HIRELINGS and WOLVES in "sheep's clothing". YOUR TIME HAS RUN OUT…

BETTER GET USED TO LOUD AND ANNOYING BARKING.... for ZION'S SAKE i was placed on THE WALL…

And watch your backs....THE MUZZLES are off and the LEASHES loosed...and HIS WAR DOGS ADONAI ELOHIM TZ'BAOTH has PERSONALLY TRAINED AND PREPARED FOR THIS LAST BATTLE.

WE KILL WOLVES.…

selah OLD DOG

April 5th Was An Interesting DAY

Bob Neumann, 4/2006

I am going to write this to the GENERAL WPA... Considering how funny it all really seems right now I wonder why. If THE MOST HIGH really wants to get a point across, could HE do so on this forum? I asked HIM how many times in the past had i asked the members to actually LOOK at THE THREADS and put things together.

Actually i sort of feel sorry for those who never really can put 2+2 together. On March 30 i sent a post mentioning "Milestone". I could have called it MILEMARKER and maybe someone would have caught that events were coming to completion. If anyone had listened to the DISCUSSIONS Stephen had recorded they would have been aware events were escalating.

But none of this is really NEW... let's start with a planned extermination of over most of the world's population. The NEW AGERS and THE GREEN MOVEMENT called humanity a disease on plant earth 20 years ago. They want the planet to be reduced to a total of no more than 500,000,000 humans.

Now we add in Rick Wiles...and a planned removal of civilian government. Conspiracy Theorists have warned about the ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT for 30+ years.

Bottom line....anyone ever read any TOM CLANCY novels?

A corrupt government looks for HONEST PATRIOTS to lead it....after several CARRIERS are attacked and disabled in the PACIFIC…

A 747 crashes into the CAPITOL BUILDING and a joint SESSION of CONGRESS...gets THE HOUSE, THE SENATE, THE JOINT CHIEFS of STAFF, the SUPREME COURT.

A fundamentalist ISLAMIC LEADER uses what he thinks as AIRBORNE EBOLA at 12 separate US targets at the same time.

Those are the plots of three consecutive Clancy Novels...all over 10 years old…

Now i sent out two posts prior to Mr Wiles broadcast.

THE US GOVERNMENT is not there to SERVE and PROTECT. IT IS PREPARING TO RULE....in the name of THE LITTLE HORN…

I wonder how many LIES we will have come out of the woodwork in the next few days? How many distractions are waiting in the wings to keep the "cattle and sheep" jittery?

Old Dog V

Silver jumped $12 and is still climbing.... yet people have little understanding.

Like i said...it is interesting...and really very funny if you happen to be on HIS HIGH GROUND…

selah bob neumann....olddog…

AIRBORN EBOLA

One Wild Night

Bob Neumann, 4/2006

Plus Response

Totally Devoted To You

Judy Curmi

Personally, THE LORD MOST HIGH is a character. HE seals inside you a NIGHT VISION and you run with it. In time as you study the IMAGES you begin to wonder if you really "got it". So you pray and meditate... ponder and study...and when you run out of rope you ask for UNDERSTANDING and WISDOM so you can do whatever HE intends PROPERLY.

But sometimes HIS ANSWERS only create more questions. Or more often of late, I find myself rolling my eyes and muttering..."HE'S got to be kidding...". That is until I "get" the cosmic JOKE and things make sense. Sort of...

But I am not sure which is more unsettling, SHAKESPEARE or BROADWAY MUSICALS? JOHN WAYNE and ERROL FLYNN movies non-withstanding.....

Last night I had a dream that started with myself in BLACK ARMOR with 3 or 4 others also in black armor. We were infiltrating a city in deep darkness/night. Sort of something between a NINJA movie and COMMANDOS STRIKE AT DAWN. Only....our objective was a house with an oil lamp in the window. As we were about to crash the door and go through the window we switched from a war movie to a Broadway love story....

I guess you had to be there....

Now I recognized the last of the 4 SONGS....and found the lyrics on a GOOGLE SEARCH...

Study the progression of images....

and figure it out yourselves....

(first song, the GIRL)

Baubles, Bangles And Beads Lyrics

Baubles, bangles, Hear how they jing, jing-a-ling-a, Baubles, bangles, Bright, shiny beads. Sparkles, spangles, My heart will sing, sing-a-ling-a, Wearing baubles, bangles

and beads. I'll glitter and gleam so, Make somebody dream so, That someday he may buy me, A ring, ring-aling-a, I've heard that's where it leads, Wearing baubles and bangles and beads.

(second song, THE GUY)

Night Of My Nights Lyrics

Play on the cymbal, the timbral, the lyre; Play with appropriate passion. Fashion songs of delight and delicious desire For the night of my nights. Come where the so well beloved is waiting, Where the rose and the jasmine mingle While I tell her the moon is for mating And 'tis sin to be single! Let peacocks and monkeys in purple adornings Show her the way to my bridal chamber, Then get you gone 'til the morn of my mornings After the night of my nights! 'Tis the night of my nights! 'Tis the night of my nights!

(third song, a DUET)

And This Is My Beloved Lyrics

Dawn's promising skies Petals on a pool drifting Imagine these in one pair of eyes And this is my beloved

Strange spice from the south Honey through the comb sifting Imagine these in one eager mouth And this is my beloved

And when s/he speaks and when s/he talks to me Music! Mystery! And when s/he moves And when s/he walks with me Paradise comes suddenly near

All that can stir All that can stun All that's for the heart's lifting Imagine these in one perfect one And this is my beloved And this is my beloved

(fourth song, a DUET)

Stranger In Paradise Lyrics

She: Oh why do the leaves Of the Mulberry tree Whisper differently now And why is the nightingale singing At noon on the Mulberry bow For some most mysterious reason This isn't the garden I know No it's paradise now That was only a garden A moment ago He: Take my hand I'm a stranger in paradise All lost in a wonderland A stranger in paradise If I stand starry-eyed That's a danger in paradise For mortals who stand beside An angel like you I saw your face And I ascended Out of the commonplace Into the rare Somewhere in space I hang suspended Until I know There's a chance that you care Won't you answer the fervent prayer Of a stranger in paradise Don't send me in dark

despair From all that I hunger for But open your angel's arms To the stranger in paradise And tell him That he need be A stranger no more She: I saw your face And I ascended Out of the commonplace Into the rare Both: Somewhere in space I hang suspended She: Until I know He: Till the moment I know She: There's a chance that you care He: There's a chance that you care She: Won't you answer the fervent prayer Of a stranger in paradise He: Don't send me in dark despair From all that I hunger for Both: But open your angel's arms To the stranger in paradise And tell me that I may be A stranger no more.

romantic, ain't it...

Bob

Hi Bob, ONE WILD NIGHT is indeed very romantic. When I was reading it I received 3 different images which I want to pass along. I also received a prophetic word in response to what you had written. This is an extremely rare occurrence for me, having only happened to me 2 or 3 of times before. I have written that prophetic word below also. I understand there is also a song by Lee Greenwood with the same title as the message I received, but I was unsuccessful in pulling up the lyrics to the song.

#1 IMAGE: Baubles, Bangles and Beads

As soon as I read the lyrics to this song I was immediately reminded of a VISION our worship leader Sue Nowak had in 1998 or 1999. She saw the BRIDEGROOM. He was completely dressed and ready for the wedding. However, the bride was not ready at all. In fact, she was still dressed in her slip, and was wearing slippers and POP BEADS. These are the BEADS I was reminded of in Baubles, Bangles and Beads.

#2 IMAGE: Zorro

This vision I had in 2004 was a reversal of the common image. I saw a very large Spanish hacienda in open countryside. A small group of beautiful young women were standing underneath a balcony singing love songs to the man who was leaning over the balcony, listening to them with delight. The man was Jesus and he was dressed as Zorro.

#3 IMAGE: Robin Hood/ Errol Flynn

This vision was quite recent. Jesus has been "pressuring me" to "give up" everything to him and trust him implicitly. This has not been easy for me! Recently I decided I just needed to do it. In my mind’s eye I threw myself off of a cliff, as a proof of giving up control. As I did so, my thought immediately turned into a vision. I saw myself falling and was sure I would splatter on the ground as a crushed and bloody mess. I was

wrong. Suddenly, just before I hit the ground I was caught in a pair of arms. The arms belonged to Jesus and He was dressed as Robin Hood! I was totally astonished.

….Now here is the PROPHETIC WORD I received a few minutes after reading ONE WILD NIGHT.

Judy Curmi

Totally Devoted To You

by Judy Curmi

3-13-2006

My Dearest Love, I AM Totally Devoted to you. Don't ever believe the LIES of the deceiver when he tells you otherwise! His jealousy knows no bounds. In fact, he is insanely jealous that I could have a Bride who adores me and would lay down her life for me, when the only attention he receives is through lies and deception.

The hour is very late. The hour of my Bride is at hand. I have knocked and knocked, but only a very few have opened the door for me. For those who have, I will sup with you and you will be changed forever.

It is the hour for my Bride to arise. It is the hour for great and mighty trumpet blasts. I will shake the heavens and the earth, but my Bride will not be moved out of her place – which is hidden in ME.

Come my Beloved. It is time to enter your chamber.* We will eat and drink together. I will fill you with my new wine and foods you have never tasted before. The scales will fall from your eyes. You will be flooded with revelation and light.

It is good to keep oil in your lamp, for I come quickly. Are you ready?

Your Jesus

*Isa. 26:20-21 Come, my people, enter into your chambers and shut your doors behind you; hide yourselves as it were for a little time, until my indignation has passed away. For, behold, the Lord is coming our of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity; and the earth shall also disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

To WHOEVER Has Ears To Hear....

Bob Neumann, April 5, 2006

A new SEASON has started. Few have noticed. Few could notice. PRESENT REALITY is based on THE LAW OF THE JUNGLE and so few are SAINTS, but think they are.

PRESENT REALITY is a sad thing when you STAND on HIS HIGH GROUND and watch as THE FALSE LEADERS of THE REPROBATE ECLESIA keeps spreading their lies and people prefer to have their ears tickled.

THE LAMB warned us that just BEFORE HE RETURNED that DECEPTION was the GREATEST DANGER HIS LITTLE ONES would face. SELF-DECEPTION is the most subtle and dangerous of all DECEPTIONS.

Over 15 months ago THE LORD OF HOSTS basically said it straight out. THE WORLD'S YEAR of 2005 would be a YEAR OF "SHUCK AND JIVE". A year of THE FALSE PROPHETS and FALSE DOCTRINES. As 2005 came to a close we began to see MORE FALSE SIGNS AND WONDERS.

People who were HIS SERVANTS went QUIET... stopped SPEAKING... THOMAS GIBSON and HARLEY HICKLING to name TWO. And for the most part I was told to be silent... to WATCH AND WAIT. As I waited I WATCHED and STUFF JUST KEPT COMING.... and COMING.... and COMING....

NOW the mighty bands and schools of the so called "prophets" are out there still doing their things. Now it will be easy to distinguish "We who have waited and watched" from those doing their own thinges... BECAUSE WE NOW DO HIS THING!

This morning on YAHOO NEWS the ASSOCIATED PRESS sent out this "PROPHETIC" IMAGE.... Homeland Deputy Arrested in Seduction Case By MICHELLE SPITZER, Associated Press Writer ..... 34 minutes ago .....

MIAMI - The deputy press secretary for the U.S. Department of Homeland Security was charged with using a computer to seduce a child after authorities said he struck up sexual conversations with an undercover detective posing as a 14-year-old girl.

TO THOSE WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR and EYES TO SEE... one who was deputized to "control" THE PRESS... THE MEDIA... for THOSE who claim to be WATCHMEN over "this land" has been CAUGHT attempt to SEDUCE what he thought was a child using his computer.

Paul wrote of a time to come where these things would occur....

Old Dog V

Rom 1:26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

Rom 1:27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

Rom 1:28 And even as they did not like to retain God in [their] knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

Rom 1:29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

Rom 1:30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

Rom 1:31 Without understanding, covenant breakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

Rom 1:32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

For those who have EARS AND EYES ANOINTED BE HE WHO IS THE TRUTH... I give you two more witnesses... so that this may be CONFIRMED and VALIDATED....

2Ti 3:1 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

2Ti 3:2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

2Ti 3:3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

2Ti 3:4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

2Ti 3:5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

2Ti 3:6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

2Ti 3:7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

2Ti 3:8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

Old Dog V

2Ti 3:9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all [men], as theirs also was.

Tts 1:10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Tts 1:11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

Tts 1:12 One of themselves, [even] a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians [are] alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

Tts 1:13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Tts 1:14 Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

Tts 1:15 Unto the pure all things [are] pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving [is] nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

Tts 1:16 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny [him], being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

THE THREE WITNESSES are THE TERM ""REPROBATE"" Paul uses. First to THE SAINTS in ROME... then to Timothy and Last... to TITUS.

THE ROMANS were warned. TIMOTHY and TITUS were told to CONFRONT and EXPOSE the REPROBATE LEADERS of a HARLET CHURCH.

So to HIS SHEEP out there scattered and seemingly alone in a cold and cruel world... BE STILL AND KNOW. THE SHEPHERD KNOWS YOU... WHEN HE CALLS, BE ASSUDER, YOU WILL FOLLOW HIM.

And now to all you HIRELINGS and WOLVES in "sheeps clothing". YOUR TIME HAS RUN OUT...

BETTER GET USED TO LOUD AND ANNOYING BARKING.... for ZION'S SAKE I was placed on THE WALL...

And watch your backs.... THE MUZZLES are off and the LEASHES loosed... and HIS WAR DOGS ADONAI ELOHIM TZ'BAOTH has PERSONALLY TRAINED AND PREPARED FOR THIS LAST BATTLE.

WE KILL WOLVES....

Old Dog V

Selah

OLD DOG

On The High Ground

Bob Neumann, April 9, 2006

It has been a long time since THE LORD OF HOSTS has taken me from THE FIRST HEAVEN to the SECOND and last to THE THIRD TO LISTEN TO THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. So if any who wish to read this, know that it is a long ride.

In the hour just before dawn on Sunday April 9, 2006 I found myself over a city, looking down upon the lights and buildings. As I watched it "seemed" as if the city was slowly rotated so I could get a good look from all cardinal points.

First it was a fairly good sized city with a density of lights and fairly tall buildings in and around it's center. Outside of the center I saw grids of neighborhoods with streets and highways. I looked hard for some reference point, either manmade or natural focal point that could help me to discern what city it was.

Second it was a city not on a large body of water or harbor. Maybe a river ran through or around it, but it sure was not big enough to ring any bells in my memory.

As I looked down and watched I pondered and waited for that VOICE. After a time I heard the first question.

"IS IT AN EVIL CITY?".

As I looked up and outward I saw before me once again THE LAMB OF GOD, MY LORD and MY CAPTAIN. Over time I have learned to consider HIS QUESTIONS and answer as best as I can.

"I do not know, LORD."

"IF A DREADFUL EVENT WOULD TAKE PLACE IN THIS CITY, WOULD I BE BLAMED?".

In my spirit I got a sudden check. There was ONE QUESTION that gave me some information I did not know what to do with.

"Yes, LORD, it seems there are always those who blame YOU when "bad things" happen."

As HE STOOD watching me, I knew that my answer was incomplete. Again I looked down and I could feel my thoughts grinding. And I asked myself, "Why do people blame GOD for everything that happens that brings trials and griefs." From personal

experience I know some of my worst grief came when I did something stupid, and trials come with just being "alive".

And it hit me. GOD is blamed for SENDING CALAMITY, or by not PROTECTING those who expect to ride through "troubles". Both points of view were there last year when hurricanes came and went. And as I was putting an answer together HE SPOKE.

"Hast thou considered my servant Job, that [there is] none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?"

Now that I did not expect. And I saw HIM SMILE and just shake HIS HEAD as HE "walked towards me". Now we were still some 50,000 feet above this city. A place on a planet sitting in space completely unaware of our discussion. A city headed for a SEIZMOS EVENT.

"CONCIDER MY SERVANT", HE BEGAN, "WHO IS PERFECT AND UPRIGHT WHO FEARS GOD. WHO THE ENEMY COULD NOT TOUCH BECAUSE I AM HIS GOD".

"Yet to defeat ha' satan you removed the HEDGE you had built around him".

"NOR DID I ASK JOB WHAT HE THOUGHT ABOUT IT BEFORE HAND."

"Which was what the next 42 chapters is all about." Out of nowhere it came to me. JOB had no clue what the next 40+ chapters had for him, yet he stayed true and would not "curse" his GOD. Once again I looked down and I felt a shudder go through me.

"DO YOU THINK THAT IF I SENT TO THAT CITY A PROPHET TO CALL THEM TO REPENT, WOULD THEY REPENT LIKE NINEVEH DID?"

Suddenly I got a "sinking" feeling and looked up at HIS SMILE. I "knew" I was about to receive... and I must have flinched because HE LAUGHED and touched my shoulder.

"NOW IF I SENT YOU TO THIS UNWALLED CITY TO CALL FOR REPENTANCE TO WHOM WOULD YOU GO TO FIRST?"

I could not help myself because I found myself looking down and wondering where would I go first. Again HE LAUGHED and I looked into HIS EYES…

"I ASKED YOU "WHO" OLD DOG, AND YOU IMMEDIATELY THOUGHT "WHERE", AS IN WHERE WOULD YOU FIND THE AUTHORITY WITHIN THIS CITY TO GO TO FIRST... I DID NOT SAY I WAS SENDING YOU, DOG...."

Now in my mind I wondered how much time I had... Jonah had 40 DAYS…

Old Dog V

And suddenly we were elsewhere.... and I must have had a real stupid look on my face because HIS VOICE HUSHED.. “WHAT CAN I DO WITH YOU OLD DOG. EVEN IF I SENT YOU AS YOU ARE RIGHT NOW, WOULD “THEY” LISTEN?”

Now I had been once again in FULL ARMOR which meant other changes were in effect. And I pondered HIS QUESTION as we sat near the RIVER WHERE ABBA HAD SAT with me before. I took a deep breath and let it out slowly and looked to HIM.

“DON'T BE HARD ON YOURSELF DOG, IS IT NOT WRITTEN..

“And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.”

“IF SUCH WOULD NOT REPENT AFTER ONE THIRD OF THE WORLD IS SLAIN, WHAT RESPONSE WOULD YOU GET FROM A MODERN WORLD THAT DOES NOT WANT TO HEAR THE TRUTH”.

“NOW WOULD THEY EXPECT SIGNS AND WONDERS OR REALLY COSMIC “SPECIAL EFFECTS”. JUST SAYING TO THEM “IT WILL NOT RAIN” WILL GET NO ONE'S ATTENTION TILL FAMINE OCCURS. AND THEN THEY WILL TRY TO REMEDIE THE SITUATION IN THIER OWN STRENGTH. IT IS ALSO WRITTEN…

“And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

“And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

“For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?”

With those words we were once again elsewhere and like Isaiah had seen, heard, and smelled... ABBA, THE ANCIENT OF DAYS SAT... the ECHOES of WORSHIP CRIED HOLY, HOLY, HOLY... KADOSH, KADOSH, KADOSH.... SANCTUS, SANCTUS, SANCTUS... all the LANGUAGES of THE UNIVERSE were joined together in ADORATION.

AND THE FRAGRANCE OF HIS INCENSE filled my nose and my spirit and suddenly a sweet and savory FLAVOR filled my mouth as all me senses bore witness as I fell to my face at HIS FEET.

Old Dog V

In ETERNITY time really does not pass and I just lay there filled with AWE and WONDER and thinking that poor Isaiah must have gotten slammed, too when he said “oh woe is me...” “BEING UNDONE” is being utterly shreaded in the INTENSITY of HIS PRESENCE.

And I felt HIS HAND gently rub my head and I looked up again into MY ABBA'S eyes. For a moment we were alone and once again I felt like a child in HIS ARMS. When that moment was done I was STANDING BEFORE THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, AND AT HIS RIGHT HAND STOOD THE LAMB.

“ONCE WHEN I CALLED YOUR NAME YOU ANSWERED AND DECLAIRED “HININE”. I CHOSE YOU ROBERT, SON OF ROBERT, SON OF JOSEPH, SON OF LEO TO BE MY SERVANT. YOU ASK YOURSELF OFTEN WHAT YOU ARE TO DO FOR MY KINGDOM. IT PLEASES ME TO SEND YOU NOW. THOSE WHOM I PLACED YOU WITH HAVE A FIRE AND A PASSION THAT NOW COMES FORTH. YET IN YOU I HAVE PLACED A SIMULAR PASSION, BUT WITH ICE AND NOT FIRE. BOTH CONSUME AND DESTROY AS I WILL IT. SO NOW I COUNTER THE COLD AND METHODICAL CALCULATIONS OF THE DESTROYER WITH MY OWN TOOL.”

And with that I was once again looking down at “the city”. And I felt a hand on either shoulder and a VOICE in my ear. “DID YOU NOTICE THE CHANGES IN THE LAST WEEK?”

Inside I could feel my spirit go “DUHHHH”. And HE LAUGHED.

“NOW I CAN UNDERSTAND YOUR PASSION ABOUT THE NICOLAOTINS BECAUSE IT IS THE SAME AS MINE. BUT YOU WONDER WHY YOU KEEP SEEING RED FLAGS EVERYWHERE SECULAR GOVERNMENT SHOWS ITSELF?”

And I had a “SUDDENLY” hit me right between the eyes as I turned to see.…

THE BRIDEGROOM....!

And I stared at HIM wondering.... I had expected to SEE THE LAMB... only…

THE BRIDEGROOM comes FIRST.

AS HE HUGGED ME AND KISSED MY CHEEK, HE WHISPERED.. “YOU HAVE A PROBLEM WITH “FALSE AUTHORITY”. AND THOSE WHO ABUSE IT. SINCE YOU SEE THAT I AM DRESSED FOR THE BANQUET, I'LL LET YOU DEAL WITH IT “UNDER MY AUTHORITY”.

Old Dog V

With that HE REACHED UP AND WHEN HIS HAND CAME DOWN HE HELD THE ROD OF IRON. “USE IT WELL OLD DOG”. HE SAID AS HE PUT IT INTO MY HAND. “IT DOES NOT DO WELL AS AN ACCESSORY FOR WEDDING APPAREL.”

And I was in my bedroom awake and alert.

So I share with those who have EYES to see and EARS to hear.

Selah

Bob Neumann of Marion, NC

More Milestones

Bob Neumann, 5/2006

Every time I see something in the questionable "REAL" world that points back to something I "learned" in/through THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT I call it a MILESTONE.

We get the idea for our highway mile markers from the engineers of the ROMAN LEGIONS. Besides building the legendary ROMAN ROADS and BRIDGES that crisscrossed Europe, the put marked STONES on the side of the road that told the traveler how much farther they had to go to the next facility.

The old saying that "ALL ROADS LEAD TO ROME" was TRUE in the fact that outside of being on an ISLAND, if you were on a ROMAN ROAD...if you make the correct turns you could get to ROME without ever leaving THE ROAD.

So it seems is THE HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS.....and the only markers we can pass are the one GOD has placed on/in your life. One of the biggest HE has placed in my life is THE KILLING OF THE BULL long before Y2K and 9/11. Many have asked about THE BLOWS....few asked about the STEER.

Back in 2001 the DOW JONES INDUSTRIAL AVERAGE reached it's historic high of 11,711....or there about. For the last year the DJI has flirted with the 11,700 level numerous times. Just like we are this week. But also this week we see the DOLLAR DEVALUATING, again. Prime INTEREST Rates going up, AGAIN. Commodities are going up...GOLD, SILVER, PLATINUM, PALLADIUM, COPPER, RHODIUM, and all the RARE ELEMENTS increase as the dollar looses value.

Now one thing of interest I want to share with you. Out there in THE REAL WORLD and on the INTERNET there are people who are honest, and some who are not. The lessons of Y2K taught me many things...one is not to do business with anyone who declares that their business is a "Christian ministry"....or say they "cater" to fellow Christians. It seems they almost all felt that we should pay for the privilege.

So over the years I learned who would deal honestly with me and not try to gouge me at every opportunity. Several sell GOLD and SILVER. So these are the people whose prices I watch. One who I respect, has not had any "incremental" US GOLD COINS since GOLD PASSED $600. So he has had to look for FRENCH ROOSTERS and ANGELS to sell. BRITISH SOVEREIGNS and DUTCH KRONORS followed. As I write this he lists the opening of GOLD at $720.25 today...SILVER has jumped to $15.02 overnight. Platinum is at $1,288 and Palladium $400. Today he offers SWISS 20 FRANK coins and nothing else in coins less than 1 ounce. They just are not available.

Old Dog V

He is also sold out of 1 ounce CHINESE PANDAS, CANADIAN MAPLE LEAFS and AUSTRALIAN KANGAROOS... they seem to be in very short supply too... Today US 90% Silver is now selling at $10.64....

The DOW JONES INDUSTRIAL AVERAGE could pass 11,711 at any time, but the DOLLAR is worth less than 1/2 it's value since the first time it hit 11,700. For the economy to reach where it was in the first month of THE NEW MILLENNIUM the DJI would need to hit 23,400 and the NASDAQ about 8300. Neither will happen without some real serious hyper-inflation before the CRASH!!!!.

So....all we really need is what Paul told us to build with...GOLD, SILVER, and PRECIOUS STONES.

Selah old dog

Just Walking

Bob Neumann, 5/2006

Paul wrote a letter to the Saints in the city of Corinth. In the 15th chapter he uses a Greek term that is only used once in all of the Greek Text of the New Testament. It is the term "RHIPE". It is the term we see translated "the twinkling" as in an extremely short period of time. Now it is in this area of 1 Corinthians where Paul gives us the first of two places in scripture which speaks of a "set time". The second is in 1 Thessalonians where we find the Greek term "HARPEZO", to be "CAUGHT UP".

To most of you who have studied the WORD OF GOD, you will know that it is in both of these chapters where you will find the scriptures where the RAPTURE THEORY comes forth. Most who contend with the "DOCTRINE" of "THE RAPTURE" give no alternative meaning or interpretation of what Paul is talking about. Do not be deceived, Paul is definitively speaking of the same explicit event. A very exact and explicit event, THE RETURN OF THE MESSIAH.

While RHIPE appears only once, HARPEZO appears several times in scripture. The first time is in Mat 11:12. And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. Only HARPEZO does not appear once, it appears twice. In the Greek you will find "harpezo auto harpezo". "TAKE it by FORCE". Now if you dare to look up the term "THE VIOLENT", you will find a one time term like RHIPE, BIASTES.

Now ponder this last point. THE FINAL TIME we find HARPEZO is in Revelation 12:5 when THE MANCHILD who wields the ROD OF IRON is "CAUGHT UP" unto GOD, and to his throne. THE THRONE here is THE THRONE OF DAVID....but that still is a slightly future event.

This past month has been a month of sudden and violent events in my life. Many who read this are also going through "changes". My prayers for all of you are that the changes that you require are neither as rapid or as violent as I have "enjoyed".

Earlier this week THE LAMB hinted to me to go back to "the start". To me and in my "walk with THE LORD", this would be Psalm 1 verse 1..... "Blessed is the man"...and we can stop right there. We have a definitive declaration coming of one DAVID. He is talking about something that has taken him many miles and many trials to learn. "Blessed is the man that does not walk in the counsel of the "UNGODLY". Now this is only the start of the first verse.

Old Dog V

David is saying do not walk with, join with, all who are NOT OF GOD. It makes perfect sense if you think on it. In Mat 11 we find THE LORD'S WORDS..."Come unto me, all of you who labor and are heavy burdened, and I WILL GIVE YOU REST. Take MY YOKE upon you, and LEARN OF ME; for I AM MEEK and LONELY IN HEART; and you shall find REST FOR YOUR SOULS. FOR MY YOKE IS EASY...AND MY BURDEN IS LIGHT".

But how many church goers really believe HIS WORDS and have taken HIM up on HIS OFFER? Now if you have studied scripture you will have tripped over Isaiah 30:15 somewhere along the line. For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

Salvation is only for those who enter HIS REST. When the wealthy young man asked about eternal life the final step was to "PICK UP YOUR CROSS AND FOLLOW ME". Now here JESUS is called THE GOOD TEACHER. King David speaks of HIM as THE GOOD SHEPHERD, and JESUS accepts the title. As THE GOOD SHEPHERD, we are told. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: and I give unto them eternal life: and they shall never perish, neither shall any (man) pluck them out of MY HAND. So the so called secret is in "walking"....following JESUS....and carrying "your" cross. So King David has it right there in 1:1...BLESSED IS THE MAN.

But it is the start....not the finish. Ask Abram....THE MOST HIGH GOD says "I AM THE ALMIGHTY GOD, WALK BEFORE ME AND BE THOUGH PERFECT." At which point GOD does two things, HE ESTABLISHES COVENANT AND GIVES ABRAM A NEW NAME. Which is where we should be. Now Micah says it nicely in the form of a question if you care to look..."HE hath shewed thee, o man, what is good: and what doth THE LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with THY GOD?".

Those of us in covenant with THE LORD JESUS CHRIST are finding ourselves in the process of being changed and sent out before HIM. For years we have heard many discuss the "coming" APOSTOLIC ORDER. But with all the talk, what has been lacking is THE WALK. The HARLOT CHURCH abounds with PASTOR/INSTRUCTORS who read off the instruction manual but are utterly unable to share "THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD" because they do not WALK IT OUT. And that is a pity.

Now I could say, "but why me LORD?", but I do know why. It all comes down to miles of road traveled walking WITH MY SHEPHERD. Now it is time to be sent ahead of MY KING, THE BRIDEGROOM.

Old Dog V

Now THE HARLOT CHURCH has it's own definitions for the duties of THE OFFICES. About 10 years ago the average "pastor" in what we think of as "spirit filled" circles started to call themselves "prophets" and many have further evolved into "apostles". The only problem is that when you scrape under their "new paint job" you will still find a NICOLATIN.

In ABBA'S HOUSE there is only ONE LORD, ONE MASTER. Everyone else is either a SERVANT or a STEWARD. ABBA has a BANQUET PREPARED and HE IS SENDING OUT HIS SERVANTS. Actually HE is sending a WAVE of servants, the first of several waves. I just happen to be on the crest of the first one....KAWA BUNGA Y'All. My job is to TEACH the HARD and the DARK WORDS to those who need it.

So consider this the first of many lessons most do not want to hear. If you do not HEAR HIS VOICE, if you are UNAWARE of HIS PRESENCE, if you are not actively FOLLOWING HIM or WALKING WITH HIM you can not enter HIS REST. And if you fail to find HIS REST you are a GOAT. Now if you are saying, "Gee I am just not sure...."....STOP IT. Either you are a SHEEP and both HEAR and FOLLOW...or you are either a GOAT or a WOLF. So ask yourselves....TIME RUNS OUT ALL TOO SOON.

Selah Old Dog

The Shoe And The Unnamed Kinsman

Bob Neumann, 5/2006

Sometimes when you read a passage of scripture you are looking at the retelling of an event 3000 years old from a modern point of view. Sometimes it just does not work. Take the passage in Ruth 4...4. Rth 4:4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy [it] before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem [it], redeem [it]: but if thou wilt not redeem [it, then] tell me, that I may know: for [there is] none to redeem [it] beside thee; and I [am] after thee. And he said, I will redeem [it].

Sometimes there is a job to do, and the one who should have been fast and ready to do it....doesn't. For whatever reason. A long time ago THE LORD said to me I had not been HIS FIRST CHOICE....sort of humbling if yah think about it. But then I had a choice, whether I would be THE LAST HE WOULD ASK.

Rth 4:5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy [it] also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance. Rth 4:6 And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem [it] for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem [it].

His own inheritance....ponder it a moment....he said "MAR". As in permanently being marked or perverted. In Hebrew "shachath"....basically being accursed. So why would anyone bother REDEEMING a PAGAN WOMAN?

Rth 4:7 Now this [was the manner] in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave [it] to his neighbour: and this [was] a testimony in Israel.

Sort of being willing to WALK IN SOMEONE ELSE'S SHOES.

Rth 4:8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy [it] for thee. So he drew off his shoe. Rth 4:9 And Boaz said unto the elders, and [unto] all the people, Ye [are] witnesses this day, that I have bought all that [was] Elimelech's, and all that [was] Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi. Rth 4:10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye [are] witnesses this day.

Old Boaz made sure everyone knew what was being done. But then we get a flashback to another PAGAN WIFE....

Old Dog V

Rth 4:11 And all the people that [were] in the gate, and the elders, said, [We are] witnesses.

The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Bethlehem:

Rth 4:12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

Tamar had to trick Judah to do his duty. Boaz chose to do his duty...

Rth 4:14 And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed [be] the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel. Rth 4:15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of [thy] life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

So we got a KINSMAN WHO WOULD REDEEM US.

As for redeeming the "time"...? something to think on

Eph 5:14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. Eph 5:15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Eph 5:16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Eph 5:17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord [is]. Eph 5:18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; Eph 5:19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; Eph 5:20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; Eph 5:21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

Col 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving; Col 4:3 Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds: Col 4:4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak. Col 4:5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time. Col 4:6 Let your speech [be] alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

Selah Old Dog

A Song Of Deliverance

Bob Neumann, 5/2006

Greetings.... Since yesterday I have had a song "playing" in my mind and my spirit. It is an old song I remember from my childhood. The words of my "memory" do not seem to match the "official" lyrics....so this is something THE MOST HIGH set in motion 40+ years ago.

Would you like to hear the story, Of a girl that many soldiers know? It's a tale of love in all it's glory, They tell when the lights are soft an' low!

Underneath the lamp post by the brigades Standing all alone every night you'll see her wait, She waits for a boy who marched away And though he's gone, she hears him say: "Oh promise you'll be true,

Fare thee well Lili Marlene, 'till I return to you, Fare thee well Lili Marlene!"

With a kiss she gave her promise, To be constant as the stars above, Every soldier knows she's kept her promise, And she has been faithful to her love!

Underneath the lamp post by the barrack's gate Standing all alone every night you'll see her wait, For this is the place a vow was made And breezes sing her serenade "Oh promise you'll be true,

Fare thee well Lili Marlene, 'till I return to you, Fare thee well Lili Marlene"

Although each tale must have an ending No one knows just what the end will be But tonight when twilight is descending, If you'll come along, here's what you'll see

Underneath the lamp post by the barrack's gate Standing all alone every night you'll see her wait, And as they go marching to the prey The soldiers all salute and say: We'll tell him you've been true, Fare thee well Lili Marlene, 'till he returns to you, Fare thee well, Lili Marlene!

In this song we see a young Lady who awaits the return of one she loves and who loves her. A common theme in most love songs. But this one is different. First is the young lady's name is LILI as in THE FLOWER and she waits every night under a LAMPPOST.

At the end more soldiers march off and promise to tell her LOVER that she is FAITHFUL and still WAITING. Soldiers marching "to the prey". Funny how that term "prey" makes me think of GOG.

Old Dog V

Eze 38:10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, [that] at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought: Eze 38:11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates, Eze 38:12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places [that are now] inhabited, and upon the people [that are] gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.

As I pondered the LAND OF UNWALLED VILLAGES I think back on what I wrote on that post 9/11 I had a second tune begin. But it has no words...it is a MARCH.... the COLONEL BOGEY MARCH.

And I will stop there and let those who have eyes to see and ears to hear what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is sending....

Selah

old dog

Why The Organized Church Is A Harlot, And Not The Bride

Bob Neumann, 5/2006

One half of the world looks at AMERICA and states "they are a 'Christian' country". And then calls us THE GREAT SATAN. In both statements they are correct. What most AMERICANS and the rest of the WORLD sees is a land of contradictions. A people who say they "go to church" but their lifestyles are far from moral and edifying. To the average citizen of China, India, Morocco, most third world countries, AMERICA is an enigma. They see affluence and abundance in the physical world, and decadence and corruption in the spiritual. They see "churches" on almost every street corner, yet said same "churches" having no visible positive affect on their communities.

Honest people in America see the same problems and have no answer. There are no functional solutions on the table. This has puzzled many "church goers" for years.

The answer for all of this has been openly clear in the OLD TESTAMENT all along. If anyone seriously desired to understand why AMERICAN CHRISTIANITY was in such a mess, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT would probably have told them. But maybe no one wanted to "pay the cost" of such a lesson. Considering the time and cost I have paid, I can not blame anyone for not trying.

2800 years ago, give or take, GOD established a UNIFIED ISRAEL under David son of Jesse. It stayed unified under his son SHLOMO....or as we say SOLOMON. In all Israel was ONE for less than 80 years and was divided after Solomon died. The NORTHERN KINGDOM had a long line of UNGODLY KINGS. One such was AHAB. During his reign THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL sent a servant to confront Ahab and his wicked people. He is called today ELIJAH. IN HEBREW he is called ELI'YAHOO which translates to "GOD IS I AM".

All good bible studying Christians "know" the story of ELI'YAHOO and talk about his "powers". He shut out the rain and called down fire. Few understand that he was utterly clueless about what YHVH was doing around him. At MT HOREB he is confronted by YHVH and he tells YHVH that he is the last one left, all the rest are dead. But YHVH tells him that there are in fact 7000 FAITHFUL to HIM. SO ELI'YAHOO is sent back to do three specific things.

First, to ANOINT HAZAEL to be King over Syria. Second, to ANOINT JEHU to be King over Israel. Third to anoint ELISHA to be his replacement.

Now in the OT all it takes is five chapters and ELI'YAHOO meets YHVH'S FIERY CHARIOT and we are "blessed" with the image of ELI'YAHOO'S MANTLE.

Old Dog V

But those five chapters give us no real specifics of just how long ELI'SHUA...."GOD IS SALVATION" hung out with his mentor. Historian Flavius Josephus in his writings THE ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS state that tradition stated they were a team wandering the land for as long as sixteen years. Yet in all that time, ELI'YAHOO never did any of the three things YHVH told him to do at MT HOREB.

All that time they wandered. Once ELI'YAHOO was gone ELI'SHUA did the same thing, wandered the land. Yet in his story things began to change. First and really important is the Shunamite woman who desired to build a room for GOD'S SERVANT. She is a major part of this story. For at that time ELI'SHUA wandered the land. Later he would take a servant named Gehazi and build his own house to dwell in. From this point we have no details of the time Gehazi served ELI'SHUA except from the events he was involved in. First ELI'SHUA asked Gehazi how the SHUNAMITE WOMAN could be "blessed". And Gehazi had the right answer. She was barren and wanted a child. Now enough time went by for the child to be born and old enough to be in the fields with his father when the child suddenly dies. The woman immediately sought YHVH'S servant. She found him on MT CARMEL. And he sent GEHAZI ahead to raise the child with ELI'SHUA'S ROD. It did not work. When GOD'S SERVANT GOT THERE the son was restored to the SHUNAMITE WOMAN.

In the very next chapter we meet GENERAL NAAMAN.

Naaman is SYRIA'S #1 GENERAL and he has a problem. He is a LEPER. One of his captives is a HEBREW GIRL who works as his wife's handmaidens. Obviously the GENERAL'S WIFE was special because the handmaiden told her that there was A PROPHET IN THE LAND who could help the GENERAL.

And we know the story of NAAMAN. He goes to the KING OF ISRAEL who freaks out. Who sends him to ELI'SHUA'S house. We know he is told to go to the JORDAN and after dipping the SEVEN required times, he is healed. Naaman wanted to "bless" THE PROPHET and THE PROPHET said "NO".

Enter Gehazi...who runs after Naaman and gets some of THE STUFF ELI'SHUA did not want. The last 7 verses of 2 Kings 5 tell the story where Gehazi runs after Naaman, gives him the "OLD SHUCK AND JIVE" and cons Naaman in ELI'SHUA'S name. What Gehazi does not expect is to be confronted by YHVH'S PROPHET on his return. When he is confronted he lies...and is STRUCK with LEPROSY. And he departs....sort of...

What followed was a major famine and THE PROPHET tells the Shunamite woman and her son to flee. They do but return seven years later and go to the King of Israel. She calls for the King to return her land. Now when the King asks her to prove it is her land

she states it was her son THE PROPHET RAISED FROM THE DEAD. Obviously this was a major story in ISRAEL for many years...and the King calls for Gehazi who happened to now be one of "the prophets" that sat at the KING'S TABLE. And Gehazi tells the "story". The Shunamite woman is not only restored her land but given the produce it would have provided her for her seven year absence.

So YHVH "USED" the "WICKED SERVANT" long after Gehazi was cursed. It is a PATTERN we see in AMERICA today.

Over the years THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT would move and men and women would respond. Later man would label what GOD PERFORMED. THE PENTECOSTAL MOVEMENT...THE CHARISMATIC MOVEMENT...THE "JESUS" MOVEMENT....

All three have followed the PATTERN in the OT. The first generation travel through the land. Confronting sin, moving in THE GIFTS and THE FIRE. They had no "homes" of their own. Now their "children" established both churches and denominations. They had seen THE POWER and KNEW HIS AUTHORITY, but what followed once they had position and property? Generations of GEHAZI servants who want worldly stuff, expect worldly stuff, and are content to eat at the table of THE DECEIVER.

Modern Pentecostal and Charismatic churches are seeing the third and fourth generations building mega churches and selling their own gospels far and wide. They are the NICOLAITINS that KING JESUS says HE HATES. They never saw THE HOLY FIRE and THE POWER OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, so they replaced it with whatever "fire" they could steal or manufacture.

Most of so called "Christian" TV and radio is funded by so called "spirit filled" ministries. Now there are many main line and evangelical people out there too, who teach everything from a Humanist Gospel to LIBERAL DOCTRINES of DEMONS. All are like Gehazi, wanting the STUFF and expecting the SHEEP to provide for their LIFESTYLES.

Some may say I am trying to say that there is a GEHAZI SPIRIT loose. Just as they like to throw around JEZEBEL and KORAH and ABSALOM. Now if it helps you discern what has been occurring for the last 50 years in AMERIKA, fine. I can accept that.

But there is no "loose" spirits out there. What they are is deeply imbedded PATTERN where they can do the most harm. In congregations ruled over, controlled by THE NICOLAITIN OVERLORDS.

Read my words and ponder them. Understand what the ENEMY is doing and for how long they have controlled do much.

Old Dog V

IN THE KING'S NAME

Bob Neumann North Carolina

Eyes To See

Bob Neumann, 12/2007

I do not believe in playing games when life and death is the consequence. Once i asked to SERVE and WORSHIP ONE ONLY. That has not changed.

ABBA once again sent someone with a message...a warning...VISIONS IN THE NIGHT to warn people of APPROACH DANGER. HOW HE DID SO, WAS HIS CHOICE.

Two visions, each with 3 facets...but only 5 FACETS were written and shared.

Yet I had said there would be 6-7 parts when asked after the FIRST THREE. Three people asked if there was more. Only 3...

I have asked ABBA why is it not released. THE VISION and THE SONGS...

instead I was told that too many DO NOT WEAR THE BELT OF TRUTH....replacing it with LIES.

I was told to not cast pearls any longer....

ABBA said there is a remnant...and a few will go back and see what they need to see...a few will hear. So HE PERMITS me to say GOOD BY....

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

Your House Is In Disarray

Bob Neumann, 6/2006

It has now been almost 3 weeks since I had this VISION and WORD. In this time I have turned the corner and completion is in sight.

Since February our "house" has been a place of slow frustration. Health problems with the urgent need to repair our bathroom and kitchen has led to a slow and unrelenting pressure that pushed me over the proverbial "edge". The aggravation was leading to anger which I knew was wrong. So I sought direction from THE LORD.

In the middle of the night I found myself once again standing near a stone bench that looked out over THE RIVER OF LIFE. Sitting there was ABBA looking at me and HE LISTENED as I "dumped" everything at HIS feet. After ventilating all my frustrations and aggravations HE SPOKE.

YOUR HOUSE, SON, IS IN DISARRAY. YOU TRY TO SEE THINGS AS THEY SHOULD BE AND BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT YOU FEEL FRUSTRATED. PLANS SEEM TO BE THWARTED, GOALS AND DEADLINES ARE MISSED. THE PROCESS APPEARS TO HAVE GOTTEN OFF TRACK AND EVERYTHING YOU DO IS HINDERED BY THOSE YOU HAVE HIRED TO DO THE WORK.

THIS IS NOT THE FIRST TIME, NOR WILL IT BE THE LAST.

YOUR HOUSE IS IN DISARRAY. NOTHING APPEARS TO BE WHERE IT SHOULD BE. WHEN ONE ROOM APPEARS TO NEAR COMPLETION, WORK IS STOPPED AND ANOTHER AREA IS BEGUN. INSTEAD OF COMPLETING ONE TASK AT A TIME, YOU SEE NUMEROUS TASKS ALL LACKING AND INCOMPLETE.

DO YOU REMEMBER AFTER THE STORM YOU TRIED TO SAVE AS MUCH AS POSSIBLE. YET YOU COULD NOT COMPETE AGAINST THE INEVITABLE. IN TIME YOU NOT ONLY REPAIRED ALL THAT WAS DAMAGED, REPLACED WHAT WAS RUINED, BUT IMPROVED UPON WHAT HAD BEEN. SO WILL IT BE AGAIN.

DISARRAY IS NOT REALLY DISORDER, SON. YOUR HOUSE IS IN DISARRAY BECAUSE ALL THAT YOU HAVE ACCUMULATED AND ACCOMPLISHED HAD TO BE BOXED AND MOVED. IN YOUR CASE, SON, OVER AND OVER.

At this point HE LAUGHED, and stood up. We began to walk along THE RIVER OF LIFE. After a short while HE STOPPED and again spoke.

Old Dog V

IF YOUR ONLY GOAL WAS TO REPAIR WHAT HAD BEEN BROKEN, TO RESTORE WHAT HAD BEEN DAMAGED BY TIME AND USE, ALL WOULD HAVE BEEN FINISHED LONG AGO. BUT THE REAL PURPOSE WAS TO IMPROVE UPON WHAT WAS. YOU SON, CAN BE CONTENT WITH VERY LITTLE. BUT YOUR GOAL WAS TO MAKE THE WIFE OF YOUR YOUTH HAPPY. INITIALLY WHEN YOU COUNTED THE COST, IT WAS ACCEPTABLE. BUT THEN CAME THE HIRELINGS.

YOU CAME TO AN AGREEMENT AND THE TERMS WERE ACCEPTABLE. ONLY THE WORD OF THE HIRELINGS HAS PROVEN TO BE LESS THAN HONORABLE.

LIKEWISE THE QUALITY OF THEIR WORK BORDERS ON THE UNACCEPTABLE. SO ALL YOU CAN NOW DO IS TO WAIT AND SEE HOW THE FINAL OUTCOME WILL BE.

YOUR HOUSE IS IN DISARRAY. NOTHING IS WHERE IT SHOULD BE. WHAT MIGHT BE SEEN BY SOME AS CHAOS AND CONFUSION, IS NOT. NOTHING HAS BEEN LOST EXCEPT YOUR PEACE. ALL CAN AND WILL BE RESTORED AND RETURNED TO WHAT AND WHERE IT SHOULD BE.

YOUR HOUSE IS IN DISARRAY. IT IS NOT IN DISORDER.

MY HOUSE IS IN DISORDER. THE HIRELINGS THAT ARE IN MY HOUSE NOT ONLY BRING ERROR AND CONFUSION, BUT ALSO REBELLION. FOR IN WHAT SHOULD BE MY HOUSE THERE IS LAWLESSNESS AND ANARCHY. THERE IS AN UTTER ABSENCE OF ACCOUNTABILITY FOR THEIR ACTIONS. TRUE GOVERNMENT IS NOT TO BE FOUND. THERE IS NEITHER ORDER NOR PURPOSE IN WHAT IS DONE IN MY NAME. THIS IS UNACCEPTABLE.

With that HE TURNED towards me and said: THE LESSON YOU ARE LEARNING IS NOT AN EASY ONE. IT WAS NOT MEANT TO BE. EVEN TODAY MY HOUSE, MY KINGDOM SUFFERS FROM THE VIOLENT ONES WHO TAKE WHAT IS REALLY NOT THEIRS. BUT THE DAY OF RECOMPENSE IS NOT FAR OFF.

With that HE TURNED back towards THE RIVER and I was back in my house.

In the last week more has been completed than in the preceding three months.

I am learning my lesson one day at a time, one step at a time.

Selah

Bob Neumann

North Carolina

The Ninth Day Of The Eleventh Month

Bob Neumann, 7/2006

Maybe it is just me but I never really put it all together, still do not. But in the last 48 hours things have lined up strangely. So much so that I am going to place this before the congregation...whatever that may be.

For years I have watched the calendar the world and the church looks at and realized it was not working. Then one day I was amusingly reminded WHO GOD WAS. Not the all-purpose deity of modern religion. Not the celestial Santa Clause yearning for "give me, give me!" prayers. And definitely not the sugar coated JESUS I see all over the AMERIKAN UBERCHURCH.

Daniel spoke of THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. Isaiah quotes HIM as "Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:". Jeremiah merely quotes "LORD of hosts, the God of Israel".

Today as national Israel is again trying to broker PEACE in a world devoid of PEACE, it is important to consider that just maybe THE GOD OF ISRAEL has HIS OWN AGENDA. That HE HAS HIS OWN calendar and ways of "dividing time". I had to borrow that from THE BOOK OF DANIEL. So looking at things from HIS VANTAGE POINT we are in the 11th month. The year will be ending a whole lot sooner than some would expect. In three more days we will reach the NINTH DAY of that 11th month.

Anybody notice it as a variation of 9/11?

In Hebrew it is called "Tisha B'Av". Does not sound anything special...Tisha B'Av...the NINTH OF AV.

Only it has historically been anything but...dull or ordinary.

Most accept the idea that the coincidence of the TEMPLE being destroyed, twice on the same day as interesting. Throw in a whole slew of other anecdotal events...and maybe we see a pattern forming.

What it boils down to is BAD things just seem to happen to "GOD'S PEOPLE". Or so it seems. But then there is the opinion, mine, that this is the DAY man blows it big time.... Eating the fruit of the FORBIDDEN TREE... Choosing not to ENTER THE PROMISED LAND....

Old Dog V

I wonder what could "man" do next to make things theoretically worse than anyone could imagine?

Since 1947 National ISRAEL has been holding on to a small bit of land against all who do not want them there. Over this time ISRAEL has fought all out war against NATIONS and ARMIES superior in size, number, and munitions. Daily they live under siege of rockets, suicide bombers, and global opinion. Imagine what could provoke ISRAEL to make things worse than they already are?

Speculation is all we have, for a few more days. That and a sense of immediacy.

Nothing to warn anyone about....nothing at all...

Except the fact I am looking at the ANCIENT IMAGE of 9/11....and I have learned to appreciate HIS SENSE OF HUMOR...

For what we are about to receive....

Bob Neumann North Carolina

The Children Of God 1

Bob Neumann

The Children Of God 1

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

Marion, North Carolina USA

Last night after several posts I tried to sleep in spite of many thoughts. Once I was successful I had two very vivid dreams, extremely different.

The first took place in a simple large room devoid of any decoration whatsoever. All I can say for certain was that there was a floor, because I wound up sitting on it.

What made it interesting was the amazing number of children in the vicinity. Some were running around while many occupied themselves with assorted stuffed animals, blocks and assorted "stuff". Some were fashionably dressed in full outfits any Grandmother would be pleased with. Some were in the process of removing or putting on shoes and socks and assorted clothing. But many had simply a diaper and a few either never had one or had successfully removed said apparel.

The only things that seemed uniform was the noise level and movement. They were definitely making a "JOYFUL NOISE". And very few were in one spot for long. So as I stood there surveying this variation of everyday mayhem I realized two things. First was there appeared to be no structure to what I was seeing and definitely no supervision. It was then I realized I had "seen" this before. Actual maybe several times.…

It was then I noticed that one particular munchkin was interested in my left shoe and sock. After awhile the novelty wore off and said child wandered off into the general melee. At that point I realized that I could interact with these children. As I looked out at the random toddlers doing whatever whim caught them, I felt a touch on my shoulder and looked back to a familiar grin. My very first thought was "for what I am about to receive....".

Now the GRIN just got bigger and I followed THE GOOD SHEPHERD for a few steps and we sat down noticed briefly by several munchkins and quickly ignored. My first thought was "WHY THE GOOD SHEPHERD?", to which HE NODDED HIS HEAD. "MY SHEEP HEAR MY VOICE AND THEY FOLLOW ME....".

Old Dog V

With that HE RAISED HIS VOICE AND SAID, "CHILDREN COME OVER TO ME..." and I realized how often I had HEARD THAT WONDROUS VOICE...and I saw children come running from all directions. Many immediately sat some remained standing and looking at MY MASTER.

And so was I...I figured this was going to be awesome. So when HE FLASHED HIS GRIN again at me and whispered, "GO AHEAD..."....duhhhh....

Once again THAT VOICE CAME FORTH..."DO YOU WANT TO HEAR A SONG...."...and the response was just awesome. There is maybe nothing more wonderful than the laughter of countless children....and it was AWESOME. But THE GRIN was still there, and HE SAID AGAIN... "GO AHEAD...".

Sitting hear typing this I wonder why I did not come up with "AMAZING GRACE", or "ROCK OF AGES"....but that was not what came readily to mind. I started with about 4 lines from an old Irish drinking song... it was lively and upbeat...and it seemed I was a hit, especially with the ad lib of "lida-lida-didly dee..." when I could not remember the words. As long as I sang with emotion and "vigor" I had their attention. For all of maybe 2 minutes.... I remember singing an old song I have no memory of but as I sang... "I'm just a soul whose intentions are good.... Oh LORD don't let me be misunderstood..."....la-da-da-dah... and it was just me and THE GOOD SHEPHERD sitting there...the kids were back to their own business.

I guess the look on my face was funny because THE KING LAUGHED. My only thought was I should have stayed with IRISH DRINKING SONGS....ROCK and ROLL lost my audience.

"YOU WOULD HAVE LOST THEM ANYWAY...SHORT ATTENTION SPANS. IT DOES NOT MATTER WHAT WORDS YOU SING, THEY ONLY HEAR THE MELODY." With that we stood up and were in another room.

The smallest of GOD'S CHILDREN can hear HIS VOICE. But few understand THE WORDS. SELAH which is where this ends.

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

The Children Of God 2

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

I walked with THE KING into another room without walls. And once again filled with children. But these were older, ages 4 or 5. And they were much fewer…

The noise level was markedly less. But it was not quiet, not at all. But here I immediately saw children interacting with each other. For the most part it was fairly well segregated. Anytime I saw more than three in a group it was either all boys or girls-only. And some group were fairly large, noisy, and energetic.

And occasionally there were separate individuals. Some boys "building great structures". Some girls with dolls and stuffed animals. I noticed several "tea parties" in progress, and replays of the great train robbery".

"THEY HAVE BEGIN TO INTERACT WITH THE WORLD THEY ARE IN", BEGAN THE KING. "SOME FIT INTO GROUPS AND OTHERS ARE CONTENT IN THEIR OWN THOUGHTS. ALL HAVE LEARNED TO USE THEIR OWN IMAGINATIONS. BUT THEY CAN BE INFLUENCED..."...and I was left dangling. THE SHEPHERD had CHANGED TO KINGLY FORM. The children obviously understood HIS AUTHORITY. but where that went I was in the process of learning and I wondered, WHAT NEXT?

Like before THE VOICE FILLED the room saying, "CHILDREN PLEASE COME TO ME...", and I watched once again as from all directions CHILDREN came TO MY MASTER. Once again I watched as children ran TO HIM, but not all. While the majority ran and grabbed the closet spots available, there were some who came slowly and purposely. Once they took their seats I could feel the silence that filled the room.

Now the toddlers were noisy, these "older" children were quiet. Almost "unnaturally" so...was my feel on it. It seemed all these children were actively watching and listening. And what I was watching was a KINGLY GRIN wondering what HE WAS ABOUT TO BLESS ME WITH....and deep inside I was hoping if I had to sing it would be any song I actually remembered the words...

It seemed we waited a long time with those eyes watching and those ears waiting for HIM.

"CHILDREN", HE BEGAN, "I HAVE A SPECIAL FRIEND THAT WANTS TO TELL YOU A VERY SPECIAL STORY. YOU MUST ALL LISTEN VERY CAREFULLY....".

Now this one even sounded interesting to me and I was eager to hear...and all I seemed to see was this AMAZING GRIN and a GLOW IN HIS EYES. I could see HE WAS

Old Dog V

ENJOYING HIMSELF and I could hear a quiet shuffling as all eyes were now targeting me. And out of nowhere I understood how the THANKSGIVING TURKEY FELT. Once again the only thought in my empty head was "you got to be kidding....".

There is an old saying that prayer is the LAST RESORT of A SCOUNDREL, which even now gives me little comfort because I found myself praying very hard. And I realized singing songs for two year olds was a whole lot easier than "telling a story" for four and five year olds. And I heard that SWEET SMALL VOICE say to my spirit man, "YOU CAN TEACH AN OLD DOG A NEW TRICK OR TWO!". To which I responded to HIS WITTY COMMENT...."gee thanks, BOSS..." Which got a response...which I did not really expect. "WOULD A SONG HELP..." and somewhere deep inside of me came this reply.... "you got to be kidding me.."......HE WASN'T and I heard to my deep chagrin.... and maybe everlasting shame....

HEY THERE LITTLE RED RIDING HOOOD... YOU SURE ARE LOOKING GOOOOOD.....

And I was elsewhere....

selah Bob Neumann Marion, NC As it whispered "WHY ME!".

The Children Of God 3

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

{looking back, I realize I started THE CHILDREN OF GOD on Monday Nov 13. At the time it was only one part of what I knew would be more than 4-5-6??? installments. But I did not realize I would not finish and post PART 1 until Friday the 16th. By this time I have traveled through 5 very different groupings of images and patterns and songs and some very strange stuff in general. Part 2 went out on Saturday the 17th and since that time I have basically been sleepless.... my mind is foggy, my spirit is weary, and my body aches. I have not felt anything so difficult since the THIRD THUNDER.... for 3 days now I have struggled in relating what followed after getting the SONG...about one "LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD....it seems many are confused by the first 2 PARTS...for which I am sorry....and I regret to say that if I do finish and post this 3rd part, you may not like where and how it ends.

I did not.…}

I WAS STANDING IN THE WOODS.....CHILDREN OF GOD, PART 3.....

And yes... I was standing under some trees in what some might call a "FOREST" …. "WOODS" is a generalized term that could mean almost anything. Right in front of me were several "cottages". Definitely 15th century rustic.

As I found myself just standing and waiting with the old SAM the SHAM song floating freely through my noggin I wondered if this "version" of the classic fairytale would be up beat. At which point that STILL SMALL VOICE commented..."AT YOUR AGE...".

Let's say that I was "dui" at the moment... DISCERNING UNDER the INFLUENCE of a 1960's song.... but the song really did not tell me what would be coming out of the door of one of these huts. Said song does not paint a picture beyond a "pretty girl"....and the issue of male hormones. Yet people are reading in to it just what I was thinking at the time.

Looking back I really did not know whether I was "telling" a story, or maybe was the story. Was I to just watch or to interact. The song said that there was interaction between one wolf...and one girl. I really, really did not think I was going to be wearing a RED CAPE, her head covered by a HOOD.....so I was content to see I was in the old familiar brown. So if the story played out "the wolf" would be waiting somewhere down the "path".

Old Dog V

So I stood there watching and doing too much thinking. So when a door briefly opened and a child in RED stepped out and started walking away from where I stood. So I made my first decision and walked quickly towards the child. No stealth, and no subtlety at all.

"Hello young lady", I greeted her. She briefly looked back and up at me. "I do not speak to strangers.", she stated and walked away. So I just followed thinking "solid advice" to be given when walking to GRANDMA'S HOUSE. I also noticed she was a blond with blue eyes, and thought it appropriate for a German fairy tale. I also noticed that she was lugging one "HUGE PICNIC BASKET"....and my mind wandering as it will...was that the only real danger we had en route to GRANNY'S PLACE is if "YOGI BEAR" showed up.

The one thing I did notice as we walked quickly was that "THE PATH" was clear of any bushes or scrub. Either it was very well traveled, or the county "BUSH-HOGGED" it regularly. Thankfully I saw a "cottage" sitting all alone. And as expected RED RIDING HOOD made a bee line up two steps and went right to the door that was partially opened. It was then that I realized we had seen no "wolf" on our trek. So I assumed said "wolf" was waiting....and RED was obviously not happy I was following her. But I figured if I saved her from the wolf, things would work out...whatever I was thinking...I was way off....

Red went through an inner door and I followed. I found her standing at the foot of a classic 4 poster bed....and in said bed was a typical wolf....in nightgown, cap and "granny glasses". As Red anchored herself at the foot of the bed, I walked up the left side of the bed and looked down at a not to happy wolf. And the look the wolf gave me told me my "visit" was not expected. But before I could say or do anything RED went right into her lines...

"Oh GRANDMOTHER, WHAT BIG EARS YOU HAVE." At that point I had to jump in... "Listen RED, does this look like your GRANDMOTHER?", I asked pointing at the wolf, taking the simple direct approach. "My GRANDMOTHER has been ill and I have come to take care of her." Seeing that the original story had that as a major part of the plot, I could not argue. So I followed up on my original question. "Has your GRANDMOTHER always had big hairy ears?"

But the wolf jumped in, "SO I CAN HEAR YOU BETTER, MY DEAR." I thought the gravelly baritone voice made my argument.

Old Dog V

"Has your GRANDMA always talked like that, child?", I asked. Again the wolf got in first. "I've been sick..."...and both RED and the wolf were looking at me awaiting my response. And I said, "SHUT UP WOLF!".

"Don't you dare tell my GRANDMOTHER to SHUT UP in HER OWN HOUSE?", RED shouted at me. And we were off....

"Listen RED," I began and got cut off...

"NO! I WON'T LISTEN TO YOU! YOU WERE WAITING FOR ME TO COME TO MY GRANDMOTHER IN HER TIME OF NEED...."

"OPPORTUNISTIC!", exclaimed the WOLF. "And you followed me all the way here...", spoke up RED. "YOU CONCEALED YOURSELF AND SET AN AMBUSH FOR THE CHILD", stated the WOLF and RED NODDED IN AGREEMENT. "THEN YOU STALKED HER HERE...." stated THE WOLF.

"I did not stalk her", I answered.

"THE EVIDENCE POINTS DIRECTLY AT YOU....PERVERT!". On that I snapped and grabbed the wolf's snout holding it closed. At that RED SCREAMED and dropped the PICNIC BASKET and ran up the opposite side of the bed to face across from me. And I was deafened by her blood curdling scream. "DON'T hurt my GRANDMOTHER!" she shrieked over and over.

At that point I thought...this is not going very well. Seeing I was holding THE WOLF WITH MY LEFT HAND, I raised my right hand to get RED'S attention only to have her jump away from the bed anticipating an impending act of violence by me. So I lowered my right hand and she came back to the bed. She also had stopped the lousy screaming, so I figured "GOOD ENOUGH".

So I started to talk in a quiet, controlled voice... "Listen Red..."...."NO!"... "Please… "...."NO!"..... "I'LL LET THE WOLF GO....", and I was answered with silence. As I released the snout LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD sniffed twice and said, "SHE IS NOT A WOLF"... to which I replied, "YES HE IS!".

At that THE WOLF LOOKED UP at me and very indignantly said..."JUST WHO ARE YOU CALLING 'HE' , MISTER STALKER?". And that stopped me. COLD.

The quiet that followed was interesting. So, as calmly as I could I looked at the girl and asked. "Are you telling me that you do not see a wolf wearing your Granny's nightgown and glassed in this bed?". "Of course not! That is my GRANDMOTHER!"

I had no response....except the thought ran through my mind...."this is not working".

Old Dog V

"I came because I wanted to save you from THE WOLF..." I started and immediately got cut off... "WHAT WOLF?" RED SHOUTED with the new hint of anger in her voice. And THE WOLF TURNED toward me and GRINNED.

"YOU CAME HERE TO HURT MY GRANDMOTHER!", was her declaration, "YOU ARE A BAD MAN!". "YES HE IS!", agreed THE WOLF, and then added "A SICK OLD MAN...". To which RED SHOUTED "I HATE YOU" with more venom than any 5 year old should have. "YOU ARE A VERY BAD AND EVIL MAN!", and I realized RED'S VOICE was different. And as she repeated that line several times, each time it felt worse in my spirit.

"SEEMS you have made things worse than you intended", said THE WOLF in almost a conversational tone. "YOU KNOW WHAT THEY SAY ABOUT "NO GOOD DEED EVER GOES UNPUNISHED"?". At this point RED was into a MANTRA of "I HATE YOU...I HATE YOU".

With a strange lilt in "her" voice, THE WOLF SAID, “AND YOU ACTUALLY THOUGHT THE ONLY DANGER YOU FACED WAS A FICTITIOUS BEAR". With that I looked at THE WOLF and said, "GO AHEAD AND EAT HER...".

As I turned away from the bed and took one step I found myself in that strange "place" of BEING out of both time and place. And I stopped and stood thinking many thoughts. After a short while I felt a gentle tap on my shoulder and heard HIS VOICE.... "YOU REALLY MUCKED UP A GRIMM’S FAIRY TALE...".

I sure did...

selah

bob Neumann

Marion, NC

Sometimes Lessons Are Meant To Be Hard

Bob Neumann

11/2007

Years ago there was a ROCK GROUP called THE BUFFALO SPRINGFIELD. They had one song that has lived beyond their name. And it is that song that keeps going through my mind today. Why it is this song I have to listen to as I ponder what to do with what I have been given, is in itself part of the lesson. I grew up with the belief that a thing's value was based on how hard you had to work for it.

For the lessons I am learning now are so hard, I expect the ultimate reward to be dramatic. Which is why I am continuing.

In PART 1 we saw a massive number of toddlers...ages 1-2. Children happy and perfectly safe in the presence of THE LORD. Personally, after the fact, I was embarrassed at my choice of songs to entertain them. But that was/is/will be my problem. What sane person would sing a rowdy song of drinking and carousing to babies. Until I was not so gently reminded that I had done this numerous times. WHEN THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT shows you snapshots of yourself, it is usually for a reason.

Babies do not care what you sing, or how well you sing it. Babies like to be held, rocked, cuddled....they need to be. For every time I sang TOORA LOORA LOORA, I sang WILD ROVER and BRENDAN ON THE MOOR. It quieted and calmed a baby that had colic, or was teething. Which is what it was intended to do.

Babies are resilient. Ask any ER MD or RN. But they are not impervious to what occurs around them. Which is why ABBA protects and watches over HIS BABIES.

Now 3 and 4 year olds absorb every thing around them. They rarely miss a thing and rarely forget things that hurt or frighten them. They can be very loving and very demanding. The term "TERRIBLE THREES" was coined for a reason. Parental survival through such stages is always a risky proposition.

Which leads me to the SPIRITUAL SIGNIFICANCE of the LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD saga. It is now obvious how involved it really is.

So let's start out with the basic premise: PLACING A CHILD INTO A DANGEROUS SITUATION. Granted the "idea" seems quite appropriate. A family sending assistance to an elderly, infirmed relative. It is something we all would do, right? But why send a 5 year old?

Old Dog V

Now THE RED RIDDING HOOD is interesting because it is RED...and she did no driving in the story. Nor riding...so maybe she likes RED. Now after my confrontation, I wondered.....why send a child through a "SPOOKY OLD WOODS" in a glaring color? Seeing that there are wolves and possibly other predators, RED would be easier to spot from a distance. Most 4 legged predators are color blind, so RED would help search parties could spot the remains easier.

So that explains the title...but how to understand the actual problem. Would really loving parent send out a child burdened with "goodies" into a forested area? Each of you can answer that for yourselves....

In the SPIRITUAL WORLD the NICOLAOTIN CHURCH has sent out CHILDREN RIGHT AND LEFT for years into a world that they were never prepared for. Now THE KING NEVER puts CHILDREN into danger. Servants...is another story. But CHILDREN need to be "raised up" and "trained for service".

Y'SHUA told HIS FOLLOWERS....Mat 10:16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. Few "fathers" in the "congregation of the saints" teach from this passage. Mainly because it is "dark", "negative", and no one in their right mind would be eager "to be sent out". So let's look at what follows Mat 10:17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; Mat 10:18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. Mat 10:19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. Mat 10:20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

Has THE HARLOT prepared any children for actual SERVICE? Or for eventual slaughter?

Children can HEAR HIS VOICE. Some can listen when HE SENDS an occasional servant to teach them. Few will learn, and grow, and hopefully take their place as fellow servants in ABBA'S HOUSE.

This is only part of the lesson we are to learn. It will not get easier. So I hope there are a few out there who will receive.

selah

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

Old Dog V

For What It's Worth

There's something happening here What it is ain't exactly clear There's a man with a gun over there Telling me I got to beware I think it's time we stop, children, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down There's battle lines being drawn Nobody's right if everybody's wrong Young people speaking their minds Getting so much resistance from behind I think it's time we stop, hey, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down What a field-day for the heat A thousand people in the street Singing songs and carrying signs Mostly say, hooray for our side It's time we stop, hey, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down Paranoia strikes deep Into your life it will creep It starts when you're always afraid You step out of line, the man come and take you away We better stop, hey, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down Stop, hey, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down Stop, now, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down Stop, children, what's that sound Everybody look what's going down

The Children Of God 4

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

So far I have related seeing two rooms of children. Neither needed supervision, structure, or control beyond ABBA'S WILL. Then I ran into what THE HARLOT CHURCH has done to children yearning to serve. The real issue is who is sending them "OUT" and "WHY".

Y'SHUA spares no words in Mat 10:16..."Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves:..." These are men. Men used to hard living in a hard land. They would spend 3 years walking with THE MASTER...and HE DEMANDED that they stay in JERUSALEM till THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT filled and empowered them.

So what does THE HARLOT CHURCH really do?

It is a real wonderful feeling when THE LAMB tells you that you "mucked up". For those of you who have not encountered "muck", "muck" is just another term for fresh fertilizer, recently deposited by farm animals. It is a dirty and smelly job that has to get done. So when one "MUCKS UP"...one spreads manure around where it should not be.

So I was not terribly surprised after my CONFRONTATION with LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD I found myself once again standing among some very old trees wearing my well used brown robe. Now a few days had passed with me heavily pondering what I could have done differently. Scripture says clearly in JUDE... Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort [you] that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

"Contend" is translated from the GREEK TERM "epagônizomai". To me it means to do battle, now others can figure it out for themselves. Was I too confrontational with a "child" who could not discern? So I told myself to be a little more "dove like". So I walked over to an old tree and sat down on a root wondering where all this was going. At this point it was me and the trees. No songs, no poems, no clues what so ever. So I waited.

Eventually I heard a strange "clomping sound" and turned towards the direction the noise was coming from. After a few moments I could hear several voices and reminded myself "meek as a dove...".

Walking in single file were five men. I immediately recognized the leader and stood to greet them.

Old Dog V

"Hail Arthur, king of the Britons", I stated in a clear "manly" voice. Before me were part of the cast of SPAMALOT. The musical version of MONTY PYTHON and THE HOLY GRAIL. What I found interesting was that the fifth and final member of the quintet was Eric Idle who wrote the play. But he was dressed as the others in knightly garb.

"Greetings, stranger", announced Arthur, "and well met". As I shook hands all around, I wondered what or where things were going. So I asked how were they doing so far in their search for the GRAIL. "The CUP that GOD THE ALMIGHTY and ALL-KNOWING misplaced?", stated one of the knights. Now that sounded like one of the lines from the play and I stated. "Is there another?".

"Of course not,", replied King Arthur, "but you must understand that THE GRAIL is merely a metaphor for man's need to find something greater in himself." "But we are now looking for what is greater", stated one of the knights and the others joined the conversation. "You must have a PURPOSE. Goals beyond your sight and beyond your reach." For some reason this felt familiar, but it was not what I was expecting, silly me.

"Are you still on a GREAT QUEST?".... I asked Arthur. "Yes we have a GREAT QUEST that we are tirelessly pursuing." And it was here all five knights stood quietly looking upwards. Looked impressive. And then they started to sing....

To dream the impossible dream To fight the unbeatable foe To bear with unbearable sorrow To run where the brave dare not go To right the unrightable wrong To love pure and chaste from afar To try when your arms are too weary To reach the unreachable star

I had to join in "THIS IS MY QUEST TO FOLLOW THAT STAR NO MATTER HOW HOPELESS, NO MATTER HOW FAR". But Arthur and his knights had stopped singing and were staring at me.

"Forgive me stranger,", announced Arthur with a broad smile on his face. He looked at his companions. "We have a brother knight on the same QUEST!".

"NO KING ARTHUR, please forgive me.", I began trying the more dovish mode. "I know the great LORD OF LA MANCHA whose own quest we sang of. I am but a poor servant of THE KING OF JERUSALEM, THE SON OF DAVID".

At that Arthur seemed impressed. "Poor servant indeed. There is more to you than what meets our eye. I wonder what you are doing here?"

Now that was a good question. And a thought came to me. So I posed a question.

"By chance, good Arthur, have you seen a fair maid in your recent travels?"

"Several times now," Arthur replied in a stage whisper, "we have heard her song but have yet to see her. Which we hope to do soon".

"Then I must attempt to persuade you not to", I began, "For the Maid is the betrothed of my MASTER, Y'SHUA BEN DAVID. She is bought and paid for, good knights. She awaits for my MASTER. She is THE LILY OF THE VALLEY, THE ROSE OF SHARON".

Now Arthur and his friends seemed confused....so I sang…

To love ... pure and chaste from afar ... To try ... when your arms are too weary ... To reach ... the unreachable star ... This is my quest, to follow that star ... No matter how hopeless, no matter how far ... To fight for the right, without question or pause ... To be willing to march into Hell, for a Heavenly cause …

"Oh, my..." muttered one of the knights.

"Oh, yes..." I stated and clasped the man's shoulder.

"But what of our QUEST", asked Arthur?

"Forgive me Good Arthur, but did not the LORD OF LA MANCHA speak of an UNREACHABLE STAR, an UNBEATABLE FOE, the UNRIGHTABLE WRONG....an IMPOSSIBLE DREAM".

I saw King and Knights nodding along with my logic. "What more can valiant knights want?", I asked.

But Arthur had a look on his face I could not fathom. I sure was not sure where he was going to go next.

"Sir Knight", he asked, "you seem to know much of this LORD OF LA MANCHA."

"I should, good king, because DON QUIXOTE DE LA MANCHA is but one of the titles my KING wears with great distinction. LORD OF LORDS, KING OF KINGS, PRINCE OF PEACE, EL GABOR....". So I sang....

Hear me now Oh thou bleak and unbearable world, Thou art base and debauched as can be; And a knight with his banners all bravely unfurled Now hurls down his gauntlet to thee! I am I, Don Quixote, The Lord of La Mancha, My destiny calls and I go, And the wild winds of fortune Will carry me onward, Oh whithersoever they blow. Whithersoever they blow, Onward to glory I go!

I'm Sancho! Yes, I'm Sancho! I'll follow my master till the end. I'll tell all the world proudly I'm his squire! I'm his friend!

Old Dog V

Hear me, heathens and wizards And serpents of sin! All your dastardly doings are past, For a holy endeavor is now to begin And virtue shall triumph at last!

King Arthur was beaming..."What a wonderful song your KING has! So then you are SIR PANCHO...." With that the knights were pumping my hand and slapping my back. And I felt things were looking good for once.

And it came to me....another song...

"Good King Arthur, and noble knights. Let me speed you off on your great quest with a song MY KING, THE SOON COMING BRIDEGROOM gave for HIS BELOVED."

I have dreamed thee too long, Never seen thee or touched thee. But known thee with all of my heart. Half a prayer, half a song, Thou hast always been with me, Though we have been always apart.

Dulcinea... Dulcinea... I see heaven when I see thee, Dulcinea, And thy name is like a prayer An angel whispers... Dulcinea... Dulcinea! If I reach out to thee, Do not tremble and shrink From the touch of my hand on thy hair. Let my fingers but see Thou art warm and alive, And no phantom to fade in the air. Dulcinea... Dulcinea... I have sought thee, sung thee, Dreamed thee, Dulcinea! Now I've found thee, And the world shall know thy glory, Dulcinea... Dulcinea!

Arthur and his gang beamed.... "Such a truly glorious song, Sir Pancho...." Proclaimed Arthur, KING OF THE BRITONS. "I hope to meet your SOVEREIGN on my QUEST". With that he and the knights walked away into the woods.

So I sat back on my root and watched them march off singing..."SPAM, SPAM, SPAM, SPAM....".

Crazy old men on a QUEST. PURPOSE DRIVEN for goal unattainable.

I end here....because I was watching them march off when I heard a familiar voice...

that will be part 5...

selah

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

The Children Of God 5.....Sitting With The Lily

Bob Neumann, 12/2007

In the Month of November I have been given 2 long progressive visions. I have never actually read anyone else on the WWW relate of such. Time and personal sanity has prolonged the relating of these events which might trouble some out there on the NET.

Regrettably, we are not in a vacuum. What THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT speaks to another should affect us all in some way or another. Last week there was a vivid VISION and WORD placed before THE ASSEMBLY OF THE SAINTS OF THE MOST HIGH GOD. As I read it THE LAMB WHO TREADS THE WINEPRESS "goosed" me with a "SOUND FAMILIAR?".

On that note with the assistance of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT and THE BRIDE I will finish this last part... which makes #5....GRACE AND MERCY to all.... bob Neumann Marion, NC}

At the end of CHILDREN OF GOD...PART 4 I had related to the fact that I had just sat back on a large tree root watching as I listened to 5 MANLY voices singing "SPAM....SPAM....SPAM...", when a familiar voice spoke from behind me ask, "Where are they going?".

The answer rose up from within me, "As far away from you as possible LITTLE SISTER."

As I spoke I once again saw THE LILY. Once again she was robed in the most brilliant white, and veiled. All I could actually see was her hands and her EYES. And once again I marveled at how HER EYES where like HIS. BEAUTIFUL, yes...but VIBRANT...

"WHO WERE THOSE MEN?", she asked in a sweetness and innocence that hurt so bad I had to laugh. A deep, cleansing laugh that seemed to consume me. I was whipping tears from my eyes as I replied.

"That CHILD was THE FIVE FOLD MINISTRY of the thing people refer to as THE CHURCH".

"BUT I AM HIS CHURCH", she replied in a very quiet tone and her eyes turned to where Arthur and his knights had vanished into the woods, hopefully never to be seen or heard from again.

"I know", was all I could say. And there was the punch line in the greatest cosmic joke of all. THE BRIDE as well as THE BRIDEGROOM has no awareness of the existence of

THE ABOMINATION. Or let me rephrase that. THE KING WILL TELL THOSE WHO CRY OUT "BUT LORD, LORD" and HE WILL REPLY "DEPART FROM ME..."..... you all should know the rest....

"THEY WERE LOOKING FOR ME, WEREN'T THEY?", she asked.

"I think, LITTLE SISTER," I began as I stretched to get a little more comfortable leaning on the tree... "that they were looking for something that would allow them to continue QUESTING indefinitely."

"SO HE SENT YOU TO KEEP THEM FROM FINDING ME?".

Now that was an interesting question. And it hit me that HE HAD SHOWN ME exactly happens to CHILDREN not UNDER HIS CARE. THE ABOMINATION sends them out too early and under equipped. Sends them out with bait to attract lions and bears....beasts KING DAVID had to kill to protect HIS FATHER'S SHEEP.

Then she asked, "WHAT WOULD YOU HAVE DONE IF THEY DECIDED NOT TO TURN AWAY?".

Now that caught my breath. And I realized that in comparison to LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD and THE WOLF, this had gone all too easily. At this point I could feel HER EYES cutting into my heart. She had that same intense look in her EYES as some of THE CHILDREN I was to tell the STORY TO. There was my answer....

"I KILL WOLVES, LITTLE ONE".

I guess what followed was a "pregnant pause". I did not really like my answer, but it was my answer.

"BUT YOU DID NOT KILL GRANDMA WOLF, DID YOU?", came the very rhetorical question. As I pondered it SHE CONTINUED...."WHAT WOULD YOU HAVE DONE IF I HAD STEPPED OUT OF A COTTAGE WITH A RED RIDING HOOD ON?"

OUCH!

and it hit me...."HEY THERE LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD..." that lousy old song that I have been hearing for days, weeks....and once again I was laughing uncontrollably. At this point SHE was laughing too.

"I HAVE ALWAYS ENJOYED HEARING YOU LAUGH", SHE SAID, "BUT YOU DO NOT LAUGH AS OFTEN AS YOU USED TO".

Now that helped sober things up just a little. And I had to tell her part of THE TRUTH... "I could not kill GRANDMA WOLF because she was right about me...." which brought

a quick quiet to everything. "You see, DAUGHTER OF ZION, I am a "DIRTY OLD MAN"... and I want you to promise me something."

Now THOSE EYES FLASHED, and I sensed SHE had stiffened HER POSTURE....

"PLEASE never wear fishnet stockings and stiletto heals..." I heard HER SUDDEN INTAKE OF BREATH... "and please do not ask...."

The first thought that ran through my mind was, "WHAT ARE YOU DOING!"...I felt mortified.

I am talking to THE LILY OF THE VALLEY, THE BRIDE PURE and SPOTLESS. And I thought "WHAT KIND OF IDIOT ARE YOU?".

And deep inside my sprit man I heard THE VOICE of MY KING whisper "THE RIGHT KIND OF IDIOT, OLD FRIEND".

Immediately SHE LEANED TOWARDS ME AND whispered... "WHAT DID HE SAY?". With only a brief hesitation SHE STATED, "I HEARD HIS VOICE, BUT THE WORDS WERE MEANT FOR YOU."

"HE just told me I was doing what I am supposed to do it seems." HER EYES held me and I knew the conversation was far from over. So we sat staring at each other. Now I have sat quietly with THE KING for long periods, but this was different. SHE WAS WAITING FOR SOMETHING...and I thought "WHAT?".

Once again that STILL SMALL VOICE snuck in with a very theatrical "OOOYYYYY!!!!!". SOMEONE OUT THERE KNEW what I was missing/forgetting and was not going to help. And slowly she extended HER HAND palm upward. So I started reaching into pockets in search of something...anything...and I found it. Inside my robe over my heart I felt something...and it was my turn to moan "oy".

So I took out the envelope. I have carried it a long time now. SHE turned the still sealed envelope in HER HANDS. In spite of what some might think, I had never opened it. I was only a MESSENGER. SHE IS THE BRIDE.

Exactly what this means has been a point of discussion among many for years. Am I looking at a METAPHOR developed from scripture. Some might say so. But before me was as REAL as THE KING OF GLORY. AS real as ABBA, THE ANCIENT OF DAYS who sits upon the THRONE OF HEAVEN. As REAL as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT who both COMFORTS us and GOADS us as and when needed.

MY LORD'S BELOVED, BOUGHT WITH A PRICE, BONE OF HIS BONE, FLESH OF HIS FLESH, THE DAUGHTER OF ZION whose WOUNDS were poorly tended to....

Old Dog V

Now that angers me....but I have done what I was sent to do, it seems...

And there it ends.

Now this is where most people will give you their interpretation of what it all means. To word and format it all to be "acceptable" to those out there serving their 5-FOLD ministry. To spiritualize it all some how, some way...

BALONEY!

IF YOU ARE BORN AGAIN IN HIS SPIRIT... DEAD TO THE OLD SELF... LIVING IN THE FULLNESS OF ABBA'S GIFTS... in HIS ANOINTING and UNDER HIS AUTHORITY...

You can hear HIM yourself...and need no one's help to understand. ###

And that is as it should be

selah Bob Neumann Marion, NC

The Lord Has A Sense Of Humor...my response to…

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

Dear Bill Somers of ETPV and Stephen Bening of WPA, There are times where serving THE KING OF GLORY can be fun. And i just had one of those moments that i felt i had to share with the two of you. Over the years i have posted to you Bill when told to do so. I know we are not in "lock step" in several areas that are really not that important. So you put up with me, and have so since 1996-7?. The same can be said for Stephen.

This last week has not been a joy ride for me and i thank both of you for not dumping me. After my run in with LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD i was wondering whether i fell off the wagon somewhere down the road. And out of no where THE KING OF GLORY sneaks up on me and asks...."SOUND FAMILIAR?"....and i read the Dream/Vision by one Swarna Jha from Bombay India.

Now back in 08/17/97 my first INTERNET POSTING went out... Watchman, what of the night?.… So Brother Jha caught my attention.…

Watchman On The Wall What Say Ye

Swarna Jha, Bombay India

Vision: Watchman Watchman On The Wall What Say Ye?

19 Th November 2007

I saw many watchmen standing upon a wall, in America.

As they watched from the wall they saw multitudes of dangers heading towards the nation. Some watchmen were disturbed.

They did not know how to tell the people of the grave things they had seen.

In the past when they had run to people with the warnings, many screamed at them, "The danger ain't here yet, so why are you running around like a chicken with it's head cut off? What's your hurry man! Tell us when the danger is a little closer, not when it's at such a distance away. Look, next time you have a warning to give, just come ask us first how we'd like to receive it."

Some watchmen were perplexed with the situation. Some thought, "Well, after all, the warnings are meant for the people, so it's only fair that the people receive it, in a way that is more palatable to them".

Old Dog V

So now some of these watchmen would go to the people with a pen and paper, and look just like waitresses at a way-side diner, taking orders, " How would you like your warnings, sunny side up, scrambled, poached....?"

So these watchmen would return with a warning that was designed to the people's taste. Some other watchmen who also stood on the wall, saw the dangers, but thought to themselves, " Who's gonna listen ? It's best I keep my mouth shut."

Still others on the wall, saw how other watchmen were taking orders from others, and they were put off, and they also thought not to speak at all.

Then there were others who saw, but took what they saw to the kitchen, and added some, fries, pickled gherkins, pickled onions, and sprinkled on it peppers and doused it with spicy Mexican sauces. They wanted the plate to look more dramatic and colorful, besides all the add-ons made it look like there was SO much on the plate.

I saw some well-meaning watchmen in New York, who walked like they were treading on egg-shells. They did not want to hurt the people, or upset them too much, they had churches to run, so they added Scriptures and biblical stories, that had no relevance to what they had seen, they wanted to make sure that no matter what they shared, it must satisfy the 'religious hunger' of the people. The words must sound like they had just descended from the Throne-Room of God, so any Scripture whether it matched what they saw or not, was inserted into the warnings. They knew fully well that God Had not Given them those biblical stories and Scriptures to link with what they saw, but they saw that the people of America liked a ready format for prophetic warnings.

To assure the people in America, that what they were saying was truly of God, they had to follow the format. The format required that every prophecy and warning MUST SOUND RELIGIOUS, or the prophets and watchmen faced a definite boycott.

So, I saw that when the few true watchmen spoke, they were kicked out of the assemblies, as they followed no format, sounded not religious, and sweetened not the message. They and their messages were thrown out the windows and doors.

Towards the end of this vision, I saw these rejected messages, flying in the wind and landing on roads and pavements and odd places.

I saw as the vision faded , that they who accepted and welcomed the warnings from true uncompromising watchmen, were few, compared to the many who rejected them.

Bombay-India

Old Dog V

Swarna Jha Bill and the ETPV'ers, Stephen and the WPA'ers.… I guess i lost any semblance of format long ago.… by the way, i have started a book entitled "NEVER A DULL MOMENT WHEN RUNNING WITH THE KING"...at least i think HIS JOKES are FUNNY…

selah bob neumann Marion, NC

Response To Tina Dyer

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

Dear Miss Tina, When I got home this morning I found your post in my mailbox. It had sat there three days till I went back on line. I have read it 4 times now since first finding it. Each time I have read it, the INTENSITY of THE LAMB has vibrated through me and I yearned to HEAR HIS COMMENT.... And I knew it would be hard.

CHILD YOU SAY "WOE, WOE, WOE", BUT IS IT NOT WRITTEN Woe unto them that join house to house, [that] lay field to field, till [there be] no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

DID I NOT ALSO SAY...Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, [even] great and fair, without inhabitant.

YOU ARE ABOUT TO SEE ME LAY DESOLATE MANY WHO HAVE HIDDEN BEHIND SKINS OF MY LAMBS. MY LAMBS HAVE BEEN KILLED AND SKINNED SO THEY MAY ABIDE AMONG YOU AS THEY HAVE RAPED AND PILLAGED SO MANY OF MY PRECIOUS ONES.

CHILD YOU CALL OUT FOR MINE TO DRAW NEAR IN THIS HOUR. LET ME SAY TO YOU CHILD MY SHEEP HEAR MY VOICE AND FOLLOW ME TO SAFETY. I ALSO TELL YOU MY SERVANTS, WHO HAVE WALKED THROUGH THEIR FLOODS AND THEIR FIRES WITH ME KNOW THAT SOMETHING IS ABOUT TO HAPPEN. YOU SAY "HUGE" CHILD....INDEED IT IS. BUT WERE YOU NOT IN ANTICIPATION OF IT? YEARNING FOR IT?

IS IT NOT WRITTEN.... "Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope: That say, Let him make speed, [and] hasten his work, that we may see [it]: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know [it]! THEY THAT CAN SEE WHAT I DO, DO NOT MOCK ME. THEY STAND BEFORE ME IN FEAR AND TREMBLING FOR THEY KNOW ME WELL

IS IT NOT WRITTEN.... Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! THE MOCKERS ARE AMONG YOU AND YOU GIVE THEM PLACE BECAUSE TOO MANY OF MY LAMBS FEAR MAN AND NOT ME.

Old Dog V

IS IT NOT WRITTEN WOE TO ALL WHO ARE WISE IN THEIR OWN EYES, WHO COUNT THEIR ACTIONS AS PRUDENT WHEN I SEE ONLY COMPROMISE AND INIQUITY!

INDEED WHAT COMES NOW IS AS YOU SAY, "HUGE". MY SERVANTS THE PROPHETS, CALLED MY DAY GREAT AND TERRIBLE. IN MY ANGER THERE BURNS A GREAT INFERNO THAT WILL DO AWAY WITH ALL THE HAY AND STUBBLE. I AM THE CONSUMING FIRE THAT WILL NOT BE SURVIVED BY THOSE WHO HAVE SLAUGHTERED MY LAMBS AND DEFILED MY LITTLE ONES.

AS IT IS WRITTEN, SO SHALL IT BE.

SO I SAY TO MY WISE AND FAITHFULL SERVANTS, "REJOICE", FOR THE DAYS OF WAITING ARE OVER. "REJOICE" FOR THE APPOINTED TIME HAS COME. "REJOICE" BECAUSE I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS.

Selah, little sister

Bob Neumann

Response to Mr. Grady

Bob Neumann, 11/2007

Dear Charisma On Line and Mr. J. Lee Grady,

This weekend someone sent me Mr. Grady's Article concerning the Grassely letters and the upcoming Senate Investigation. What may be the most amazing thing is that I read it. In any given week I am forwarded 3-400 posts other people think I should be aware of. Now it seems THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is giving me a gentle push to respond. So I have two choices. To take my time and respond in a calm and intelligent manner...or I can evade these gentle stirrings and wait till THE LAMB WHO TREADS THE WINEPRESS jerks my chain. At that point the response will be definitively more caustic.

Mr. Grady in your article you have two blurbs that are highlighted. The first precedes the actual article. "Six charismatic ministries are under the microscope as a U.S. Senate committee scrutinizes their spending practices. Is this from the devil - or God?"

If I used only scripture to respond to you I could go to the RED LETTERS and mention Mat 21:13, Mark 11:17, Luke 19:46. But seeing that they are recording the same event let me add Isaiah 56:17. So to answer the actual question, "Is this from THE DEVIL...or from GOD my personal response is from THE DEVIL...because THE GOD of ABRAHAM, ISAAC, and JACOB would have sent a lot more than 6 LETTERS...please read Amos 9:1-5.

Which leads me to that second blurb.... "The Christian public should have demanded a higher level of accountability a long time ago." Now I have to laugh there. While the statement is correct is one thing, the fact that it needs to be made is another. Better yet, why after the fact.

The TRUTH is that the concept of ACCOUNTABILITY was actually negated by THE NICOLAOTINS long ago. ALL of these and so many other "ministries" claim following the gospel of one who said...to one man...

Mar 10:21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

Plainly This same JESUS had an issue with those who plotted and schemed to build up their earthly treasures. All the ministries that Senator Grassely is visiting have been preaching their own gospels for years. Why should anyone try now to muzzle their OX?

Is that one of their answers whenever actually questioned? There is a great level of difference between allowing the threshing OX to nibble a little grain and building a "golden calf".

The real problem though is the utter lack of DISCERNMENT in this thing you call THE CHURCH. Now I do not expect 90% of mainline denominations to claim that they are hearing GOD and moving in THE GIFTS OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, but those who claim the "CHARISMATA"...THE ANOINTING SHOULD. But they do not and we both know it.

So I ask myself why am I being so nicely lead to post to you Mr. Grady and CHARISMA on Line? Maybe to show you that there is someone out there who read your article and actually HEARS that STILL SWEET VOICE.

And then to say to you that all of the GRASSELY investigation is a "smoke screen". An active deception to keep people's focus away from what is happening. Senator Grassely is not THE LITTLE HORN...and that WAR is about to begin...

selah

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

The Door, And The Message There

Bob Neumann, November 08, 2007

It has been now more than a year since I have been given a VISION, more so one that was to be WRITTEN DOWN and CARRIED.

I found myself standing in a bright sunlit space. I was standing on a cobble stoned street and in front of me were stone steps going up to a set of large, heavy wood DOORS. On one door was a bright white paper that caught my attention. As I climbed the steps I looked at the doors and the masonry they were set into. As I climbed I wondered was this what the people first saw after MARTIN LUTHER nailed his complaints.

When I got to the top I saw what was written there and I had to laugh. instead of a long list of issues was a statement from the "management". It was simple, straight and to the POINT.

"NO BEREANS NEED APPLY". in big bold letters.

And that was where the vision ended.

Over the years I have tried to document what I saw, heard, smelled, and left everyone to interpret it as they would. Now that assumed that there would be those who would discern what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT wanted them to comprehend. But I have learned very few can really "hear" THE SHEPHERD'S VOICE. And even less hear "words" when HE SPEAKS. So I will be trying to explain what I am seeing for those who do not.

"NO BEREANS NEED APPLY". Now to me this is a DOUBLE MESSAGE. First is the SCRIPTURAL MEANING. In the book of ACTS, Chapter 17 Paul and Silas are having a rough time. They are opposed by a united force. Look in verse 5.

But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

Why were the "UNBELIEVING" Jews envious? Read verse 4 and it is your answer. And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

Paul and Silas were successful in their teaching of the GOSPEL. They had "converts", some of which were "the chief women", which means wealthy women.

Old Dog V

Now we have verse 10 and the town of BEREA. And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming [thither] went into the synagogue of the Jews.

It is verse 11 that is important. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

The Bereans heard Paul and Silas teaching/preaching and did something. They STUDIED to see if what Paul was teaching was ALIGNED WITH SCRIPTURE. They actively listened and judged what they were hearing.

And the SIGN SAID. "NO BEREANS NEED APPLY".

The modern AMERIKAN CHURCH does not want anyone who has a "READY MIND" and goes to SCRIPTURE to validate what anyone is teaching.

150 years ago in AMERIKA if you looked in the "HELP WANTED" section of the paper, you would find the name "NINA" at the end of the ad. You could find the same name on "HELP WANTED" signs in store windows.

"NINA" was not the name of a prominent sign painter in NEW YORK, BOSTON, BALTIMORE or PHILLY. "NINA" meant, "NO IRISH NEED APPLY". Yes we have jobs in need of workers, but we will not hire any IRISH. Sure, it was discrimination. It was what eventually shaped city politics for over 100 years.

THE APOSTATE CHURCH does not want any BEREANS. has no use for them. Has no love for any modern "PAULS or SILASES" doing the WORK OF THE KINGDOM.

Acts 17 is loaded with nuggets of PURE GOLD if you just study it.

SELAH Bob Neumann

Babylon Has Fallen

Bob Neumann, November 08, 2007

A little over a week or so ago I was called back to duty.

I had a VISION that had a sense of being similar to a small part of what I have documented as the FOURTH THUNDER. A VERY SMALL PART.

I was walking down a street. To either side were massive buildings that rose up in the sky. From these buildings came out people expensively dressed, wailing and weeping. Some flung themselves to the ground and writhed in anguish. Immediately I asked myself what is going on. And I heard THE KING SAY: "BABYLON HAS FALLEN".

As I looked at the buildings and these people who were streaming out of every door I thought. "SWISS BANKS". And today as I put this on the internet as a record.I see it as WALL STREET.INTERNATIONAL BANKING and COMMERCE.

As I watched and remembered the HARLOT, MYSTERY BABYLON had numerous meanings and levels. Now it seems all have "fallen".

Rev 18:11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: Rev 18:12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, Rev 18:13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

When I went to Revelation 18 and found the scriptures that THE KING appeared to be pointing man. I "SAW" how VERSE 13 ended. "And souls of men". I do not remember it quite as clearly as I see it now. So the MERCHANDIZING of MEN'S SOULS will abruptly cease.

Now I watch the DOLLAR in free fall. Then I am told of Senator GRASSY's SENATE INVESTIGATION into ministries that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has warned many about.

All I can say is PREPARE to RIDE OUT THE STORM.

selah Bob Neumann Marion, NC

Polymorphic Perceptualization

Bob Neumann

I know there are times I find myself arguing both sides of a situation and failing to notice "the forest" from all the trees. It is sometimes strange how I can look at something and when I flip it over I got something completely different. Just change the light a little bit and colors actually change.

Do you see my problem. Colors do not change. My perception of said colors changed. And when GOD IS CONTROLLING THE EFFECTS things can change with every heart beat, and with every breath. Makes things interesting when you think about it. Which is what happened when I read Sister Swarna Jha's Vision: Watchman Watchman On The Wall What Say Ye?.

At first thought I wondered who this Brother Jha was. Great beginning...open mouth/mind and insert foot. Bill Somers quickly informed me that it was Sister Jha and that I theoretically started a conversation with a LADY by saying, "Dear SIR". So my next thought was what else was I "getting wrong". Found out it was a whole lot.

It seems Sister Jha stepped into the SHOES of THE DAUGHTER OF ZION to remind an "old dog" that two different people can look at the same event and see two completely different things. And my perceptualization was colored by many different facets and shades.

Sister Jha starts by saying... "I saw many watchmen standing upon a wall, in America."

And I remembered a vision where I stood on a wall... I also remembered a vision where we tried to fill a breach in the wall...

Sister Jha continues with... "As they watched from the wall they saw multitudes of dangers heading towards the nation."

But the next thing she shared hit me between the eyes, real hard....."Some watchmen were disturbed."

My first thought was "some were disturbed? why not all of them". At this point I had to be reminded by a STILL SMALL VOICE that I was skewing what I was reading by what I have lived through. Not good.

So I tried to repent and got a strange response. Now strange has been my mode of operation for the last few weeks....I am really getting too old for this....

Old Dog V

"WHAT ARE YOU REPENTING FOR?", came THE VOICE OF THE LAMB WHO TREADS THE WINEPRESS...no smile on HIS FACE. "WHAT IS BOTHERING YOU ABOUT THIS. YOU HAVE NOT GOT INTO THE MAIN BODY OF HER VISION AND YOU ARE ALL OUT OF SORTS." "That is what I was repenting about, LORD". I began and got cut off SUDDENLY. "SINCE WHEN IS BEING A WORRY WART A SIN, DOG. I FORGIVE SINS. HOW YOU LOOK AT THINGS IS SOMETHING YOU DO BY NATURE. THERE ARE TIMES WHERE I CAN USE A FUNCTIONAL WORRY WART. EVEN THOSE THAT ARE A LITTLE THICK".

"I have a problem, LORD". "I KNOW".

"SO ADDRESS THE ISSUE AND GET OVER IT ALREADY".

Where do I start...

My problem is Ezekiel 33:2. It explains what Sister JHA was seeing. But really does not give my a means of dealing with the problems. So SISTER JHA...you are right on. But not much I can figure we can do about it that has not been tried.

Be blessed LITTLE SISTER... Bob Neumann Marion, NC

Snakes And Swine

Bob Neumann, 12/2007

Marion North Carolina USA

(In all the years I have served THE MOST HIGH I never thought I would have "one" like this. but it is timely, to say the least)

I found myself being awakened by a cold muzzle and a soft whining sound. It seemed someone needed a DOOR to be opened. The fact that I had fallen asleep on the sofa is not new. Nor being awakened by my BABY...our baby...since our nest has emptied my wife can pour her affection on someone who returns it UNCONDITIONALLY. So I padded barefoot to a side door where we normally "let the dog out". And dutifully opened said door and watched a rapidly wagging tail go through the door into the "COLD OUTSIDE".

"COLD OUTSIDE" is what you can expect in the mountains in mid DECEMBER. But what I did not expect to see was the hinder parts suddenly stop and simultaneously I watched the tail stop wagging and a "LOW DEEP GROWL" filled my ears. With all that I jerked the door completely open and searched for what had put my BABY into attack mode.

WARNING MODE is loud clear barking. ATTACK MODE is a deep growl with ears laid back and BABY crouching to jump...

Only there was nothing there... Or let me say that was my first thought as I scanned "MY YARD" at my eye level. I felt surprised that BABY was growling and I "saw" nothing.... until I looked WHERE my DOG was looking...

On the frozen grass was a COPPERHEAD...and I could see where it had slowly crawled to the DOOR THAT WOULD BE OPENED...and it was there I realized I was not seeing things in THE NATURAL. And my first thought was "THIS IS NOT NATURAL!". Call me slow...I know...but that part of my brain kicked in like it always does. The night was well below freezing... snakes are cold blooded...this snake should be hibernating safely for the WINTER...

Only it was not... it was trying to get into MY HOUSE... so I reached down and grabbed it behind the head and lifted it up. As I lifted it off the ground I realized it was a good 6+feet long and heavy. And I "realized" who I was dealing with...

"Greetings PRINCE OF ASHEVILLE..." I began as I saw "LIFE IN IT'S EYES" as it recognized me. Only it could not speak because of the pressure I was applying. My

Old Dog V

MAMA taught me not to play with my food...why I thought that at the time is interesting. So I snapped it's spine and looked at the snake. I looked down at BABY and asked..."YOU HUNGRY GIRL..?" What I got was a loud "HUFF" and a disgusted look... "like"..."and you would eat that...?"

At that point a new thought came to mind...the snake had beautiful markings and I realized he would make a great looking belt...and BOING...I got that HOLY GHOST 2x4 across the eyes...and I heard a voice say "THAT IS WHY THERE IS SO MUCH SIN IN THE CAMP, DOG!".

OUCH

And then I heard a strange sound....and so did BABY and she trotted off to the left where we have a pool. Or maybe I should say "HAD"...the plastic liner ripped out a year ago, in the natural, and I have not had it replaced.

So I followed BABY to the fence in my bare feet. She greeted me with a quiet stare and a puzzled look. Slowly she crept to the fence, sniffing and "huffing". (which is exactly what she is doing as I type this on my keyboard. as I look down I realize she is sleeping and all these little noises are being caused by what my DOG is dreaming about...we are getting weirder... but I am not done yet.)

I got to the fence and I saw no diving board, no pool, no equipment shed/bath house...

What I saw were several snouts measuring us up....

In my younger days I have assisted at castrating piglets, and butchering hogs back in Illinois where I grew up. These were some big pigs/hogs. And the first one that got my attention was a big tusker. A wild boar...pure ARKANSAS RAZORBACK...now wild boar is GOOD EATS...like SNAKE...and the looks they were giving me told me they thought the same about me... and then I realized...silly me...they could smell the SNAKE....

So I walked over to the fence and tossed the snake over and all the SWINE rushed on it...but one...

And when I realized who I was looking at, I understood why he had not joined the porcine dining crowd.

"Hello PUMBA", I greeted the odiferous WARTHOG from LION KING FAME. "and a GOOD DAY to you kind sir", he began in that unique voice he has. "Where is TIMON?", I asked. "Not today, sir". It was then I remembered the last time anyone called me SIR...and I shuddered. Pumba laughed. "YOU WERE TOLD TO NOT CAST PEARLS

Old Dog V

BEFORE SWINE..."... As I answered "YES"...I remembered that the new WILL SMITH movie was about to open across the nation. It is the remake of a movie called THE OMEGA MAN. The original story was titled "I AM LEGEND".

We are not in a vacuum....GOD RULES...

"But snakes and serpents are always welcome...". to which PUMBA replied "INDUBITABLY!". and HE CHUCKLED and turned away and trotted off TAIL in air and insects buzzing....

As I finish this I can hear the not so gentle snoring of my wife...and my dog... BRANDY...which my daughter named her. But I always call her BABY or MY GIRL. Just terms of endearment...which she recognizes.

But this is the first time she ever was in a night vision with me...

A WORD OF WARNING to all of you who REPLACED THE BELT OF TRUTH with SNAKESKIN....watch out for fiery darts...you are completely defenseless...

selah

Bob and BABY

Marion, NC....

on DUTY at THE EASTERN GATE

Combat In The Coming Crisis

Bob Neumann, 2008

Over the years I remember people having "DREAMS and VISIONS" about getting glimpses of THE ENEMY'S BATTLEPLANS. Many spoke of the revelation knowledge about the ARMY OF DARKNESS'S next assault on "THE CHURCH". Now at the same time I remember the endless posts forwarded to me about one "conspiracy theory" after another.

The ILLUMINATI/GLOBALIST/MASONIC conspiracies made their rounds and that were "backed up" by books, movies, and TV specials over the years.

Personally I loved all the INDIANA JONES and NATIONAL TREASURE movies. They made no claim to reality whatsoever. On the other hand, THE DaVINCI CODE played well on people's credulous gullabilities. But when you consider the bizarre hunger for "REALITY TELEVISION", that has "captured" the minds and hearts of "amerika" it may be something deeper.

I have had posts and phone calls from people concerned about many "fellow believers" who are heading to LAKELAND, FLORIDA. These good people are voicing both fears and concerns for those with whom they have built relationship over years. They are in turmoil because of reports on STRANGE TATOES and BODY PIERCINGS. They are distressed because names that they are familiar with openly endorse what is happening or refuse to get off the fences they straddle. All the time their spirtman is grieved and confused at all they see.

I know that what I type today and send out onto the WWW will go to THOSE that THE LAMB OF GOD has directed me to. Some of those to whom I have sent all seven that preceded this have been removed.

Again I obey.

Let me start with the concept of COMING CRISIS. Everyone and their Uncle Charley "knows" something is "coming", that there is "something wrong" out there. Some call them selves "patriots" and watch the devolution of AMERKAN DEMOCRACY. Many are "advocates of alternative philosophies and religions". Among them are those who are utterly terrified at what they perceive to be "COMING" while others are rejoicing. These can not wait till THE HORDS OF DARKNESS take command and the AGE OF PISCEC finally ends. Exactly what this includes can change dramatically depending who you ask.

Old Dog V

Scripturally it is THE DAY OF THE LORD.

Joe 2:1 Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for [it is] nigh at hand;

Joe 2:2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, [even] to the years of many generations.

The next 12 verses are quite clear. It is a CRISIS in many areas and many levels. But the topic is not new…please ponder these statements…

"These are times that try men's souls"…..it was written by Thomas Pain in his 1776 pamphlet "THE CRISIS". Prior to the events started in 1776 GOD sent a servant to warn HIS PEOPLE. In 1741, yes, 1741, a man named Jonathon Edwards probably spoke the most anointed sermon of the last 1900 years, "SINNERS IN THE HANDS OF AN ANGRY GOD".

But that was only one place on this planet in turmoil. All HELL was being waged from 1740-1820-1860-1900-1920-1945-TODAY. It has never really stopped. Literally one work really stands out to me. Some may recognize the first 10-15 words but not the whole quote. So here goes.

It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair, we had everything before us, we had nothing before us, we were all going direct to heaven, we were all going direct the other way - in short, the period was so far like the present period, that some of its noisiest authorities insisted on its being received, for good or for evil, in the superlative degree of comparison only.

Sort of precedes/previews the song TURN, TURN, TURN in a loose way. But that is how we will see THE CRISIS as we GO THROUGH IT. And to "GO THROUGH is the KEY. There is no area of escapism or dispensationalism involved. The simple fact is that THE WHOLE WORLD IS INVOLVED.

The term "THE SAINTS OF GOD" is an interesting concept.

In GREEK and LATIN it has become to mean "THOSE WHO ARE SANCTIFIED" …..”MADE HOLY". Yet if you do a simple BIBLE SEARCH the first time "saints" are mentioned is a strange one.

Old Dog V

Deu 33:1 And this [is] the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

Deu 33:2 And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand [went] a fiery law for them.

Deu 33:3 Yea, he loved the people; all his saints [are] in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; [every one] shall receive of thy words.

Deu 33:4 Moses commanded us a law, [even] the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

In the HEBREW "SAINTS" means those separated, set apart, distinguished from others. Later it would Included the concepts of HOLY…as we see KADOSH.

Moses is dying and he speaks forth what he is shown in the THIRD HEAVEN. What he sees in Rev 19, which is Where THE VICTORY IS WON. Which is also fore told in Dan 7:22: Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom. All this is culmination and all THE CHILDREN OF COVENANT yearn and cry out for it to be.

The problem is in the process that must precede Rev 19:11 and Daniel 7:22. Many today ignore this and teach false doctrines from all over the spectrum. Bottom line is that there is coming a GLOBAL CRISIS. AMERIKA is but a small part of the conflagration spoken through THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT to the PROPHETS of old and the SERVANTS of TODAY. But because most fail to understand the Warnings in Rev 2 and 3, the BOOKS of Daniel, Joel, and Zechariah or believe any of the many LIES that have been brought forth by an apostate church. Most will be lost in the GREAT TUMULT that now begins.

But there are a few…few who have not soiled themselves, who have kept themselves "separated" from the world around them. These are who I have tried to speak to over the years.

Many ask, "what should I do?". Today my answer is to SEEK GOD! Forget men and the teaching of demons. Learn HIS VOICE.

For the few who do, GOD HAS PLANS.

I and many others throughout the world have been told that "PLACES" had been prepared. This has been done over years on all the continents. For many, they will be told to go, but will not. It is on their head. Many will be told to "stay" and provisions will be supplied.

Old Dog V

But what I have been told to day is to explain the "COMBAT" that has already begun. Many love to quote Paul in Ephesians 6:12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high [places]. Paul says we wrestle, we grapple, we are doing "hand to hand" fighting….but with nothing human.

Ephesians 6 talks about many things, most noticeably "THE WHOLE ARMOR OF GOD" "and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God". All this is for one thing…TO STAND.

Now whatever THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT explains to you what "TO STAND/TO WITHSTAND"…is what you do.

But what about THE SERPENT SEED?, you may ask. This is important because, quite frankly to try open opposition to any of their present and future actions will be a quick way to extermination. But we have one specific "rule of engagement" given to us by THE KING HIMSELF.

Mat 10:16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

Today would be a good day to reread Matthew 10 again. So study all of what HE TEACHES US about what will come.

Study "snakes", seriously. Few are overtly aggressive. Most are well camouflaged. They hide, they evade, they survive in hostile environments. Which is what we must do in the days ahead, but we are to be as HARMLESS AS DOVES. That I personally am still working on.

The BOTTOM LINE is there is NO COMBAT. NO PLAN OF BATTLE for the BELIEVERS, those who LISTEN and OBEY.

We were GIVEN THE TRUTH, HE COVERS OUR HEARTS IN HIS RIGHTIOUSNESS, AND WE WALK ON THE GOOD NEWS.

WE CARRY FAITH IN HIM and OUR THOUTS ARE PROTECTED BY HE WHO IS OUR SALVATION.

THEN WE PRAY FOR THE SAINTS.

JUST AS JESUS PRAYED FOR SIMON PETER'S FAITH.

It is that simple, that difficult for all of us in the days ahead.

In THE PEACE only HE GIVES

Old Dog V

Bob Neumann

The Fear Of The Lord

Bob Neumann, May 21, 2008

Many years ago I called out to THE LORD and HE HEARD me. It was at no church. It was not in front of a TV. And it was not at some staged activity devised by men. There were no angels around. It was alone at night in the middle of my own personal torment and fear. HE HEARD ME, and everything changed. Then I heard GOD. Several years later after being taught by THE HOLY SPIRIT in the LOGOS and the RHEMA I was told to go back "into the world". Which I learned was a pentecostal church. Immediately I "knew" something was horribly wrong. When I asked exactly what was wrong I was told "THERE IS NO FEAR OF THE LORD".

The tragic sight that occurs in Matthew 7:22 occurred because all who found themselves calling out "LORD, LORD" occurred because of this same problem. "THERE IS NO FEAR OF THE LORD".

Scripturally the concept of THE FEAR OF THE LORD appears in many places. "THE FEAR OF THE LORD" is an OLD TESTEMENT cornerstone of our FAITH. In PSALMS and PROVERBS it is foundational for all who are in covenant with GOD. Everyone who has read any scripture has heard that "THE FEAR OF THE LORD" is THE BEGINNING OF WISDOM. You can find it in several places in THE BOOK of PROVERBS. But also there is a counter-thread in Psalms which you all have probably read, heard, maybe even studied for yourselves, "THE FOOL IN HIS HEART SAYS THERE IS NO GOD". In the New Testament JESUS throws us another conundrum and it is based upon this term "FOOL".

Now JESUS is in Matthew 5, even before all of chapter 7. In verse 16 HE begins by talking about relationships and where one who allows anger to rule himself might land oneself.

Mat 5:22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

> You get angry, shoot off your mouth, and you are in deep trouble. "RACA" according to the KJV and Dr STRONG has two meanings.

1) empty, i.e. a senseless, empty headed man

2) a term of reproach used among the Jews in the time of Christ

Old Dog V

So everyone knew what JESUS was saying. There was no room to quibble. So if you call your "brother" Raca/Fool you are in deep water. Simple, or so it may seem. What is interesting is how Dr STRONG explains the term "brother".

1) a brother, whether born of the same two parents or only of the same father or mother

2) having the same national ancestor, belonging to the same people, or countryman

3) any fellow or man

4) a fellow believer, united to another by the bond of affection

5) an associate in employment or office

6) brethren in Christ

a) his brothers by blood

b) all men

c) apostles

d) Christians, as those who are exalted to the same heavenly place

Which makes "brother" very "inclusive". Which makes this WARNING extremely broad.

Now let me take you to Luke where JESUS is telling an interesting story which sounds much like one of a hard-working, industrious farmer. One who has labored and GOD has BLESSED. Which is sort of like what the "PROSPERITY GOSPEL" adherents are saying all the time. Of course those who preach that lie usually leave out anything to do with industry and hard work. Then out of nowhere it seems JESUS says:

Luk 12:20 But God said unto him, [Thou] fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

Luk 12:21 So [is] he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

Luk 12:22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

Dr Luke is a GREEK. He is an educated man. Here he uses the Greek term for fool, "afron". Matthew probably heard JESUS say "RAKA!" and used it. Luke used the "best" term available to him and it means:

1) without reason

2) senseless, foolish, stupid

3) without reflection or intelligence, acting rashly

This "fool" is a little more expansive and direct. But both terms mean the same. JESUS warns us not to "use" it ourselves about someone else. This is because it really is something GOD should do. Except in certain instances…. So you got to wonder what did this guy do to earn GOD'S ANGER? It looks like he has worked hard and prospered. Something we call "being blessed" What did he do, fail to do? The answer is in his thinking and his planning when he sees his "blessing" in his successful and abundant harvest. So let's look at what exactly provoked THE ANGER OF A HOLY GOD?

Luk 12:17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

Luk 12:18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

Luk 12:19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, [and] be merry.

Sounds like he is planning to properly store all his harvest, which in itself sounds fairly normal. To do so he plans to tear down old barns to build new and bigger. Then he tells himself "I will say to my soul". I can retire and enjoy my successful harvest. In itself, to us today it seems natural, almost expected. But JESUS was not addressing modern men. He was addressing men who by their culture and their faith had studied GOD'S LAW. And within the TORAH there are specific rules. Let me address two that are what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT showed me years ago.

First of course is the OLD TESTAMENT TITHE of ones fields. The prosperous, successful farmer seems to have forgotten this. Now Second is interesting.

Lev 23:22 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I [am] the LORD your God.

It seems GOD had an interest in "BENEVALENCE". HE HAD a plan to take care of the poor and the stranger, the widows and the orphans. Yet our farmer planned to take every last kernel his fields produced. Now we have to assume JESUS was talking about a contemporary HEBREW FARMER. A covenant man, who planed to break TORAH.

Old Dog V

Funny thing. When GOD gave MOSES the TORAH the PRIESTS were given their duties. When they got to THE PROMISED LAND, the TRIBE of LEVI got no land to settle. ALMIGHTY GOD WANTED THEM TO MINISTER TO HIM ONLY. PERIOD. HE designated that they would be provided for by THE TITHES. Just as HE provided for the widows and orphans, each Levite from the HIGH PRIEST on down was to get a "portion". God set the portion. When men decided that they deserved "more", and took it, bad things happened. Remember Eli's sons. GOD told ELI to get them under control. Eli would not. So Samuel was conceived, born, placed in the TABERNACLE and GOD CALLED him. You KNOW the story.

Which takes us back to the concept of "first mention". It is hard to believe that the simple term "fool" first appears in 1 Samuel.

> [1] Sa 26:21 Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

King Saul speaks it the fist time in scripture. Not hard to accept looking at the whole story of Saul as a whole. Chronologically, the next time it is used is by King David. AND HERE IT IS….

Psa 14:1 [[To the chief Musician, [A Psalm] of David.]] The fool hath said in his heart, [There is] no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, [there is] none that doeth good.

The next time the term "fool" is used in this concept in

Psa 53:1 [[To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, [A Psalm] of David.]] The fool hath said in his heart, [There is] no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: [there is] none that doeth good.

> Notice that both verses the "there is" was inserted by the KJV guys. Interesting. 14:1 adds They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, [there is] none that doeth good: while 53:1 says Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: [there is] none that doeth good. Both explain how GOD sees those who deny that HE EXISTS, that GOD IS EXACTLY WHO HE IS, and how they will act. Sort of tells us what kind of FRUIT we will find when we come across this type of "tree".

So I sit now with the concept of "wrongness in the church", which we all can discern, if we live and move in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT said that this "wrongness" is based on one thing "THERE IS NO FEAR OF THE LORD". Basically, all those who will be caught up on the DAY OF JUDGMENT in their sins; will be shouting

"LORD, LORD" to no avail. Having no FEAR OF THE LORD, means they all were doing what they wanted to do because they really did not believe there was A HOLY GOD. A GOD OF POWER and MIGHT who would not be pleased that all they did was "IN HIS NAME", and was done outside of ABBA'S PLANS.

Imagine that to all who did the "LORD, LORD" thing were nothing more than con men "fleecing suckers". Seems sort of cruel and petty to dump them all into the same category, but that is what happens in Matthew 7. THE SON OF GOD, THE KING OF KINGS labels them all as workers of iniquity. This is the SAME JESUS many preach as so "loving" that HE FORGIVES ANYTHING and EVERYTHING. This is the SAME JESUS about which many preach was not really GOD, THE SON OF GOD, or is COMING BACK as prophesied. (I will be dealing with this in the near future.)

So what do we do?

I just placed it all before you. What you must do is to SEEK THE TRUTH, OBTAIN UNDERSTANDING and ACT IN WISDOM. To do so requires us to FEAR THE LORD. Frankly, all revolves on the concept of "revelation knowledge". Exactly what has been revealed to you by GOD ALMIGHTY about HIM SELF. Now no one can actually be "SAVED" without THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT bringing conviction of your sins to you. Sort of in your face, Almost impossible to ignore. Many fight it, fight it long and hard. Some will harden their hearts and cut themselves off for eternity. JESUS said that MANY are CALLED, but FEW are CHOSEN. Without THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT guiding us it is hard to HEAR. Especially THE VOICE OF THE GOOD SHEPHERD which is the ultimate litmus test. IF WE DO NOT HEAR HIS VOICE, AND FOLLOW HIM we are all goats. HE KNOWS IT. HE WARNED US.

THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY is that there are people who deny GOD, HIS SON, and HIS MOST HOLY SPIRIT, yet have the gall to use it to make money. Quite frankly, they appear to be servants of GOD, but they WORSHIP MAMMON.

Who do you WORSHIP? HOW DO YOU WORSHIP? Does it matter?

That is the next road I am to travel… and an issue each of us must answer.

Selah

Olddog

Bob Neumann

Marion. NC

True Worship

Bob Neumann, May 22, 2008

When I was given TRUE WORSHIP to address next I knew what the main point of this topic would evolve around. Only I was directed to go first to the issue of the division between OLD TESTAMENT and NEW TESTAMENT. Many teach that with HIS BIRTH, DEATH, and RESURRECTION there supposedly is an ending of whatever THE OLD TESTAMENT established. Whatever "types and shadows" were prophesied of MESSIAH had been completed. Upon completion of THE FEAR OF THE LORD, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT revealed to me that once the topic of TRUE WORSHIP is established, certain errors of the APOSTATE CHURCH would be dealt with. Again, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT began this in THE FEAR OF THE LORD.

First there is the modern demarcation between what many call THE NEW TESTEMENT PROPHET and THE OLD TESTEMENT PROPHET. Most who read this will be happy to know that this heresy is not very widespread today. It seems to be only found among those who define themselves as pentecostal, charismatic, apostolic/prophetic, independent, and the like. Not really much to be happy with seeing that there are many whole denominations that openly deny that GOD HAS or USES any prophets today. That many refute the fact that GOD STILL SPEAKS TODAY. Many modern theologians and scholars teach that JESUS was never born, or was not GOD MADE FLESH, or was CRUCIFIED, DIED, RESURRECTED IN GLORY and COMING AGAIN. Quite frankly these abominations make the issue between OLD TESTAMENT and NEW TESTEMENT PROPHETS seem to be a minor point of issue.

> The MOST HOLY SPIRIT has different priorities than you and me. In the OLD TESTAMENT we find the "first mention", according to the KJV, in Genesis. GOD IS SPEAKING TO a man in a dream. His name is Abimelech. Funny thing about this verse, it is also the "first mention" of the term DREAM, as in the concept of dreams and visions.

Gen 20:7 Now therefore restore the man [his] wife; for he [is] a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore [her] not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that [are] thine.

Now GOD has acted to prevent a man from sinning. In this dream GOD gives clear directions on what to do and why. The why is because GOD says this man Abram is a PROPHET. Here the HEBREW term is NABI. But look at how the scripture is worded describing what Abimelech does after GOD SPEAKS.

Old Dog V

Gen 20:8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

Notice the "afraid" part? It is THE HEBREW TERM "YARA". Dr STRONG tells us it means:

1) to fear, be afraid

2) to stand in awe of, be awed

3) to fear, reverence, honour, respect

> It is the root word for most of the times KJV says "fear", or "afraid". Sometimes David would use PAKKAD, as in PSALM 27:1 where YARA and PAKKAD both appear. The LORD [is] my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD [is] the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? PAKKAR, "afraid" means:

1) to fear, tremble, revere, dread, be in awe or dread.

Abimelech and his men were scared. So they obeyed out of DREAD. I would have done the same if that was how my first encounter with GOD took place. The funny thing is that "rose early/rising early" would become a "buzz phrase" in a BOOK written by a guy named JEREMIAH. A guy experienced at both "hearing GOD" and "being sent". But really it was not JEREMIAH who says it. But it is GOD explaining how HE SENT his SERVANTS the PROPHETS. Six times, check it out. So to GOD a PROPHET is basically a servant sent to address "issues" between GOD and HIS PEOPLE, and OTHER NATIONS. They were usually "sent" concerning "sin", "rebellion", and "disobedience". Usually to "confront" them, to "warn" them of the price their "sin", "rebellion", and "disobedience" will cost them.

Another funny thing is that I can find no where in the GOSPELS where JESUS changes this method of operation. Yet in the "modern" church, the PROPHETIC VOICE is required to "comfort", "exhort", "confirm", "edify", and all too often "entertain". For some reason they have removed the actions of "admonishing", "correcting", "provoking", or "contending", which Paul used a lot. The reason for this is the fulfillment of scripture, for a second time:

Isa 30:9 That this [is] a rebellious people, lying children, children [that] will not hear the law of the LORD:

Isa 30:10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

Old Dog V

Isa 30:11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

In other words, man changed things to please themselves.

The SECOND DIVISION is a little convoluted. Twisted is a good term for it. In all of the GOSPELS, JESUS makes only three specific changes in "THE WAY WE ARE TO DO" certain things. And they appear in Matthew 6. First is "ALMS", second is "PRAYER" and the third is "FASTING". The MODERN CHURCH has altered each of these. Today I am to address "TITHING". JESUS never uses the term, which is very OLD TESTEMENT. Here HE uses "ALMS". ALMS and TITHING are far different creatures. ALMS, according to Dr STRONG are

1) mercy, pity

a) esp. as exhibited in giving alms, charity

2) the benefaction itself, a donation to the poor, alms

Now almost every denomination and church out there in AMERICA today "preach the 10%" Tithe. What is amazing to me is that these same people who want to cut almost every other tie to THE OLD TESTEMNT LAW and COVENANT dig out "part" of the TITHES (notice the plural here) and defend it from OLD TESTEMENT verses. Frankly I am a little tired at seeing Malachi 3:8 stretched to fit.

In Acts it says

Act 4:34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

Act 4:35 And laid [them] down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

In Acts 5 there is an incident which many contemporary church leaders use at least yearly. I have actually heard men preach that this "JUDGMENT" may/might/would happen to those who held back there 10%.

Act 5:1 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

Act 5:2 And kept back [part] of the price, his wife also being privy [to it], and brought a certain part, and laid [it] at the apostles' feet.

Act 5:3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back [part] of the price of the land?

Old Dog V

Act 5:4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

It does not say whether Ananias and Sapphira actually pledged all of the proceeds of the sale of there possession. It need not be they did. What is important was that they were in agreement to "keep back" part of what they had promised. Immediately I recall how many times people at the pulpit issued to the congregation to stand up and declare what their offering, donation would be… for whatever reason. It goes to figure if Ananias and Sapphira are struck dead for "LYING TO GOD ABOUT HOW MUCH THEY WOULD GIVE", so it should be with anyone. I wonder why JESUS forgot to teach that. I also wonder why JESUS seems to always ask for all, like here with THE RICH YOUNG MAN/RULER:

Mar 10:21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

Which is where we turn into deal with the TRUE WORSHIP area.

I began this journey which THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is directing through an editorial by a man who recently went to LAKELAND. In his opening comments he said, "I was blessed by ******* ******* music and the audience's exuberant worship.

Here is where THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT stepped in and asked me, "WAS EXHUBERANT WORSHIP TRUE WORSHIP?" Now TRUE WORSHIP is an interesting concept. Often in the churches today we hear "PRAISE AND WORSHIP" coupled together. It is an OLD TESTEMNT thing…

First Mention, PRAISE….

Gen 29:35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name Judah; and left bearing.

Here PRAISE is the HEBREW term "YADA", literally meaning to "throw up", "cast", "shoot". Sort of strange….. It is the root word for the name JUDAH.

Lev 19:24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD [withal]. "HILLUL", to REJOYCE, PRAISE.

This next is my favorite…

Deu 10:21 He [is] thy praise, and he [is] thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

Old Dog V

"TEHILLAH", in HEBREW it means all 7 terms for PRAISE in HEBREW. Dr STRONG says:

1) praise, song or hymn of praise

a) praise, adoration, thanksgiving (paid to God)

b) act of general or public praise

c) praise-song (as title)

d) praise (demanded by qualities or deeds or attributes of God)

e) renown, fame, glory

In scripture WORSHIP actually precedes PRAISE…. and it's first mention is a dilly.

Gen 22:5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

Here we find the term "SHAKHAH", to BOW DOWN, PROSTRATE ONESELF, and SUBMIT TO AUTHORITY. Interesting that ABRAHAM tells his servants this term when he plans to go up and make an "OLAH". The King James guys call it a "burnt offering". Wonder why Abraham would substitute "SHAKHAH" for the act of "slaughtering" his son and burning his body? Because in performing OLAH with his SON FREELY OFFERED, it is the ULTIMATE SUBMISSION TO AUTHORITY. It is also WHAT GOD ASKED FOR.

OLAH is more than "burnt offering". Even Dr STRONG shares it….

1) whole burnt offering

2) ascent, stairway, steps OLAH is how we ascend, to GO UP.

We all know this story and THE RAM are shades and images of MESSIAH. We all have said, "JESUS GAVE ALL". It is TRUE WORSHIP.

So it is time to go to JESUS and see what HE has to SAY about WORSHIP. First time JESUS says "worship"…

Mat 4:10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

JESUS says SHALT TWICE, did you notice?

But remember HIS encounter with "THE WOMAN AT THE WELL"…

Old Dog V

Jhn 4:20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

Jhn 4:21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

Jhn 4:22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.

Jhn 4:23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

Jhn 4:24 God [is] a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship [him] in spirit and in truth.

PLEASE NOTICE… The woman uses both worship and worshiped. JESUS uses WORSHIP and WORSHIPERS. In total the same Greek root is used in all 9 times "WORSHIP/ED/ERS" is used. It is the same term used in Matthew 4:10, so that comes out to a mere 10 times used by THE LOGOS in only these two events..

In GREEK the term is PROSKUNEO… probably my favorite GREEK TERM ever. Now DR STRONG has a nice list of "meanings" ascribed to the term. Me I just take it literally. To JESUS and ABBA FATHER, worship is to be "as a dog licking his MASTER'S HAND". Now if that fails to give you an image, I do not know whatever will. A dog is a creature that shows unconditional love. There is no guile or forethought. All devotion, all affection, all joy is at THE MASTER'S HAND, WALKING WITH THE MASTER, at being HIS PROPERTY.

Yes, I do take this very personally…

In Matthew 4:10, JESUS says IT IS WRITTEN… in other words… IT IS ESTABLISHED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. Worship and Service always go together. Remember back in EXODUS with GOD'S SIGNS and WONDERS, GOD gives MOSES a reason for all what HE IS ABOUT TO DO. HE IS KEEPING HIS PROMISE TO ABRAHAM, TO ISAAC, and TO JACOB. But when MOSES first goes to PHAROAH, MOSES is told to say:

Exd 4:22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel [is] my son, [even] my firstborn:

Exd 4:23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, [even] thy firstborn.

LET MY SON GO, THAT HE MAY SERVE ME.

Old Dog V

So worship is a whole lot more than music, songs, dancing, and shouting. It goes far beyond what the MODERN CHURCH teaches.

JESUS wants us to SERVE LOVINGLY, JOYOUSLY, WITHOUT RESERVATION, WITHOUT LIMITATIONS, FOR ETERNITY. To GOD, that is TRUE WORSHIP.

Praise has it's place, but without TRUE WORSHIP, TRUE FAITH, what is it but some "exuberant exercise"?.

This is a hard Selah for many.

Olddog

Immediacy of Judgment

Bob Neumann

Immediacy of Judgment

Bob Neumann, May 23, 2008

Right now I sit at this keyboard pondering all of what is occurring right now as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT puts things together before me. As directed I have completed four tasks. SIGNS AND WONDERS, THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY, THE FEAR OF THE LORD, and TRUE WORSHIP were "written on tablets", and I "ran with it" on the WWW. From there on it is up to whoever reads it to deal with the ONE who said to right it down in the first place.

This is "an interlude" between What has been and What will be. I know Where I will be going next but have no idea THE PATH set before me by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. The When does not seem to matter because the pace THE MOST HIGH is setting is faster than I have ever moved in it before now. But it is ACCELERATING. I know this because of the EXTREME SENSE OF IMMEDIACY that surrounds me. I have one brother who for several months has asked if "I am getting anything about Sunday 052508". All I have is this awareness of IMMEDIACY.

Do not ask me the WHAT, WHEN, OR WHERE, for my awareness of IMMEDIACY only says "any second" anywhere in the world. The only "W" that I have is WHY. The WHY is really very simple, because THE SICKLE IS BEING SWUNG IN THE FIELDS and THE ANGELS are separating THE WHEAT AND THE WEEDS. Here you are, 6 "W's", nice and neat.

All that there is left to do to GET the SEVENTH "W" to fit DIVINE PATTERN is "WHO". Here all you need is LOGOS.

Rev 14:14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud [one] sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

Rev 14:15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

Rev 14:16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

Old Dog V

Rev 14:17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

Rev 14:18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

Rev 14:19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast [it] into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand [and] six hundred furlongs.

If you count you will find "SICKLE" 7 times. Now there are two HARVESTS in these 7 verses. The FIRST HARVEST is of a field of GRAIN by THE SON, THE KING OF GLORY. The SECOND HARVEST is by an ANGEL. But there is ANOTHER ANGEL THAT CRIES OUT… the "angel" with power over "fire". That in itself is interesting. What also is interesting is that the SECOND HARVEST is of a VINEYARD filled with "WILD grapes". The FIRST is THE FULFILLMENT of Matthew 13's PARABLE OF "THE WHEAT AND THE TARES". The SECOND HARVEST is the CULMINATION of Isaiah 5's "a song of my beloved touching his vineyard". In ISAIAH 5 GOD tells us that HIS VINEYARD IS "ISRAEL". ISAIAH 5 is a prophesy of GOD'S JUDGMENT. In it you will find 6 "WOES".

On 091107 I sent out to the WWW a post sharing a vision entitled BABYLON HAS FALLEN.http://groups.yahoo.com/group/Watchmen-Prophets-Assembly/message/20326

The events of the HARVESTS in Rev 14 are preceded by just that.

Today a barrel of CRUDE OIL is over $130 and we will see regular gas above $4 all over the country by MEMORIAL DAY. Today "world markets" are fluctuating as they always do, only their range of fluctuation is 4 times what they were a year ago. I have been told to "WATCH" GOLD, SILVER, and OIL. Silver is now over $18 an ounce, spot. In February it had a climb to $21+, in spite of massive efforts across the world to keep it "down" as "in control of". If you go back two weeks and examine the price charted, you will see a few interesting patterns. As certain markets open, major sell offs occurred but silver continued to trend upward. The "sell off's" continued today, but the effect slows the rise, but fails to stop it.

Old Dog V

THE LAMB told me that THE SERPENT SEED have lost control of ECONOMIC BABYLON. Their goal was a controlled destruction of their creation, ECONOMIC BABYLON. It now runs ahead of them, before their planned "time". We have all read about and seen evidence of MASSIVE FOOD SHORTAGES world wide. Global famine was also planned, but natural catastrophes, what we call "ACTS OF GOD" have accelerated what THE ENEMY HAS BEEN PLANNING. Better yet everything has picked up speed and we rush now to JUDGMENT.

GOD IS OMNISCIENT. HE KNOWS EVERYTHING. It is GOD'S NATURE.

Rev 14 has two harvests. The first is, to me, most dramatic. THE WHEAT are being separated from THE TARES. The SHEEP separated from THE GOATS. What amazes me is how GOD IS DOING IT. Scripture repeatedly tells us to COME OUT OF BABYLON, CHOOSE YOU THIS DAY WHO WILL SERVE, to be HOLY. All of these and many other admonishments is made to individuals to separate from that which is "ungodly". Now people are choosing sides in many arenas. I am called and sent specifically to North America, but what I share is to a WORLD WIDE WEB.

Today "Christians" are being divided in several areas. Many are divided by their denominations, many by their specific churches. They have done so for years. This is because of THE DOCTRINES and RULES that they desire to be "under". The differences between dogmas, doctrines, teachings, and positions of what all label themselves as "Christian" is frightening. But it seems that these divisions we have seen for decades are not enough.

For the last 30+ years NATIONAL POLITICS has been a major point of division that completely cuts through the "church". Many have espoused "political activism" as a requirement. Politically "Christians" can be poles apart, with the terms LIBERAL and CONSERVATIVE as part of their doctrinal positions. Today it is more apparent than ever before. Just among the people who label themselves as PROPHETIC I have accumulated some interesting DATA. At the PRESENT DATE, now I have been counting since 110907, there have been DREAMS/ VISIONS/ PROPHETIC WORDS that were sent to declare WHO would be THE NEXT PRESIDENT of the UNITED STATES, or who is GOD'S CHOICE… GOD'S ANOINTED ONE FOR THE TIMES AND SEASONS. Theoretically, GOD'S CHOICE need not win the election. Many said 8 years ago that AL GORE was GOD'S CHOICE and the election results were either demonic manipulation to thwart GOD'S PLAN, or the nation had refused GOD'S MAN. Then again there were more who had told us that "G W" was GOD'S MAN and WOULD BE ELECTED TO DO GOD'S WORK.

Old Dog V

Looking at those two alternatives to explain the last 8 years it is hard to decide which one to go with… yuck… So if we take the position that GOD'S CHOICE will WIN, and that stretches imaginations. "Propetically" at present there are 5 who voted/declared for HILLARY. SO FAR, BARAK has 3. Funny that RON PAUL, MIKE HUCKABEE, and MITT ROMNEY all got one each, and so far JOHN McCAIN has had none that I have seen.

Personally, I "feel" DIVINE HUMOR behind all of this disagreement among THE PROPHETIC. As I type this I am being given a familiar passage of scripture, "And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion". Now this scripture all should be familiar with. But I am told to take this post to the context of 2nd Timothy so that the work started in SIGNS and WONDERS is completed.

> 2 Th 2:11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
>
> 2 Th 2:12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.
>
> 2 Th 2:13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:
>
> 2 Th 2:14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.
>
> 2 Th 2:15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

The WICKED ONE has come among us here in amerika and we are getting SATAN'S BRAND of Signs and Wonders for one reason…that people would, UNDER STRONG DELUSION, choose to align themselves with a lie. AND "any lie will do for so many".

There are those out there who GOD SAYS, "who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness". Now the question you have a ask yourself is, "Does GOD need to send a STONG DELUSION so HE would know who will BEIEVE LIES?" Then it is for us, so that THE CHOSEN can SEE and KNOW more clearly at THIS POINT IN TIME who are TRUE BRETHERN.

The BIG SHOW occurring in LAKELAND, FLORIDA is a fulfillment of many prophetic scriptures. GOD also sent HIS PROPHETS to warn of it. I am just one of the many who HE SENT. The first time I was sent was in November 1995. The place, LAKELAND.

What GOD STARTED there began long before I got there. What we see today is THE END GAME for amerika. Let's go back to a place in time where GOD'S PEOPLE and a

man GOD HAD ANOINTED really "screwed the pooch". What has always interested me was GOD'S RESPONSE to WILFULL DISOBEDIENCE.

> [1] Sa 16:14 But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him.

Even before that we have Judges 8 & 9 where immediately after Gideon's death:

Jdg 8:32 And Gideon the son of Joash died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

Jdg 8:33 And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baalberith their god.

Jdg 8:34 And the children of Israel remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

GOD'S RESPONSE:

Jdg 9:23 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

That is when some of the nastiest stuff in scripture is given to us. All around an "evil spirit" sent. So what follows for Saul and National Israel was foreshadowed by Abimelech and Shechem.

Remember the story of Maciah? It is a dilly. In THE WORD GOD gave him Maciah was shown a really wild scene occurring in HEAVEN.

> [1] Ki 22:19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.
>
> [1] Ki 22:20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.
>
> [1] Ki 22:21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.
>
> [1] Ki 22:22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade [him], and prevail also: go forth, and do so.
>
> [1] Ki 22:23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

Old Dog V

God had one PROPHET; AHAB had a whole bunch sitting at his table. So it is today. And the whole story is repeated in 2 Ch 18.

So we see where GOD is actively using "fallen angels" in the OLD TESTAMENT. But sometime man does it to himself.

> 2 Ch 33:1 Manasseh [was] twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:
>
> 2 Ch 33:2 But did [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.
>
> 2 Ch 33:3 For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.
>
> 2 Ch 33:4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.
>
> 2 Ch 33:5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.
>
> 2 Ch 33:6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

Manasseh took DEPRAVITY and INIQUITY to levels that were almost unimaginable. Yet at the end, he repented and did all that 2Chron 7:14 tells us to do. And GOD forgave him. But irreparable damage was done because Israel kept sinning…...

Jer 15:1 Then said the LORD unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, [yet] my mind [could] not [be] toward this people: cast [them] out of my sight, and let them go forth.

Jer 15:2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; Such as [are] for death, to death; and such as [are] for the sword, to the sword; and such as [are] for the famine, to the famine; and such as [are] for the captivity, to the captivity.

Jer 15:3 And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

Old Dog V

Jer 15:4 And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for [that] which he did in Jerusalem.

THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT put Jer 15:1 before me and I was to STOP INTERCEEDING for THE UNITED STATES over 10 years ago. I have never kept it a secret. I warned many of what I was told.

GOD is MOVING IN LAKELAND. Many people say it and rush to defend it from those who DISCERN DEMONIC FORCES in action.

BOTH GROUPS are correct. GOD has put all this in motion and is using the tools HE used in THE OLD TESTEMENT. Both see the SAME THING. Yet two different EXPLANATIONS, or if I may say INTERPRETATIONS, have split them into OPOSING SIDES.

Now I give you a third.

Hard to believe? Read THE BOOK OF JOB. You can look at this incident only Luke speaks of:

Luk 22:31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired [to have] you, that he may sift [you] as wheat:

Luk 22:32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

Luk 22:33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

Luk 22:34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

In possibly the most unsettling verses in scripture, Simon Peter is gently informed that he is about to be sifted. JESUS states that HE HAD PRAYED, INTERCEEDED… PAST TENSE. And what did JESUS "pray" for? That FAITH WOULD NOT FAIL. THAT IS ALL.

LAKELAND IS A HARVESTING. THE SIFTING FOLLOWS IMMEDIATELY. Wheat and all GRAIN have three steps in HARVESTING. FIRST IS CUTTING IT DOWN, or PLUCKING UP. SECOND IS SEPERATING grain kernels from the plant, we call it THRESHING. THIRD and LAST is the WINNOWING. Which is SEPERATING THE GRAIN FROM THE CHAFF.

Sifting is a process SATAN did to SIMON PETER.

Old Dog V

Satan's place in the days ahead revolves around THE SERPENT SEED.

It is the counterfeit of THE PERFECTING OF THE SAINTS.

IT HAS STARTED.

Selah.

Olddog

A Plague On Both Houses

Bob Neumann, August 4, 2008

PREFACE

Before I place this "WORD" that ABBA gave to me I am required to precede it with some information for any readers who do not "know" me.

In 1995 I got our first computer for my family. Shortly afterwards I learned about the WWW. Now all my life I have had dreams. Many strange and many were actually alarming to various degrees. But one day in the mid 80's I stumbled across a passage of scripture in the BOOK of JOB….

Job 33:12 Behold, [in] this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

Job 33:13 Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

Job 33:14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, [yet man] perceiveth it not.

> Job 33:15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

Job 33:16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

Job 33:17 That he may withdraw man [from his] purpose, and hide pride from man.

> Job 33:18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

Strange as it may seem, it seems I has been hearing "GOD'S VOICE" since the day HE PULLED me from my pit. Worse than that was that, I assumed that all "Christians" did also. Boy is that error. But being young and unknowing I simply desired to listen, and obey when taught by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. I took scripture very seriously. Like JOB 33 I lived on Jeremiah

33:2 Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; the LORD [is] his name;

Jer 33:3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

Old Dog V

Jer 33:4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

Jer 33:5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but [it is] to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

Jer 33:6 Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

Jer 33:7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first.

Jer 33:8 And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

You may have noticed both sets of verses are 7 in length. These things were "pointed out" to me by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, and I was directed from one area of study to another. Then one day I had a really intense DREAM and was told to "WRITE IT DOWN AND RUN WITH IT"….

Hab 2:1 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

Hab 2:2 And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make [it] plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Hab 2:3 For the vision [is] yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

So I posted "WATCHMAN, WHAT OF THE NIGHT". It was posted on numerous sites. Bill Somers of END TIME PROPHETIC VISION posted it and it is still archived there.

(Not anymore, but you can find it here: http://www.mikkojokitalo.fi/438290642)

Now Bill and I never agreed on every jot and title of doctrine and dogma, but we agreed on most things. Over time many of my "posts" got around and are found in many places I do not know of until someone who reads one goes looking for me. I hide in plain sight.

Over the years I have interacted with many groups. At least for a time and a season... If you ask many of these people they may tell you my three greatest virtues are that I am

RUDE, CRUDE, and OFFENSIVE. Many say that I have the ability to make people want me to leave their group. Like JOB and JEREMIAH, EZEZIEL has a 33rd chapter, too…. it has 7 verses…

Eze 33:27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [As] I live, surely they that [are] in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that [is] in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that [be] in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

Eze 33:28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

Eze 33:29 Then shall they know that I [am] the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.

Eze 33:30 Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

Eze 33:31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee [as] my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, [but] their heart goeth after their covetousness.

Eze 33:32 And, lo, thou [art] unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

Eze 33:33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

Now back in the late 1980's THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT told me I had to leave THE WILDERNESS. I did not want to go, period. More so an "ORGANIZED" "SPIRIT-FILLED" "CHURCH"! But ABBA said I was ready "TO BE SENT". That I was a "NABI"…. HIS SERVANT. Now I had learned what happened to GOD'S SERVANTS. "NABI" is HEBREW FOR PROPHET. SERVANTS/PROPHETS do not expect to 'retire'. They usually are ran down and killed. So I was thrilled to be sent into an ASSEMBLY OF GOD 'church'.

It was there my "REAL EDUCATION" began. After 3 aborted attempts I was told to leave in 1995. ABBA kindly told me that I no longer had to worry about being HIS NABI. But by this time I knew no good deed goes unpunished, so was really thrilled when HE SAID I was now AN APOSTLE. My lack of exuberance caused THE KING OF

KINGS much laughter. You see HE ALWAYS KNOWS what I am thinking. And my thought was simply, "STRIKE THREE".

So I WENT OUT… and came back and waited. In 1997 I ran up a post.

To say I am "wordy" is acceptable. Numerous people have been led to ARCHIVE my postings over the years. Considering I have had periods where I was told to "WAIT AND BE STILL" that ran from weeks to months to almost a year, the actual amount I have posted is frightening.

In 2001 things went big time and my wife and I quit our jobs with a combined annual income of @ $120,000. Sold our house in one day, it never had a chance to get on the market. Our daughter graduated from college, got a job and found her future husband. We relocated to NORTH CAROLINA from MIAMI, FLORIDA. Got new jobs, bought a house, and hunkered down.

And I joined the WATCHMEN-PROPHETS ASSEMBLY set up by Stephen Bening. If you look back in the WPA ARCHIVES and look where there is great activity. You will find they start a week to ten days before such things as 9/11 and Hurricane Katrina. As I 'write' this the same sense of urgency fills me. Time has run out.

The "last" time I left the WPA Stephen Bening posted a long narrative of how glad he was that I "WAS GONE". It's an interesting read. And I do not hold it against him. In fact two days ago he posted to the WPA a post about his need to "prune it back". Which is what ABBA said would be my marching orders for THE PRUNING.

I regret to say that Bill Somers and Stephen Bening are the two men I was told to watch for my "witness". This is something that grieves my spirit greatly. But in March of this year I was told to LEAVE MY BROOK and GO BACK. It was time to go to MOUNT CARMEL and watch the CARNAGE. I was flooded by emails from people asking what my "thoughts were" concerning the events transpiring in LAKELAND, FLORIDA. What kept bothering me was people wanted my "thoughts" which are worth nothing. No one asked me WHAT THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT said about it.

What THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT simply said was FIRST and SECOND THUNDER. Go look in my humble archives…I wrote it all in 1998-1999.

Now this DEALS with the THIRD THUNDER, and it hurts.

On March 18th I went on MEDICAL LEAVE OF ABSENCE. The next day the flood began. It stopped when I "entered" the discussion on LAKELAND on CHARISMA MAGAZINE ON LINE. I was stunned that no "charismatic" mentioned anything about

Old Dog V

"DISCERNMENT"… as in the GIFT of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. After numerous posts to their BLOG and to individuals I was told to stop and WRITE.

What followed were SIGNS AND WONDERS, THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY, and SERPENT SEED. THE LORD OF HOSTS began the FINAL HARVEST. ABBA SENT STRONG DELUSION and off we went.

Neither Bill Somers nor Stephen Bening posted the above three on their main forums. Stephen did post them in an ARCHIVE of what I had written that he started years ago. Bill posted one post called COMBAT IN THE COMING CRISIS. Bill Somers calls LAKELAND a "move of GOD", and Stephen Bening is aligned with those who have STEPPED UP to SPEAK OUT AGAINST IT.

And I find myself broken for I know neither has listened to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT as they should have.

Yesterday I POSTED "THE PRUNING"…. it ended with ABBA saying….

"I KNOW THAT THIS IS NOT SOMETHING YOU WILL FIND PLEASURE IN SHEMUEL. YOU WILL REMEMBER THIS AND WHEN ONE OF THE TWO YOU HAVE WALKED WITH WILL WRITE ABOUT THE PRUNING THEY WERE REQUIRED TO DO, YOU SHALL TELL OF THIS VISION AND PASS IT ON. EVEN TO THOSE WHO HAVE CAST YOU AWAY. THERE BLOOD IS ON THEIR OWN HEADS. THEN YOU WILL EXPLAIN WHY BOTH HOUSES SUFFER PLAGUE."

Now everyone saw that 'term' PLAGUE. It does sort of JUMP OUT at you.

Now in SIGNS AND WONDERS I share that HOLY GOD claims ownership of SIGNS AND WONDERS which just happened to be PLAGUES in EGYPT. Please do not ask me what this "PLAGUE" is about.

I was not told. That is simple, isn't it?

What is not simple is the "context" that could easily be missed. The IMAGE of a POX/PLAGUE on BOTH HOUSES is from Shakespeare's ROMEO AND JULIET. ACT 3: Scene 1. I find it interesting that ABBA sees the great CIVIL WAR IN THE CHURCH as many now claim it is as merely a petty feud by two street gangs disrupting a single city. And Verona was a small city compared to many.

Yes, I admit that ROMEO AND JULIET is to most people a "LOVE STORY". A really sick and perverse one if you are honest about it. The whole plot centers about two EXTENDED FAMILIES. Families with PROPERTY and POSITION who hate each other's GUTS. The ELDER LEADERSHIP of BOTH HOUSES allow/urge their youth to

violence and bloodshed. In this STORM to very young and inexperienced people fall in "LOVE" and DIE.

Shakespeare wrote it as a TRAGEDY. What has played out "because" of LAKELAND is a GREAT TRAGEDY. People who should have known better picked a side and joined the "rumble". Many have thrown words and curses back and forth. Then they claim JUSTIFICATION for their words, thoughts and actions. They defend their CHOICE.

Personally, I really do not care. When I first heard the word LAKELAND back in February I PRAYED and WAITED…. I HEARD….

BE STILL… WATCH AND WAIT…

And what a show has followed…. from both sides.

So today I merely am a "delivery boy"…. with a brief note from THE GREAT PHYSICIAN. FINAL DIAGNOSIS…. PLAGUE….

INTERESTING TIMES ARE UPON US.

LET GOD BE PRAISED

Bob Neumann

North Carolina.

Signs And Wonders (Lakeland #1)

Bob Neumann, May 18, 2008

Over the last 4 weeks I have had a virtual deluge of posts from people asking my "thoughts" or "feelings" about what is occurring in Lakeland, Florida. Now I have been concerned about the PRINCIPALITY over central Florida since I was told to be in Lakeland for one night in 1995. October 31st, 1995. On Friday morning I went to my email box and found 64 posts asking about this issue. It was only an accumulation of 8 hours. The one that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT GUIDED me to was an "http" link. Here it is…http://www.charismamag.com/fireinmybones/

There I went and found myself on CHARISMA MAGAZINE'S online editorial by J Lee Grady. As I read it I felt THE GRIEF of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. I responded to that post and it is the 71st in the list. So once again I am "interacting" on the WWW.

After reading the editorial and the comments posted I was struck by several things, the most glaring is that no one could DISCERN what was going on and that the prayers asking for guidance and instruction have not been answered. Because Mr Grady had no answer for three weeks, so he sought guidance from men. He also decided to give three specific pieces of advice. None are directed by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. But in the third point he made, THE REAL PROBLEM was exposed.

3. Beware of hype and exaggeration. Our hearts are crying out today for a genuine move of God. We want the real deal. We've read about the Great Awakenings of the past and we long to see our nation overcome by a wave of repentance. The church is in a backslidden state, and our nation has rebelled against God. We are desperate!

Why would obedient servants of THE HEAVENLY FATHER who can readily HEAR HIS VOICE. The answer is simple. THE SAINTS OF GOD do not. Nor is anyone with an intimacy with GOD scrounging around for WHAT ABBA gives freely. What is clear to me the desperation in Mr Grady's own words, is exactly what I have been hearing from individuals for years trapped in churches. What Mr Grady and most of those who responded to him are not aware of is that all of this was for-spoken by the Prophet Amos.

All what I am about to say I "said" in a posting to Charisma late this morning. In fact two Postings have not been posted. Which tells you someone, somewhere did not like what I had to say as guided by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Tough on them I declare LOUDLY!

Old Dog V

Amo 8:11 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:

Amo 8:12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find [it].

AMEN. AMEN.

The problem is that in three verse we have AMOS 9:1 and no one will IGNORE THIS for it is about to happen. America and THE APOSTATE CHURCH turned away from THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL YEARS AGO. We have no real call to repentance from what is happening in LAKELAND. Many compare it to "THE WELSH REVIVAL". That is a LIE FROM THE PIT! In WELSH whole populations of CHURCHES and CITIES called out TO THE MOST HIGH for forgiveness and lives changed drastically. Bars and taverns closed…. for years. Miners in the coal mines changed their speech. Stopped swearing and cursing and TURNED TO GOD! The evidence of changed lives has been documented and shared in AMERICAN CHURCHES for years.

Most comments on the CHARISMA website, and I took the time and effort to read them all, is about whether the "SIGNS AND WONDERS" happening in LAKELAND are of GOD. Many are asking, "What are LYING SIGNS AND WONDERS"? Just seeing this manifestation of two "end times" prophesies chills my spiritman.

"Manifestation" is a term thrown around by those who are concerned about the numerous little quirks of these events over the last twenty years that the opposition has "labeled" as "God Sent Revivals." Those "concerned" have an opposing label for the same events and declare them as "OF THE DEVIL". Unknowingly many who have aligned themselves on either side of this argument are part of some of the GREATEST PROPHESIES of JESUS HIMSELF and THE OLD TESTEMENT. As THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT slowly brought me to awareness and understanding two things have occurred in my own life.

First is a continuously increasing FEAR OF THE LORD. Frankly the concept of HOLY DREAD has become clear to my mind and my spirit. It goes far beyond any possible teaching originating from any man or denomination. This is so important that I have already been told that I will soon be required to teach this on the www. Which means there are facets and aspects of this Action ALMIGHTY GOD is now doing I will need to learn. Second is an understanding of THE TRUE PLAN OF GOD unfolding minute by minute. Many have "talked" about it over centuries, but we now see it come to the END and we will learn how far and above human knowledge and wisdom THE HOLY ONE

OF ISRAEL ACTUALLY STANDS. This too was spoken throughout scriptures, but we are indeed childishly unaware of so much.

So in obedience I am beginning a "series" of articles/teachings many will label from their "personal" limitations. That is a direct concept I have received as I slowly type this out. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is in complete control. It might help many who read this and what will follow to understand THAT A SOVEREIGN GOD has HIS HAND ON EVERYTHING. All HIS SERVANTS are humans who are of flesh and blood. We have personalities and aspects of individuality that ABBA FATHER will use to give unique flavors and aromas to what HE IS COOKING UP and now lays before HIS CHILDREN.

So let all HIS CHILDREN do as what David sings about, "OH TASTE AND SEE THE GLORY OF THE LORD". Go ahead, right now! Look up this psalm and read it with all desire to begin to comprehend all what is there for them. Let all HIS GOOD SERVANTS came and take their portion of REAL MEAT. Come now and partake for you need this to strengthen and nourish many who have been hungry for so long.

Now let us begin…. SIGNS AND WONDERS. FOUNDATIONAL TRUTH….

Exd 7:3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

This verse is the FIRST MENTION of the two terms we "understand" and "label" as "signs and wonders". Many should now study chapter 7 of EXODUS to learn the CONTEXT where GOD ESTABLISHES all of this.

Clearly ALL SIGNS AND WONDERS belong to THE GOD who sent MOSES back into EGYPT. HE IS DOING SO FOR A PURPOSE.

ALL SIGNS AND WONDERS are allowed to occur. They tend to occur just AFTER a HARDING OF HEARTS has taken place. Again GOD PERSONALLY CLAIMS TO BE DIRECTING THIS ACT HIMSELF.

Now let everyone think about LAKELAND, PENSACOLA, and EVEN TORONTO.

All three have been a dividing factor among many who have shouted either YEA or NAY. Both are right, both are wrong. But they all have one thing in COMMON, all hold their opinion strongly. Whether it is to what degree or level they took themselves of how they have acted on their position will be how they themselves will be weighed and measured.

GOD'S ORIGINAL SIGNS AND WONDERS WERE THE TEN PLAGUES. IT IS FOUNDATIONAL in our belief systems. But none of us really comprehend it all. Which

is why I am doing what I now do and I hope someone out there will receive as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT DESIRES.

So now let me take this to the RED LETTERS in Mathew 24:24

For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [it were] possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

It has been happening, and is now in full blossom.

And as in Exodus 7:3 something precedes signs and wonders which ultimately HARDENS MEN'S HEARTS. Actually two things, FALSE CHRISTS and FALSE PROPHETS. In Greek the term we translate as "false christs" is a single GREEK term "pseudochristos". We say today FALSE CHRISTS as individuals. Maybe…. but "christ" really simply means "anointed". The real warning is of "FALSE ANOINTINGS" which precedes "false prophets".

JESUS first warns us in

Mat 7:15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Again, if you study the context of this verse and the entirety of Matthew chapter 7, you will see a conundrum created. Right at the start JESUS states: "Judge not, that ye be not judged." This is a WAR CRY by one of the DIVISIONS that have been created by THE MOST HIGH and HIS SIGNS and WONDERS at Lakeland, Pensacola, Toronto, and so many other places. Only, if I might quote Winston Churchill, Matthew 7 "is a riddle wrapped in a mystery inside an enigma." For after warning us of false prophets/ravening wolves, HE instructs us…

Mat 7:16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Mat 7:17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

Mat 7:18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither [can] a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

Mat 7:19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Mat 7:20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Old Dog V

> We are told to "KNOW THEM"… awareness and being alert to the problems they cause is not JUDGING THEM PEOPLE. Sure you have made an evaluation of the bad fruit. You see it, smell it, and maybe even taste it before you throw it out.

So what do we do when we are faced with BAD FRUIT and it's source? Some say we have to stand on the roof and shout it out. Some say we have to expose it and force everyone to see it. Some have placed accusations, formed indictments, presented evidence, made judgments, and are eager to EXECUTE A SENTENCE. Which is where verse 1 comes into everything dramatically.

As a good servant, we are to be beck and call to THE KING OF KINGS. As a good soldier, we do our duty and obey the ORDERS HE GIVES. That is all there really is. Very few who say they are Christians see any of this as simply as I place this before you. Now they have the rights to say and do as they choose. Which explains verses 21, 22, and 23….

Now this is just the beginning of a new journey. Basically I am taught as I go along. My orders are simple… "FOLLOW ORDERS"….

Until the next lesson….

TO GOD BE ALL GLORY…

Old Dog

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

The Mystery Of Iniquity (Lakeland #2)

Bob Neumann, May 20, 2008

Seems like a strange title for anything, THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY.

One of the things that bothered me from the first time I heard of the "TORONTO BLESSING" until today is the painful cries of those who were "TOUCHED" in some way. Likewise, ministries that have come under scrutiny from news media or the Justice Department, that had dramatic falls in grace and rides to prison. People stand and watch dazed and confused baffled both in mind and spirit.

There are many questions that these people ask. They ask them with profound emotion, pain, and fear. I remember a story of an "evangelist" in the fifties and sixties that traveled across the country for years holding revivals. Very early in my walk I heard this story from a person I was fellowshipping with in a pentecostal church. It seems this "popular evangelist" had been exposed as a "closet alcoholic". At the time I was more shocked at the repercussions among the local "brethren" than the sin of alcoholism. I actually knew many people who claimed to have gotten saved at one of his revivals. I was honestly shocked because I had never heard of the man or "his ministry". What disturbed me was the flood of emotions that rose up. Many were grieved because, as they were interpreting the events, their own salvation came into question. Some were angry because they had gone to his revivals and felt "the spirit".

So it began. Every time a ministry fell, was exposed, discredited, or slaughtered their followers this same avalanche of emotions would bury people in the wakes they threw up and left behind.

Confusion was always the first symptom. Then came doubt. Those that found salvation doubted it. Those who experienced healings, deliverances, and restorations were afraid… actually terrified in some cases. I actually saw people turn away from GOD in their turmoil of spirit. These people were hard to help, without direct intervention by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. The most troubling aspect was the bizarre division that has been growing for a long time.

On one side are THE DEFENDERS whose two war cries we all hear, "JUDGE NOT, LEST YEA BE JUDGED!!!" and "TOUCH NOT THE LORD'S ANOINTING!!!". I know you have heard these BATTLE MANTRAS growing louder and louder. I remember years ago watching Paul Crouch, all emotional and seething, point a finger to the TV camera and literally spoke a curse upon "MEAN, RELIGIOUS SPIRITED, HERESY HUNTERS" who were attacking "god's people". What was most funny about his bad

acting, phony zeal and emotion, but right then THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT triggered an old memory in my mind and spiritman. What I saw being replayed was the skit on MONTY PYTHON about THE SPANISH INQUISITION.

In away the other side does have people who would line up to start the fires around stakes. But those are the EXTREMESTS. Regrettably most of these THE INQUISITORS Attack everything out there that might be "unacceptable to whatever norm" they use as their "litmus test". Most of these people deny the GIFTS OF THE SPIRIT across the board. Many will tell you "tongue talking" is of THE DEVIL. Like wise any healing and miracle that might occur is inspected and picked over. Usually labeled "THE DEVIL DID IT" when they are done.

Even atheist and agnostic skeptics give a more honest evaluation of healings and miracles. Some might be labeled as "frauds", others as "uncertain", and a few as just plain "unexplainable."

So over the years, AMERICA has seen wave after wave of the PENTACOSTAL/ CHRISMATIC/ THIRD DAY/ PROPHETIC movements claiming healings, salvations, deliverances, miracles, restorations and all kinds of "manifestations" which are questioned and attacked intermittently.

What all I see are those lambs and sheep in confusion and doubt wondering whether a MOST HOLY GOD can cohabit with THE DEMONIC? Can the SANCTIFIED coexist with the defiled?

This is not a new issue to me. Ever time a fissure event occurs out there in AMERCA and the CHURCH I will get emails and phone calls about the latest confrontation. But this Lakeland event has set new records for the sheer numbers of people reaching out, calling for help that they can not find elsewhere.

As I have so often do, my first question to THE MOST HOLY SPIRT was a little "whiney". "Why me, LORD?". Now I waited over 2 weeks just deleting posts that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT did not pull me to. Ever day I got more and more posts asking "what do you think?", "what do you feel?". Then one morning THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT pointed and I literally jumped into this mess.

So in prayer and meditation as I was being instructed in the facets about "SIGNS AND WONDERS" My LORD AND KING told me it was THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY? My immediate thought was "how does that fit?". So here it all comes together….

> [2] Th 2:7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth [will let], until he be taken out of the way.

Old Dog V

This verse is in a long and intense portion of scripture that TALKS about THE END TIMES. (Verses 8 on down will be addressed in future teachings. ABBA personally told me it was on my to do list) But we are told that this MYSTERY OF INIQUITY was already "in force" back when Paul was writing.

My first question was just how this mystery affects us today, and I was told to look at all these posts I had been getting. All that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT wanted me to focus on was the pain, fear, and confusion that these people were being attacked with. And I was told to return to Matthew 7 where I had previously ended.

Mat 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Mat 7:22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

Mat 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Now verse 23 fills me with utter dread each time I read it. But then I am reminded "there, but by the grace of GOD, go I".

First point NO ONE ENTERS THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN WHO IS NOT DOING ABBA'S WILL. No one can argue that point. Selah and amen.

Second point MANY WILL GET CAUGHT IN THEIR SELF DECEPTION.

Third point THE KING JUDGES AND EXECUTES THAT JUDGEMENT…. THOSE WHOSE "DEFENSE" was "doing many wonderful works, many prophesies, casting out many demons". JESUS DECLARES THEIR CRIME! "I NEVER KNEW YOU, ALL YOU WORKERS OF INIQUITY".

Iniquity is a nasty thing. In HEBREW it is perversity, depravity. In the Greek it goes a little farther, the condition of without law, contempt and violation of law, wickedness. A long time ago in MIAMI an ORTHADOX REBBE explained to me that iniquity is not a sin but a nature. When someone knowingly prefers to do what is evil and not good. Actually prefers to do things for the sake of wickedness.

Looking at their crimes, and WHAT KING JESUS DECLARES I fail to see where HE denies their claims. Did they really prophesy, cast out demons, and perform many wonderful works? KING JESUS seems to ignore it, probably because they were not significant to HIM. This is where I got caught into circular argument that was kindly

halted by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT and pointed out of chapter 7 to 25. There he was, the shmuck given the one talent.

Now the WHOLE PARABLE OF THE TALENTS follows Matthew 24. So we are living it out right now, so to speak. And we all know the story…. or do we?

Mat 25:24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

Mat 25:25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, [there] thou hast [that is] thine.

Mat 25:26 His lord answered and said unto him, [Thou] wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

Mat 25:27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and [then] at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

Maybe because THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT had it PLAYED OUT before me, with me, I can now understand it more clearly.

THE LORD over the three servants returns, unexpected, and asks for his accounts to be done. The first two servants are happy to see their LORD… forget happy, overjoyed! But then came the other guy, trembling, knees shaking… and out it comes… a declaration and an excuse.

The DECLARATION: I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed…. The EXCUSE: And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, [there] thou hast [that is] thine. In other words…. I did not loose it!.

For years I have wondered at the response THE LORD GAVE… [Thou] wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

Now knowing THE SON and seeing HIM as the GREAT AND TERRIBLE GOD OF VALOR WHO MAKES WAR IN RIGHTIOUSNESS….i realize I missed something here. In HIS RESPONSE, LORD JESUS ignores the wicked servant's evaluation of THE LORD as a HARD MAN. BUT HE AGREES with the assessment of HIS REAPING AND GATHERING. "HARD" alludes to THE LORD'S demeanor and personality. It is why "the wicked servant" was duly afraid. My first impression looking at this "real" view of things was that I could not blame the dude.

Old Dog V

Which is when THE LORD, my KING and MASTER turned to me and asked, "ARE YOU SURE ABOUT THAT, DOG?". HE turned and stepped away from me and turned back to face me. And it began….

I saw my SHEPHERD who I adore and love with all my being. Then there was THE CARPENTER, my REBBE, my TEACHER, my FRIEND. Suddenly there stood MY CAPTAIN, THE GREAT MASTER OF ALL WARFARE… Then there was my KING standing in HIS GLORY, HE SMILLED AT ME AND BEGAN A SLOW 360 to show me his hinder parts (private joke)…. and there was THE BRIDEGROOM. I so wanted to run over to HIM, but my feet would not move… And THERE WAS THE LAMB…. and I went to my knees trembling, once again.

I felt a HAND on my shoulder pulling me to my feet. As I stood I saw "the wicked servant" over to the side awaiting JUDGMENT. But in front of me again stood my KING, and HE ASKED, "AM I A HARD MAN, DOG?".

What came through my mind was "why is that dude so scared?".

"AND THAT DOG, is THE MYSTERY."

And THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT immediately brought to my mind, heart, spirit…

Come unto me, all [ye] that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke [is] easy, and my burden is light.

AND I REMEMBERED! That is why I LOVE HIM, YEARN to SERVE HIM, KNOW UTTERLY THAT I WILL LIVE, DIE, AND LIVE AGAIN…. FOR HIM!

"YOU CAME TO HIM, MY SON, ACCEPTED MY REST. WHEN YOU WERE ABLE YOU GLADLY ALLOWED THE YOKE TO BE PLACED AND HAVE BEEN LEARNING EVER SENSE.".

I was hearing ABBA'S VOICE and HIS FRAGRANCE AND HIS PEACE SURROUNDED ME.

"YOU WEAR MY COLLAR AS A DOG FOR THE SHEPHERD. YOU WEAR THE TORQ AND THE LIVERY OF A SERVANT IN MY HOUSE. SO DID HE".

At that point I turned towards the wicked servant still moaning and groaning. It was then the entirety of it all came together. Over there was not just a servant, but a steward. He had been given a talent. He was expected to put himself to use working to increase that very substantial investment for THE LORD. Now all three servants had funds to invest with. All three lived in THE LORD'S HOUSE, ATE AT HIS TABLE AND WORE

HIS TORQ AND LIVERY. Anyone who saw them, did business with them, knew they were dealing with THE LORD AND KING. So the real problem was here is a person who has lived and enjoyed all the KINGS protection, favor, and benefits… but did nothing for THE KINGDOM.

And suddenly I stood before and above multitudes shouting "LORD, LORD..". They can not enter the KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. They did not do ABBA'S WILL. SURE!, It does not tell us that they were called to some form of ministry. Many may have, but somewhere along the line, ABBA'S ORDERS and DIRECTIONS were placed aside, ignored, "improved on", whatever…. Some may have figured it as a way to make a dollar. Some were following into the family business. (this is the base for another teaching down the line…)

Yes, they may have done all kinds of "stuff". All that is important is that GOD IS SOVEREIGN.

Many ministries claim they have done 100's of salvations, or healings, or deliverances… THE CLAIM what only THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT CAN DO. SO THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT DOES…. AND THE LORD KING HARVESTS, REAPS, TAKES WHAT WAS/ IS/ WILL ALWAYS BE HIS.

THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY is that in spite of SIN and INIQUITY defiling people and their works, ABBA FATHER'S WILL PREVAILS. THE HARVEST IS HIS.

And then THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT brought down to the BOOK of HEBREWS.

Hbr 6:4 For [it is] impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

Hbr 6:5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

Hbr 6:6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put [him] to an open shame.

Many calling out "LORD, LORD" had once been "enlightened". Had "tasted of the heavenly gift". PARTAKERS of/with THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. TASTED THE GOODNESS OF GOD… had fallen away.

This is not "sin". We all sin. We all stumble and fall on our face. But we repent and are restored. This falling away is more than sin. And the two words echoing in my spiritman are INIQUITY and TREASON.

And I come to an end.

Old Dog V

So all of you confused, frustrated, fearful of the events in Lakeland and in Pensacola and Toronto before it: turn to GOD. Forget about the journey to today and hold on to THE SAVIOUR'S HAND. Keep LISTENING TO and FOLLOWING THE GOOD SHEPHERD. "KNOW" HIM… begin or expand whatever relationship you have. Let THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT fill and use you. Enjoy the new levels of intimacy with THE GREAT AND MIGHTY GOD who loves each and every one of us.

The CIRCUS in LAKELAND is continuing. More and more flock there, for whatever purpose or reason.

If anyone is offended by my calling it a circus/carnival…. I was sent to LAKELAND in 1995 to witness the PRINCIPALITY. In 1998 it was written on a "tablet" and sent out…. established by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

http://groups.yahoo.com/group/WPA-Prophetic-Accumulations/message/33

GREAT AND TERRIBLE is our MIGHTY KING

Selah

Olddog

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

Charisma Post

Bob Neumann, 21 May 2008

This is a post i placed on the Charisma Magazine Discussion site. Not a forum i ever expected to be on. But i pass it on for concideration. Bob Neumann This is to David who said:

> So the question is, since we know that this teaching is heresy and since Todd claims to have learned it from his angels and his visit to Heaven, it begs the question: > 1. Is Todd a lunatic? He actually believes he's experienced this and it never really happened. > 2. Is Todd a liar? He made it all up and is trying to fool people. > 3. Is Todd being deceived by angels of light (demons)?

May i propose a different possibility. Take it from scripture,maybe it will make sense.

Gen 3:14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou [art] cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: Gen 3:15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

This David, is the VERY FIRST(!!!!) PROPHETIC DECLARATION in all of scripture. For now we must deal with VERSE 15. There well be "EMNITY" between THE SNAKE and THE WOMAN. Many teach the woman as ISRAEL and others say THE CHURCH. Many teach THE SEED of THE WOMAN is IMMANUEL...GOD WITH US...MESSIAH...THE LAMB OF GOD. I agree with this with all my being.

Have you ever heard anyone teach/preach on THE SEED OF THE SERPENT? Now if THE SEED OF THE WOMAN is JESUS and HIS BRIDE, notice i did not say "church"(?), and HIS BRIDE are the SAINTS, those who have seperated from the world unto THE SERVICE OF GOD. We have to accept the idea of THE SEED OF THE SERPENT as something more than a metaphor or some allegory everyone ignores.

The last two attempts to post to this group vanished. i hope this one will not.

Selah olddog

Serpent Seed (Lakeland #4)

Bob Neumann, May 24, 2008

Gen 3:14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou [art] cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

Gen 3:15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

"And THE LORD GOD said unto…". This simple statement begins the FIRST PROPHETIC UTTERANCE in all of SCRIPTURE. No man is saying it. THE LORD GOD is just beginning the GREAT JUDGMENT that removed MANKIND from THE GARDEN. All that really is important are these two verses. For THE SERVANTS OF GOD, it is where we see THE ORIGIN of this FINAL BATTLE we now have entered.

"And I will put EMNITY between thee and the woman" has long been many as an area of DEBATE to many. Most argue about just who "the woman" could be. When they waste their time there, few notice the term "EMNITY." In HEBREW it is spelled "EYBAH", but pronounced "A BA". It appears only 5 times in all of THE OLD TESTEMENT. Beginning here in Gen 3:15 and ending in Ezekiel 35:6…

Eze 35:5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed [the blood of] the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time [that their] iniquity [had] an end:

Eze 35:6 Therefore, [as] I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

There are two interesting aspects of this scripture passage. First is that in the ORIGINAL HEBREW what we read as "Because thou hast had a PERPETUAL HATRED" comes from two HEBREW TERMS, "OLAM EYBAH". The second is just WHO GOD is actually addressing. Ezekiel 35:2 tells us it is "mount SEIR". Biblical "scholars" will tell you it is referring to Esau, the Edomites and such. Now Rabbinical SOURCES will tell you that MOUNT SEIR is also a SPIRITUAL REFERANCE. In the natural by the TIME Ezekiel was told to PROPHESY AGAINST "MOUNT SEIR", the original descendants of Esau and of Lot were basically GONE. To many REBBES, MOUNT SEIR was like the PRINCE OF TYRUS from Ezekiel 28.

Old Dog V

So Gen 3:14 and Ez 35 are talking about one entity. Now go back and reread Gen 3:15 and see where GOD SAYS "I WILL PUT EMNITY BETWEEN….", and "between thy seed and the womans…"

How many of you have heard any expansive teachings about what I have been addressing for years, THE SEED OF THE SERPENT?

THE MODERN CHURCH does not address it because many are part of it. Over the last 20+ years how many of you have heard people who claim to be "SATANISTS" of having INFILTRATED their own in to present day churches? Some NEW AGERS and ALTERNATE RELIGION types make that same claim, but only on local levels. Most of the "church" types disregard any and all of this by using numerous explanations, all of which is meant to calm the sheep, and allow more wolves to enter into many folds.

If one would look at all of this from a "distance", one could say that all of this could be a superb strategy as seen from the aspects of SUN TZU'S classic treatise, "THE ART OF WAR". Now there is a war BEING WAGED against THE SAINTS, the church, and the whole world by one FOE. It has been waged both overtly and covertly. As long as "the church" ignores it, the FOE is winning.

This war has been waged for 6000 years. All of GOD'S CREATION is involved because it is GOD who really is the TARGET. But you can not really fight OMNIPOTENCE and WIN. But you have to be sane to accept THE TRUTH.

All it comes down to is continuous WAR between THE SERPENT and "it's seed", and THE SEED OF THE WOMAN, The MESSIAH. Gen 3:15 is also the very 1st MESSIANIC PROPHESY. So being ESTABLISHED BY GOD'S DECLARATION, THE SERPENT has "SEED".

If we accept the fact that THE SERPENT is a created being, we also must accept that THE SERPENT can not CREATE. He can mimic, copy, and counterfeit. Now you have to decide exactly what could he counterfeit. The answer is surprisingly simple. The SERPENT establishes a means where humans decide to serve/worship him, and not GOD. He does this for them in his power and authority that mimics WHAT THE SAINTS WERE SUPPOSED TO BE.

All it is really is a mirror image of what GOD HAD PLANNED ALL ALONG. Consider …But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way... The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy… And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty….. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained

to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

The INFITRATION and SUBBORNING of "the church", is but one of many strategies in play. But in doing so THE SERPENT, THE GREAT DRAGON, negates the only possible threat to HIS PLANS. That is the EMERGENCE of what has yet to be seen. Servants, EQUIPED and EMPOWERED for 3 ½ years of war.

And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

At this point, in amerika, maybe 10% of the church goers actually believe there is an ENEMY. They basically have thrown out believing in anything scriptural. They freely accept any and all lies and deceptions that either float there way, or float their boats. Lies and deceptions are much easier to swallow if they satisfy cravings and desires. Especially those "cravings and desires" one might prefer to keep secret for whatever reason.

That is how it was done.

THE OLD SERPENT, THE GREAT DRAGON, THE PRINCE OF THIS WORLD controls THE GLOBAL MEDIA, THE GLOBAL ECONOMY, and is presently ready to consolidate a GLOBAL GOVERNMENT.

He has done all this because he has humans who knowingly serve him. They are in places of power. They are in the streets. They are in every walk of life and level of influence. Some directly implement the SCHEMES and PLOTS of darkness. Some hold the reigns of control over those who have been deceived.

THE SERPENT provided THE LEAVEN, and it has taken over all the LOAF.

Remember that JESUS said "Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him." In the short time ahead, those who serve, who move and act out of obedience need have no fear of the things that will happen. All that will happen has been placed before you. Many pick and choose what they believe as if they are sitting at a Chinese restaurant. Whatever your desires are will affect your choices. One from column A, three from column B, and you search the "a la carte" for appetizers that you are comfortable with.

This is what the apostate church tells you that you can do because you are "saved". They tell you that you are "the head and not the tail". That you are to be continuously blessed in all things. They tell you all kinds of things that JESUS failed to tell us.

Much of what HE DID SAY, they have passively ignored and taught "interesting things". Because they play their own "pick and choose" game, amerika has embraced a strange religion which they have been taking to the world and called it THE GOSPEL. It is not THE GOOD NEWS that JESUS came to proclaim and empower. There are many who have actually believed that what has been shaped by themselves is a "better gospel".

Many of these humans are merely deceived and going "along with" what they see around them that they would call "SUCCESSFUL". They see those around them they have judged as successful and try hard to copy what they see. Many other humans jumped on this WAVE because they see opportunities for themselves. They see money flowing in and staying and decide they can get into a "good thing", and take a "little piece of the action". Then there are humans who chose to serve THE SERPENT. Who actively support the schemes and plots of THE ENEMY because of the rewards they are given Wealth, power, prestige, and self-gratification of fleshly needs give them incentive to produce On behalf of DARKNESS. But then there are SERPENT SEED that are "in the FAMILY BUSINESS". They are descendants of SERPENT SEED. They serve for their own reasons. They obey because they also are very aware that there is a "cost in FAILURE". Call it a diabolic incentive plan.

They are well aware that they are SERVANTS and SOLDIERS OF DARKNESS. They have no misconceptions of what is actually going on. They are well connected among themselves. They are well entrenched in their specific areas of action. They are deeply embedded in all the key areas of POWER.

GOVERNMENT, MILITARY, GLOBAL BANKING, EDUCATION, INTERNATIONAL CORPORATIONS, ALL AREAS OF MEDIA, RELIGIONS.

AND THEY ARE BEING DIRECTED BY THOSE WHO UNDERSTAND THEIR GOALS AND THEIR OPPOSITION. BECAUSE THEY BEGAN THIS WAR AT THE VERY BEGINNING, IN HEAVEN FOLLOWING THE CHERUB WHO ATTEMPTED TO OVERTHROW GOD'S THRONE.

In the BOOK of Daniel we are told that this war will break out of the shadows. That for 3 ½ years they would prevail against the saints of GOD. At that point GOD STEPS IN. And that "the saints, and the people of the saints" would be "GIVEN" the KINGDOM.

John tells us

> [1] Jo 4:1 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

Old Dog V

[1] Jo 4:2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

[1] Jo 4:3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that [spirit] of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

[1] Jo 4:4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

[1] Jo 4:5 They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.

[1] Jo 4:6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

[1] Jo 4:7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

[1] Jo 4:8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

Throughout all of history ALMIGHTY GOD has had servants and stewards. All were called, but they were the ones chosen. They served. They were sent. They were poured out. Many were alone, many in small groups, but they ALL HAD THE WAY, THE TRUTH and THE LIFE. It was enough for them.

Many today have been shown pieces of what will come. Many have given what they were given to all who they could reach. Throughout the world THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT IS BREATHING LIFE into all who HUNGER and THIRST. These who are dead to themselves are FULLY ALIVE IN CHRIST. They minister to the brethren using the GIFTS ABBA desires to give ALL HIS CHIDREN.

You can not “fake out” THE LIVING GOD. You can not serve anything BUT THE MOST HOLY GOD.

THE SEED OF THE SERPENT are like the CHURCH, alive on EARTH. THE SEED OF THE SERPENT are EMPOWERED and DIRECTED by THE SERPENT. THE SAINTS are EMPOWERED and DIRECTED by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

So what is there to fear…

Selah

Old dog

Charisma Response To "David" (Lakeland #5)

Bob Neumann, 5/2008

A response to David who wrote to IHL,

What's the difference between discernment and judging? If I say the Lord told me something is demonic and we need to avoid it, is that exercising discernment or judgement? Judgement refers to our eternal destiny, we're told not to condemn, which no one here had. Discernment means recognize what is of God and what is of man or the devil. Why would God give the gift of discerning of spirits if we weren't to use it to decide what is and is not of the devil? And once we know, we use it to proclaim to those such as yourself who obviously don't have that gifting, a warning so you can exercise wisdom by avoiding something dangerous and demonic. That is not judgement as Scripture refers to it. It's discernment and wisdom. As Paul would advise, have nothing to do with it.

Well said David. Whenever we "sense" wrongness, all we are doing is acknowledge that we have used one of our senses, DISCERNMENT. Then we take the time to "study" the fruit we have encountered. Does it smell strange or look weird? If so we make a "personal judgment". All this is really is a decision to "not eat" it. The GIFT of Discernment is an ability, TALENT, one practices with and improves it.

As you say we "exercise" each and every GIFT ABBA GIVES for the benefit of the SHEEP. Seeing that there is a horrendous lack of all the GIFTS, especiallythose in positions of promenance, someone whould shout when danger aproaches. So i ask you David, what do you do when that danger is suddenly all around you? When men most sheep go to for assistance, defend and support what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT had directed to evaluate and give warning about?

That is my FIRST QUESTION. selah olddog

Final Response (Lakeland #6)

Bob Neumann 5/2008

Final THOUGHTS.

"LAKELAND" is a prophetic fulfillment of numerous NEW TESTEMENT SCRIPTURES. Anyone can LOOK and SEARCH for themselves. Lakeland is an immense harvest which has gained global awareness through modern media. Several things are occuring. First part of the harvest is always cutting down what is in the field.

Rev 14:14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud [one] sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

Rev 14:15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

So the cutting has started which means

Mat 13:37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; Mat 13:38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked [one]; Mat 13:39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

ANGELS…

Job 1:6 Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them.

In HEBREW "the sons", "benam" is an interesting term in an interesting scripture.

RIGHT NOW THE FIELD IS BEING HARVESTED.

So ALMIGHTY GOD SENT FALLEN ANGELS to kick start TODD BENTLY'S MINISTRY. He and many others saw "ANGELS OF LIGHT" and ran with it, boasting about it. So now we have THE DOG AND PONY SHOW at the LAKELAND CIRCUS. Both GOD warned the servants of 10 years ago. I know because i was there. I bet this will not be posted.

www.etpv.org/1998/1thun.html www.etpv.org/1998/2thunder.html (these dont work, try http://www.mikkojokitalo.fi/438271995)

selah olddog

Accuser Of The Brethren (Lakeland #7)

Bob Neumann, 5/2008

THE ACCUSER OF THE BRETHERN

Too often there is a place in time where TRUTH is put aside and replaced. Sometimes it is replaced by a planned DIVERSION. Then there are times where TRUTH is lost among the SMOKE and MIRRORS placed to DISTRACT anyone looking for IT. Now there are times THE FULL TRUTH is beyond what is comfortable for many.

I just completed SERPENT SEED. The HUMANS who have chosen to serve DARKNESS/CHAOS. They SERVE THE SERPENT, THE GREAT DRAGON, THE KING OF TYRUS, THE KING OF BAYLON, LUCIFER, SON OF THE MORNING.

On the other hand, in the oldest BOOK of the BIBLE, JOB, GOD calls out to one of the sons of GOD by this NAME…SATAN. More correctly in HEBREW it is HA'SATAN. Now ADONAI ELOHIM is not calling one of the created beings by their own name. What GOD uses is really a title. HA'SATAN literally means "ADVERSARY". Now remember just before JUDAS showed up to kiss JESUS, JESUS had some words for Simon Peter. THE ADVERSARY has made a formal petition unto THE THRONE. Maybe Simon Peter was in the argument of who was top dog, I do not know. GOD DID. And suddenly JESUS tells Simon Peter was about to be sifted, and would deny JESUS.

Dr STRONG is far more expansive for the GREEK SATANOS than he was for the HEBREW SATAN. It is important to look at exactly what he says "SATAN" means. 1) adversary (one who opposes another in purpose or act), the name given to a) the prince of evil spirits, the inveterate adversary of God and Christ 1) he incites apostasy from God and to sin 2) circumventing men by his wiles 3) the worshippers of idols are said to be under his control 4) by his demons he is able to take possession of men and inflict them with diseases 5) by God's assistance he is overcome 6) on Christ's return from heaven he will be bound with chains for a thousand years, but when the thousand years are finished he will walk the earth in yet greater power, but shortly after will be given over to eternal punishment b) a Satan-like man

When I read this I think about the old Clintwood Spaghetti Westerns about the MAN WITH NO NAME. Many will say it is "the devil", the personification of all that is evil. Many will say whatever they please.

"SATAN" may only be a term for whatever tool THE MOST HIGH GOD uses to apply "pressure" to men.

Old Dog V

According to "first mention", SATAN shows up in the time of DAVID.

> [1] Ch 21:1 And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel. Now to many who read it, this comes out of nowhere. SATAN is "tempting" DAVID but they do not know why. If so, keep reading. 1 Ch 21:3 And Joab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they [be]: but, my lord the king, [are] they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

Now JOAB knew DAVID'S order somehow was in conflict with something GOD SAID. He spoke up and was ignored. And then a prophet named GAD comes into the picture.

So SATAN/THE SERPENT tempts people to do what GOD TELLS them not to do. Let's take it a final step.

Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. Rev 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

ALOUD HEAVENLY VOICE refers to OLD SERPENT/THE DEVIL/SATAN as "the accuser of our brethren". So what I see HA'SATAN as a PROSECUTING ATTORNEY Before GOD, as JESUS intercedes. So SATAN is a term for the lowest possible form of life imaginable….a lawyer.

GOD even has use at this stage of time so SATAN walks "to and fro" across this earth today.

One of the scriptures that just never made sense to me was Rev 20. Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. Rev 20:2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, Rev 20:3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. <<<<BIG SNIP HERE>>>> Rev 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, Rev 20:8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom [is] as the sand of the sea. Rev 20:9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured

them. Rev 20:10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet [are], and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever..

SO THE MOST HIGH GOD PUT ONE OF HIS TOOLS AWAY, IN A PLACE "SET APPART".KNOWING THAT HE WOULD HAVE A USE OR THAT TOOL, JUST ONE MORE TIME.

NOW THAT IS HEAVY.

But there is more to this whole thing

Rev 12:7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, Rev 12:8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Let me tell you all a little story…ONCE UPON A TIME….GOD CREATED THE "UNIVERSE". And every thing was just plain perfect. But GOD did something interesting. HE GAVE HIS created beings that served HIM something called "THE FREEDOM OF CHOICE." ((((For all scholars out there, that is the best explanation I have been able to come with after over 20 years studying this.))))

Let's skip all the hypotheticals and go straight at it.

Rev 12:3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. Rev 12:4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

So one CHERUB, attempted to depose ALMIGHTY GOD. In his lies and schemes he got 1/3rd of all the CREATED BEINGS to side with HIM. Personally this has always bobbled my mind. Just how can even HALLEL, a CHERUB who dwelt at THE THRONE OF GOD, CREATED TO BE AN INSTRUMENT OF WORSHIP, become prideful? Then how could he subvert other angels to deny A HOLY GOD and back him?

And THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT told me to put it aside. Until I was ready. I still am not quite ready.

So if one out of three angels that GOD CREATED fell for his lies and promises, what exactly can flawed humanity have to withstand this. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Eph 6:10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Eph 6:11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. Eph 6:12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high [places].

Our STRENGTH is in THE LORD. ABBA gave us THE GIFTS OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. THE SON, our GLORIOUS KING gave us THE WHOLE ARMOR.

Eph 6:13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Paul continues:

Eph 6:18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; Eph 6:19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, Eph 6:20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

No where do I read of "SNEAKING INTO THE ENEMY'S CAMP", "STOMPING ON DEMON HEADS", "HUNTING FOR UNCLEAN SPIRITS" to cast them out.

What I do read in Eph 6 are 2 "STAND(S)", and 1 "withstand".

You can meditate on the number of ANGELS that followed SATAN in his folly. Just expect headaches and acid reflux. Here NUMBERS do not matter. THE ENEMY OF OUR SOULS is, as JESUS said, THE PRINCE OF THIS WORLD. Under him are "PRINCIPALITIES". Fallen angels with pieces of geography they are accountable for. Under him are "POWERS". Fallen angels in charge of specific things that go "beyond" Land marks and borders.

Then there are SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS IN HIGH PLACES. Fallen angels that pull the strings for groups like "SECRET SOCIETIES", "POLITICAL LEADERS", "CEO'S OF CORPORATIONS", "BANKS", etc, etc. Etc.

These fallen angels empower and direct their human minions we know/call THE SEED OF THE SERPENT.

To resist what is coming using human strength, wisdom, cunning seems cute for books and movies. Personally I enjoy INDIANA JONES, TOM CLANCY and the LIKE.

Old Dog V

But personally, I have THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, THE LOGOS and THE RHEMA. AND THE LAMB WHO IS WORTHY TO TRED THE WINEPRESS OF THE WRATH OF GOD ALMIGHTY,

How will you "STAND"? Selah olddog

AT THE CIRCUS (Lakeland #8)

Bob Neumann, 5/2008

AT THE CIRCUS

Now it all began at IGNITED CHURCH on April 2nd and is packing them for both Matinee and Evening performances 7 days a week. They have moved it several times for larger seating capacity. Then they crossed over onto GOD-TV and UTUBE. Now if you listen to the HYPE that people like Stephen Strader and others are throwing out, you could easily believe that this is THE GREAT AWAKENING or any other label they can slap on it. According to their spin masters it is FRONT PAGE if you GOOGLE GOD-TV. If you think begging for people to donate $70/minute to pay for the air time GOD-TV is using is how GOD moves.

That is what happens if you just type in single words on GOOGLE. Now if you are real energetic go to UTUBE and see what LAKELAND pops up. After being grossly under whelmed I went for THE BIG ENCHALADA. Punched in TODD BENTLY to see the millions of HITS on his UPLOADS, the video of accounts of what is actually happening. What I actually found is distressing. Not because of what I watched, because I did not waste time watching the show. What distressed me was the lack of hits that have been made.

The HYPE is that people are flocking to LAKELAND to PARTAKE of this GREAT MOVE. Then they make claim that millions stare at GOD-TV daily, and getting into the flow, at least vicariously. That UTUBE is being inundated with hits to see IT over and over.

Now in spite of the HYPE, Todd Bently stuff has not hit the Featured Videos status. According to UTUBE, one of Todd's hottest pieces has had 87,885 hits. It lasts all of 1 minute and 14 seconds. Now it has sat on UTUBE a year and has had all of 274 comments. Another hottie is a video entitled ENCOUNTERS WITH ANGELS and has had 80,549 hits. It lasts a whole 9+ minutes. Now it has only been on UTUBE for 10 months.

You may have noticed I have made no attempt to comment on the actual content of any of these videos. It is hard to get beyond the lies less noticed. Even looking at the comments and prophetic words that have been made over the past few weeks it is difficult to get beyond the EMOTIONS that AGENDAS.

Who really needs TRUTH if you have an AX TO GRIND, or a VESTED INTEREST? What I keep running into everywhere I turn, are the numerous defenders of the

LAKELAND CIRCUS, no matter what happens. Now those who have made it their duty to expose the REVIVAL as THE CIRCUS it truly is have no more credibility then THE DEFENDERS. All I really see is a growing separation between two groups leading their troops into battle carrying THE CROSS. This was first done by EMPEROR CONSTINTINE. So both sides see their actions supported by this one historic event.

Let me start with THE DEFENDERS. Foremost and loudest is of course Stephen Strader. THE CIRCUS is really a family business. Now I was sent to see a performance when the Strader Family was at their peak. It was October 31st, 1995. I was told by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT less than 24 hours before THE BIG SHOW to be there. So on a rainy, gloomy night almost 13 years ago I was directed to one CARPENTER'S HOME CHURCH in Lakeland. The main liner was RODNEY HOWARD BROWN. I caught the act, from beginning to end. What I heard and saw in the natural had two overwhelming aspects. It was slick and it was unscriptural. In the realm of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT I had just one emotional awareness that I have never forgotten. I was scared.

For years I have DISCERNED the voice of GOD. During that time I learned to discern Other spirits. Lying spirits, foul spirits and spirits of infirmity and other foot soldiers in THE ARMY OF DARKNESS. In time the CAPTAIN OF THE HOSTS OF HEAVEN taught me how to see and evaluate the midlevel management behind these individual spirits. So when I went to LAKELAND to ATTEND THE CIRCUS I had been familiar with both principalities and powers.

After Rodney and Troops had done their THING, I was sent into the night to travel throughout Central Florida. In those short hours I was shown the powers and principalities that ruled. I was also introduced to the PRINCE over the entire South East United States, the Caribbean Sea, and The Gulf of Mexico. He is in LAKELAND. Just call it a very intense learning opportunity. So I filed it away until THE APPOINTED TIME CAME AROUND. IT HAS.

Now this all started with Stephen Strader and IGNITE CHURCH that is in LAKELAND, housed in a refurbished SCOTTIE'S LUMBER building. Now Stephen is not new to the BIG SHOW. His father and family ran 8,000 seat CARPENTER'S HOME CHURCH. They introduced Rodney Howard-Browne to central Florida and Christian TV. Now Rodney arrives in AMERICA in ORLANDO in 1989. Supposedly with $300 to his name, claims his autobiography.

In 1995 he was finishing his TRIUMPHANT return to LAKELAND. In January 1994 one of his adherents, Randy Clark was invited by John Arnott, senior pastor of the Airport Vineyard Church because of his ties to Rodney Howard-Browne. Low and behold THE TORANTO BLESSING began.

Old Dog V

A year later the Brownsville Outpouring began when Steve Hill was invited by Pastor John Kilpatrick to speak at Brownsville Assembly of God in Pensacola, Florida on Father's Day.

All of this that we see today began only 15-16 years ago. LAKELAND is the culmination. Todd Bently is all of 32 years of age and claims to have been saved at age 18. That places it 14 years ago. Shortly after his salvation he finds himself interacting with the PROPHETIC ACTIVITY in Kansas City.

If you try to just GOOGLE info on THE KANSAS CITY PROPHETS the info is very sketchy. Recent events by these same people just confuses the issue. But the beginning seems to be in one Mike BICKEL who in 1982 on a trip to Egypt recounts hearing a VOICE telling him to "raise up a work that will touch the ends of the earth". Now when I first read this I too heard a VOICE say DEJAH VU ALL OVER AGAIN!. At least I recognized THE VOICE OF THE LAMB OF GOD. So I kept looking. Beginning in 1982 an interesting string of events began, intertwining and which now culminate in THE LAKELAND SHOW.

Involved are numerous ministries and organizations which dominate the charismatic, pentacostal, prophetic and apostolic activities in AMERIKA and much of the FREE WORLD. Strangely, they have ties that go back and back and back. The most obvious are Todd’s friendly angelic supporters, who had earlier been involved with one Bob JONES. I remember when Rick Joyner PUT Bob under wraps because of certain sins that people noticed. Which seems to be about the time these angels jumped BOB’S ship and landed with Todd.

Now Bob Jones said his angels were earlier with William Brahnam. Where they were before old William is just too far back for GOOGLE and WIKOPEDIA to have the information.

So today it is TODD BENTLY and THE FRESH FIRE MINISTRIES performing at LAKELAND LINDER REGIONAL AIRPORT May 26-INDEFINATELY! Only Until June 18-21 when they are advertising their HEALING SIGNS AND WONDERS show in CONCORD, NORTH CAROLINA.

Now if THE NUMBERS and THE MONEY are as good as they HYPE, maybe Concord and North Carolina may be spared. Maybe their CIRCUS will just keep going on and on and on and their DOG AND PONY SHOW will stay there and not move on.

Many people may be concerned with this statement. Basically I am taking the position that of those 20,000 who are going to service after service is an inflated number. Also is the fact that many of those who do attend do so at every service. People addicted to

feelings and holy ghost goose bumps. They are the main camp followers for the TODD BENTLY CIRCUS.

So there are FOUR camps out there. First is that of THE CIRCUS is GOD'S GREAT END TIME REVIVAL. GOD'S SHOW. Second is that of the DEMON HUNTERS who say all the hype and hoopla are empowered by DEMONIC POWERS. Maybe 90% of those actually interested in what is happening fall into one or other camps. Now the Third camp is the largest. It may be comprised of 75% of the UNITED STATES who could not care less. Included in this group are the LIBERAL HUMANIST CHURCH who at best see it as a COSMIC JOKE. Along side them is the average EVANGELICAL FUNDAMENTALIST CONSERVATIVE REPUBLICANS who look at CAMPS 1 and 2 and grumble, HERE THEY GO AGAIN.

Then there is that Fourth group who sees GOD separating group after group. Threshing and winnowing in ways very few discern in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. I am one of these. Many who are in this last group KNEW something was happening far and beyond What most were saying. They just did not have a template to see how things fit.

THE LAKELAND WHATEVER is just a CIRCUS. THE MOST HIGH GOD told us it was coming, and what HE WAS GOING TO DO ABOUT IT.

Some will argue all I have said. But I have two scriptures that bear witness.

Eze 33:30 Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD. Eze 33:31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee [as] my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, [but] their heart goeth after their covetousness. Eze 33:32 And, lo, thou [art] unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

I can not say that people are not being entertained by THIS CIRCUS. But that does not help with the reality we are in.

Isa 30:8 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever: Isa 30:9 That this [is] a rebellious people, lying children, children [that] will not hear the law of the LORD: Isa 30:10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits: Isa 30:11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us. Isa 30:12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and

perverseness, and stay thereon: Isa 30:13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

AMEN SELAH olddog

The Pruning

Bob Neumann, July 2008

I sit now to compose a description and narration of a VISION I had a month ago. What follows is the most graphic and intense vision I have ever experienced. I know many will be bothered and angered with what I must share. In my heart of hearts my only desire is to see my KING arriving on HIS WHITE HORSE in RIGHTIOUS TRIUMPH. I also know to see Revelation 19 I must be witness to chapters 2-18. I do not "gloat" over the carnage that is part and parcel of the judgments held in JOHN'S WORDS. Many would think so, but in truth I do not enjoy watching people suffer, and die. All my adult life I have been in the medical field, a "care giver". I am only a tool to aid those in pain. There is only one HEALER, and it is HE who I serve.

Several months ago I had a vision. In some ways it was a montage of many scenes in my life over the last 35 years in EMERGENCY ROOMS and INTENSIVE CARE UNITS in 3 states. Which makes this "vision" all that more real to me than many who will be reading what I write, and have postponed until its appointed time. So now I start.

Like many of the visions that I have been walked through, I was actively involved. I not only "saw" and "heard" as most do in the SECOND HEAVEN. I also "touched", "smelled" and even "tasted". This last about "tasting" is one I wanted to mention, but it is a "memory" I recognized and it occurs in THE NATURAL, so it MANIFESTS in THE SPIRITUAL. So let me begin….

I was standing in a brightly lit area walking on a hard floor. Before me where numerous stretchers, each separated by curtains. I could hear the sounds of ventilators, monitors and the numerous unique sounds in a modern medical area we would find anywhere in "amerika". Only I doubt if reality has ever bore witness to the sheer number of stretchers that lay before me to my right and left, going on far beyond what my eyes could capture. I had little time to ponder what I was seeing because then the SMELL and the TASTE ""HIT"" me.

(Let me comment here…. in the natural, the sense of smell and taste are interlinked. We smell something which our "memory" ties us to something we greatly enjoyed we begin to salivate, and we anticipate and the "taste" is remembered. In the natural there may be nothing to trigger the actual thing to taste, but the "scent" creates it. On the other hand….. sometimes the "item" that produces the "scent" actually puts microscopic "bits" into the air.

When you breathe in the particles they enter both nose and mouth. This can stimulate both smelling and tasting which triggers a reaction. Apple Pie causes SALIVATION….. but then not all "reactions" are Pleasant.)

What HIT me was the stench of GANGRENE…. and I gagged as I always do. The stench of putrefied flesh is one impossible to forget. In the natural I have run into it too many times. Actually once is too many times…..

My first thought was that there must be hundreds maybe thousands here….

"ACTUALLY THERE ARE MANY MILLIONS IN NEED OF GREAT HEALING, OLD FRIEND.", as I heard the wondrous VOICE of my LORD and KING. As I looked behind me I saw THE LAMB OF GOD and I fell to my knees and bowed my head as chills ran through me and I felt myself tremble uncontrollably. Then I felt HIS GENTLE TOUCH on my head as HE CONTINUED. "MOST DO NOT KNOW THE DANGER THAT SURROUNDS AND ENSNARES THEM".

I stood and immediately HIS EYES CAUGHT MINE. The intensity of HIS GAZE held a sense of IMMEDIACY as we turned to look out upon these distant parallel rows of stretchers with what looked like PURE WHITE SHEETS. Only the STENCH that continued with each breath EXPOSED what was hidden behind sheets. As I looked I saw forms moving from stretcher to stretcher. Likewise I could hear occasional moans with shouts from farther down the hall. People were in pain I thought but was quickly corrected.

"THESE ARE NOT THE BODIES WHICH YOU SEE, BUT THE SOULS. REMEMBER WHAT IS WRITTEN…."

Immediately HE started to walk down the aisle and I followed trying to remember what verses HE was alluding to. I immediately searched my inner man which strangely was at peace while my conscious reason still trembled. My spirit was at PEACE because of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT, THE RUACH HA KODESH was there with an answer waiting for me. The HERMANUETIC RULE OF FIRST MENTION…. all I had to do is remember a verse or ten….

> Only I saw THE LAMB was now several paces down the aisle waiting for me. I knew what the goal was but I did not remember it clearly. I knew that it was about touching what was "unclean" as in diseased, infected, dangerous…. as in TOUCH NOT…. (the scripture where "unclean" is first used in the KJV is Lev 5:2)

Old Dog V

Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether [it be] a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and [if] it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

The KEY was that the term "soul"… nephesh… which alludes to soul before person or body)

HE waited for me to catch up and moved to a stretcher on the left. When I got there HE stood silently at the foot of the stretcher, looking down. As I got there I placed a hand on the side rail, something I would normally do when I would first go to see a patient. Only I never looked at the head of the stretcher, because I did not want to see whatever "person" might be there. Instead I looked to THE LAMB and waited.

(it was here when I realized I was wearing a set of my scrubs… Caribbean blue if you want to know… THE LAMB stood in flowing brilliant white with GOLD… ankle length… no scrubs. I have not worn whites in 12-14 years… in THE NATURAL)

"WHAT WOULD YOU DO?", HE ASKED.

Slowly I moved my eyes from HIS FACE to the slight mound made by feet under a sheet. The stench of GANGRENE, PUTRIFICATION had not abated and I was not eager to look under the sheet. Slowly I pulled up from the stretcher and folded it back so I could work.. Before me were two feet with toes. Now the right foot had 5 toes discolored in shades from light gray to deep purplish black. The great toe was black on it's tip and purple to the fist joint. Toes 2 and 3 were black and shriveled, shrunken in size. Toes 4 and 5 were different shades of purple.

I wanted to touch both feet to check for circulation, but I had no gloves, and I really wanted a mask and a HALLS cough drop. But I had not seen any on my earlier glances. I looked back up to THE MASTER and HE simply nodded HIS HEAD.

So I did the basic examination checking pulses and capillary return. I thought how many times I had seen this over the years. In the NATURAL I knew what I was looking at and I stepped away from the stretcher and took a deep breath as I prepared to answer.

"There are five toes showing necrosis, two starting at…" …AND HE CUT ME OFF…

"I DID NOT ASK YOU WHAT WAS WRONG. I KNOW WHAT IS WRONG. I ALSO KNOW WHY IT IS WRONG. I HAVE KNOWN IT FROM THE TIME I LAID DOWN THE FOUNDATION OF CREATION. WHAT I ASKED OF YOU IS WHAT "YOU" WOULD DO".

My immediate thought was “ME LORD?” which HE ANSWERED.

“YES YOU, WHY ELSE WOULD YOU BE HERE?”

“Amputate, mid foot”, I answered as HE turned away and walked to another stretcher. HE turned towards me and watched as I was looking for a sink to wash my hands. Something I do all the time…. have to do even when using gloves.

“HERE YOU NEED NOT WORRY ABOUT CONTAMINATION”, HE STATED with a small grin on HIS FACE. And I looked down at my hands which brought a laugh from my MASTER.

“BECAUSE I SAY IT IS SO.”, HE DECAIRED. “IT IS HARD TO BREAK WITH THE “RULES” THAT YOU PLACED UPON YOUSELF EARLY IN LIFE. IN YOUR CASE, THERE WAS A SIMPLE ROLE. ASEPTIC TECHNIQUE. TO MAINTAIN A “STERILE FIELD”. THE DESIRE TO BE FREE OF CONTAGION”.

“SO WAS IT WITH THE CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM AS THEY WENT INTO THE DESERT. RULES WERE ESTABLISHED FOR THEIR GOOD. MANY UNDERSTAND THIS TO SOME DEGREE TODAY. BUT MANY KNOW IN PART AND SAY THEY HAVE ALL THE “RIGHT ANSWERS”. THAT IS WHERE THE GREATEST DANGER IN THIS GAVE OF DECEPTION NOW IN PLAY”.

With that we turned and walked, this time toward a stretcher on the right side of the aisle. Once again I turned up the sheet and saw too feet. This time it was the left foot. It was swollen to 3-4 times its normal size. The toes were black and the foot was a deep purple with redness into the ankle. As I examined the toes I could see the hard area on the bottom of the second toe.

“TELL ME WHAT YOU SEE.”; THE LAMB ORDERED.

(this was different then the first case, I caught it….)

“We have an advanced case of wet gangrene. It differs from the first case which was dry gangrene. Dry gangrene is a slow process where the circulation is impeded and the tissue dies. Usually slowly and progressively.

In this case we have a probable infection in the second toe either ignored or treated improperly or inadequately.”

(as I said this a verse came from my spiritman from JEREMIAH about dressing the wound(s) of the virgin daughter inadequately)

Old Dog V

"WHAT WOULD YOU DO?" came the QUESTION I had hopped not to get. As I looked at HIM time stopped, and I knew it. It was like we stood alone in a white place. HIS SMILE was gentle and HIS VOICE was calm and quiet. "WATCH ONE, DO ONE, TEACH ONE", HE SAID calmly.

"LORD", I began slowly and HE STOOD calmly.

(once again I knew HE was going to hear me out before explaining something important. I have done this at other times in the second heaven. Each time I had to get from point A to D with no idea where B and C were)

"I have no instruments, no sterile sheets, nothing for dressings…..". HE had lifted HIS hand and I stopped. "USE WHAT YOU HAVE", HE DIRECTED.

(I looked down to my ungloved hands and fingers. I had no scalpel, but I had no antiseptic to cleanse the foot. Yes I had seen it done. I knew what had to be done but to do it. I hesitated)

"WALK ME THROUGH IT" came an order I understood, but had never taken at this level. But I started as if I knew what I was doing. Which I did….

"We need to see how badly the necrosis has advanced. We also need to decrease the pressure to try to slow down that advance." With that I used the tip of my right finger to show where the incision would start and the tissue between the great toe and the second toe split cleanly. As I pushed my finger into the wound it went through to the back of the foot. The reek of the purulent and necrotic stench was nauseating. My eyes teared and I gagged.

I looked up and HE again nodded and said, "WALK ME THROUGH IT".

So I turned back to the foot and repeated the procedure, if I could call it that. "Each toe is separated by an incision though to the middle of the foot".

With each incision fluid spurted outward sending more reek into the air.

"In doing so we relieve the pressure that has built up." I squeezed the swollen tissue and more foul fluid flowed. No blood flowed from any of the four "incisions" that were made. " We have "wet gangrene" advancing to "gas gangrene". We need to amputate the leg."

"WHERE?"

I took a deep breath, and began. "Maybe below the knee, but maybe safer to go above the knee to insure we are far enough above the corruption."

Old Dog V

"WHY?".

"The procedure must be above the infection if we want a chance to save the patient".

"WHY WOULD SOMEONE WAIT SO LONG TO SEEK HELP?"

(of course I "knew" what most of the answers were and I realized this "walk through" was being done for when I would try to write it down. So I continued.)

"An infection began in the toe and slowly spread upward. The infection destroying tissue as it progressed. Blood vessels were destroyed therefore making more tissue without circulation. More tissue died and the condition accelerated. As the tissue died, so did more blood vessels and nerve cells. Which is why there was no pain probably till now. So it could be ignored for as long as it has".

"BECAUSE IT HAS BEEN IGNORED?"….HE WAS LEADING ME….

"We have to remove the leg to save the body".

With that THE LAMB COVERED the feet with a sheet, and proceeded down the aisle quickly. As we walked the moaning became louder and the shrieks of agony were more frequent. We walked up to another stretcher and this time THE LAMB pulled the top of the sheet down to expose the torso down to the pelvis and the hip. Across the hip was a gapping wound oozing fluid and consumed tissue. Maggots crawled in and around the wound. Memories flashed through my head as I remembered. Slowly THE LAMB COVERED the WOUND and the person who had it. Like the two previous "stretchers" it was impersonal. No movement or sound from the "patient".

"WHAT IS IT AND WHAT DO YOU DO ABOUT?"

"It is a wound from a battlefield that was covered and left untreated."

"YOU REMEMBER?", HE ASKED.

"Yes, LORD. He and others had lain in a jungle hospital till politicians paid for their evacuation and treatment far from there home."

"WHAT DO YOU NEED?"

It was a rhetorical question to which I asked the KEY QUESTION.

"Do we have enough time?"

HE shook HIS HEAD for "NO" and again started walking.

Such wounds could be healed with many weeks of expensive and time intensive care. Several surgeries and a lot of luck…..

We kept walking and passed many stretchers where there was movement. The moaning had been replaced by shouts and sheiks of agony. ON the next stretcher we walked to was a "person" screaming and writhing on the stretcher. Above the sheet was a right arm whose hand and fingers were swollen double in size and black in color. The arm was a gray color and the veins stood out, dark in color at the wrist. As I watched the darkened veins slowly marched up the arm and the swelling followed. After the area swelled it turned from gray to black. It was like time lapsed as I watched.

This was something I had never seen, but had read about in professional journals. I looked to my MASTER and asked, "Spider bite?". Something venomous and I had no idea what to do.

"THERE IS NOTHING YOU CAN DO", HE ANSWERED me in a soft voice. "THE WOUNDING IN BATTLE THAT WAS NOT TREATED CAN BE, IN THE RIGHT PLACE WITH MUCH TIME. BUT THE PERSON BIT BY THE LIES OF TODAY HAVE NETHER A TREATMENT OR THE TIME TO DEVELOP ONE. SO WHAT DO YOU DO?.

"We treat the symptoms…." And I trailed off knowing it was a "pat" answer.

We walked farther and I realized the stench was fading. Now I could smell disinfectant and bleach. The shouts and shrieks continued. I looked from side to side at "humanity" as I passed it. We came to another stretcher where there was screaming and writhing. Once again HE pulled back to expose an abdomen completely unmarked. The color though was a sickly yellow. ICTERIC is the fancy term for "JAUNDICED". Like the previous stretcher I watched as time sped up and I watched the abdomen quickly swell and stretch taunt, hard.

"WHAT DO YOU SEE AND WHAT DO YOU DO?", came the orders.

"This is an "ACCUTE ABDOMEN". (looking back I realized I did not precede with an "I think" or "it appears to be". I was way outside my area of expertise.) We need to go in, decompress the abdomen and see where the problem is". As I answered HE POINTED to the swollen abdomen and I slowly reached out with a finger and touched the center of it. Immediately a "geyser" of fluid shot upward and once again a gagging reek surrounded me. As I watched the abdomen slowly split and decomposing fat tissue flowed out followed by loops of swollen and blackened loops of necrotic bowel. Once again we had GANGRENE. But this time the blood flow to a large area had been stopped and as it "died" it began to literally decompose inside.

Old Dog V

Once again HE covered the patient and we walked away. The only thing we could have done was to remove all the dead tissue we could find and "close up" the patient and treat their pain for the time they have left.

I was tired in mind and spirit. As before in other VISIONS I felt severely "inadequate". All I could do was to follow HIM.

"ONLY ONE MORE OLD FRIEND, AND YOU JUST HAVE TO OBSERVE AND REPORT WHAT YOU SEE."

We walked farther and again the smell returned to "hospital normal" and all I could hear was the sounds of ventilators and "pumps". Finally we came to a larger area where a stretcher stood surrounded by machines. The "body" was completely exposed. What I was looking at was a decomposing "corpse". The arms and legs where skeletal, covered with dried and rotting skin. In the moth clenched by the teeth was a tube hooked to a "ventilator" that cycled repeatedly but the chest did not rise nor fall.

The sternum had been split sometime in the past and two large tubes exited the "incision". The upper went to a "heart bypass" machine and the second returned. Again the machine was running and I could see thick syrupy fluid flowing out of the "corpse" and then back to it. Around the bed IV pumps pushed in bags of IV FLUID and BLOOD from different access sites.

In my spiritman I was shouting "ABOMINATION, ABOMINATION" as HE took my arm and led me away in the second heaven to a place of quiet and calm.

"ARTIFICIAL RESPIRATION AND ARTIFICIAL CIRCULATION GIVES YOU WHAT, ARTIFICIAL LIFE?. He asked, looking at me with a gentleness I needed badly. (I still do).

"LIFE IS IN THE BLOOD, BUT WHAT MANY HAVE DONE IS MADE A MOCKERY OF A GREAT TRUTH. THEY COVER THEMSELVES OVER AND OVER WITH IT. THEY PLEAD IT OVER THEIR CHILDREN, THEIR CARS, THEIR BUSINESSES, THEIR SITUATIONS, THEIR MISTAKES. BUT ARE THEY REALLY ASKING TO BE WASHED? FORGIVEN? I LAID DOWN MY LIFE AND SHED MY BLOOD SO THAT HE WHO ACKNOLEDGES HIS SINS, TURNS AWAY FROM HIS WAYS THAT WERE EVIL, AND SEEK ME AND ASK ME…. I WILL FORGIVE THEM. AND THAT IS WHERE SO MANY STOP AND NEITHER FOLLOW ME NOR LEARN FROM ME."

With that we stepped into THE VINEYARD where ABBA was waiting.

"COME WITH ME MY SHEMUEL AND WALK WITH ME", whispered my ABBA as HE put HIS ARMS around me and I felt HIS PEACE.

Old Dog V

"WALK AGAIN WITH ME IN MY VINEYARD AND I WILL SHOW YOU MY VINE ONCE MORE." We turned and walked as THE VINE spread out and weaved itself throughout THE VINEYARD for THE WHOLE VINEYARD IS ONE VINE. As we walked I realized I saw no grapes. Before I could ask, ABBA ANSWERED.

"THE HARVEST IS NEARLY FINISHED. THE GOOD FRUIT HAS BEEN SENT TO BE PRESSED AND STORED TO FERMENT PROPERLY. THE BAD FRUIT HAS BEEN THROWN INTO THE WINEPRESS OF MY WRATH. IN DUE TIME THAT PRESSING WILL BEGIN. BUT NOW IS THE TIME I MUST PRUNE MY VINE".

"LOOK AT THE BRANCHES OF MY VINE. LIKE MOST VINEYARDS MOST STARTED AS GRAFTS."

I looked and saw many engrafted branches. Once again "time lapse" occurred as the grafts "grew". They grew wider and longer as leaves sprouted followed by clusters of grapes formed and ripened. I watched as several seasons and harvests passed. Again ABBA spoke.

"EVERY BRANCH HAS SEASONS AND OFTEN REQUIRE A LITTLE PRUNING. ALL ENDURE THE PRUNING SO I MAY HAVE MORE AND BETTER GROWTH. I HAVE PRUNED YOU SEVERAL TIMES MY SHEMUEL. BUT IN TIME A BRANCH REACHES IT'S END AND I PRUNE IT AND TAKE THEM TO ME."

Again I watched as ABBA trimmed back greatly on a branch and covered the cut with a viscous fluid. Once again time lapsed and shouts sprang out from the area that had been cut and grew….

"THESE ARE NEW BRANCHES SPRUNG UP FROM THE OLD. YOU CAN CALL THEM DISCIPLES".

We walked some more and came to a withered branch.

"SOMETIMES A BRANCH WITHERS. IT MAY BE A BRANCH OFF THE VINE THAT HAD PRODUCED SOME GRAPES FOR A SEASON. BUT SOMETHING HAPPENED THAT STOPPED THE LIFE OF MY VINE FLOWING AND BEARING FRUIT IN IT. NOW IT MUST BE PRUNED TO PREVENT THE CORRUPTION FROM SPREADING TO OTHER BRANCHES."

Then HE asked me, "WHERE SHOULD I CUT?". I looked at HIM, and knew. HE HAD TO CUT WHERE THERE WAS STILL LIFE.

"IN THE NATURAL MANY DO NOT KNOW THAT I HAVE PRUNED THEM. MANY WILL CALL OUT "LORD, LORD" AND FAIL TO UNDERSTAND THAT THEIR WAS

NO LIFE IN THEM. MANY HAVE "TASTED" OF THE POWER OF MY SPIRIT THAT FLOWS THROUGH MY VINE, AND TURNED AWAY. IN HEBREWS IT SAYS I WILL CUT THEM OFF AND CAST THEM AWAY TO BE BURNED."

"I KNOW THAT THIS IS NOT SOMETHING YOU WILL FIND PLEASURE IN SHEMUEL. YOU WILL REMEMBER THIS AND WHEN ONE OF THE TWO YOU HAVE WALKED WITH WILL WRITE ABOUT THE PRUNING THEY WERE REQUIRED TO DO, YOU SHALL TELL OF THIS VISION AND PASS IT ON. EVEN TO THOSE WHO HAVE CAST YOU AWAY. THERE BLOOD IS ON THEIR OWN HEADS. THEN YOU WILL EXPLAIN WHY BOTH HOUSES SUFFER PLAGUE."

"INTERESTING QUOTE, DON'T YOU THINK MY SHEMUEL. SHEMUEL, MY SHEMUEL YOU MUST NOW BECOME MY YEREMYAH AND WATCH YOUR PEOPLE SURROUNDED AND DESTROYED. IT WAS FOR THIS VISION I MADE AND FORMED YOU. HOW MANY OTHER OF MY SERVANTS WOULD HAVE SEEN AND UNDERSTOOD AS YOU DO?"

With that the vision ended.

PS…. I have spent the last 6 hours reliving and writing down what I was shown. I suppose many might need explanations. I am not sure I can do that at this time. In obedience I finish this and post it.

Selah

Bob Neumann

Marion, NC

Elul

Bob Neumann, September 1, 2008/1

For the last year I have been told by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT I have stopped mentioning ABBA'S Calendar. I have not spoken about Purim, but I have mentioned THE LILY, HIS PURE AND SPOTLESS BRIDE. I purposely did not address any of the FEASTS. But just a few minutes ago I was told that the sun had set over YERUSHALAYIM and ELUL 1st had begun. So for the next 30 days we are to "TESHUVAH".

To most modern adherents to the AMERIKANSKI brand of CHURCHIANITY... none of this means anything at all. For these people please understand that "ignorance is bliss" indeed, and I would not want to disturb their present state. WHY, YOU MIGHT ASK? Because THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT said to "LET THEM BE". I will let everyone decide for themselves what that MEANS.

So to HIS SHEEP out there let me remind you that you have 30 days to REEVALUATE your lives and your relationship with THE GOD OF MESSIAH. The ONE who so loved the world that HE SENT....

Sure all of you "know" John 3:16... how have you lived it?

"30 days has September...." which means 30 DAYS FROM NOW is TISHRI 1. Call it October First... I don't care you prefer to still look at things from a PAGAN point of reference... but you all should know better. Tishri 1 is YOM TERUAH... YOM HADIN... ROSH Ha SHANNAH and it begins THE DAYS OF AWE....

KOL NIDRE begins at SUNSET on the 8th over JERUSALEM...And we have YOM YIPPUR.

Funny thing even THE WEB BOT PROJECT has sniffed out that events will be beginning in OCTOBER around the 7-8-9th. It seems the SONS OF ISSACAR are mostly computer hackers and their software. Where are the vaunted LATTER RAINERS and THE SONS OF GOD types? Trying to line up speaking engagements on their 3 year planners.

Where are the END TIME APOSTATE CHURCH ATTACKERS?.... doing the same.

So what do the poor sheep do? Well take it from this OLDDOG... you better be listening to someone who really hears THE VOICE OF THE SHEPHERD.

Is there time to run?

Old Dog V

Is there a place to run to?

What do I get to survive?

All good questions.... but have you asked ABBA about it?

IS AMERIKA FACING JUDGEMENT?

Why just good old AMERIKA?

I thought THE SON OF GOD alone, THE LAMB, will judge the WHOLE WORLD...

A whole lots of someone are in for a shock it seems...

Selah

Bob Neumann

Simple Basics

Bob Neumann, September 1, 2008/2

Last night I had a weird dream that ended with THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT telling me to tell all of you the real date. This I have done.

But the greater part was a sort of refresher course on SIMPLE SURVIVAL.

Many, many years ago a man named Abraham Maslow created an interesting little pyramid. If you got through high school biology you may have ran into it. If you took any college psych courses it ran into you. If you look him up on Wikipedia it will tell you "Abraham Harold Maslow (April 1, 1908 – June 8, 1970) was an American psychologist. He is noted for his conceptualization of a "hierarchy of human needs", and is considered the father of humanistic psychology.

Everyone see that "humanistic" part? Okay, ignore it. All I am dealing with the bottom of the pyramid.... breathing, shelter, water, food, excreation, homeostasis, sex...

First is REAL SIMPLE... you do not BREATH you are dead. No Air/OXYGEN... SIX MINUTES and your brain is mush.

Second is SHELTER. No protection from the elements can kill you almost as fast as lack of AIR. HYPOTHERMIA... HYPERTHERMIA to hot or to cold. Caves work well. So does a prebuilt and equipped military style bunker. Shelter includes clothing. Everybody got at least 2 pairs of thermal underwear?

If these first two are covered you can live 3 days before the absence of WATER will disable you before it kills you. But it has to be safe water.

You can go weeks on rationed water... but your mental and physical abilities deteriorate.

Now we talk about food. You can go without for lengths of time. Personally I have stored enough body fat for... uhh skip that... and let me go to the long funny words...

EXCREATION.... you better have a safe place for this one. Read the BIBLE... it works...

HOMEOSTASIS.... is GREEK for "TO STAND EQUALLY". It simply means the human "organism is in balance". Enough AIR, WATER, FUEL, VITAMINS, MINERALS, HORMONES, etc, etc....

Finally "sex".... what can I say... he was a humanist and a psychiatrist. They find a place for REPRODUCTIVE activity everywhere...

Old Dog V

But what can we do ahead.... of time... you ask?

Anyone watch THE WEATHER... and HURRICANE PREPERATION.... if you have missed it all these years... go to a grocery store. Many have maps and lists....

Let's assume... I hate that word.... that we all have air, clothes, a cave, and nothing else... okay?

For now forget your frig, freezer, pantry, etc....

Most agree the human body needs FUEL. We get it by eating. Now let us create a scenario...

In the “cave” we have 4 BODIES in need of fuel. Small growing BODIES need HI OCTANE FUEL.... overly mature ones with minimal activity need the least. More activity.. more fuel required.

1800 calories is said to be normal.... for a BODY.

Combine CARBS-PROTEIN-FATS for 1800 CALS... we WILL SURVIVE!

Let me stop here and let people ponder...

Selah

I Wonder What The Most Holy Spirit Said To Anyone…

Bob Neumann, September 1, 2008/3

Yeah, I KNOW! Everyone wanted to discuss covering. But covering is a RED HERRING....

Years ago I got a really wonderful set of VISIONS.... they were put together into the FIRST of many ALLEGORIES, called "THE TALE OF THREE CITIES".

In it there is mention of THE KING'S HERALDS. They brought messages from THE KING to HIS CITIES. Now all three cities recognized these SERVANTS SENT as being from THE KING. But all three acted differently.

But how did they KNOW that these were real? Because they were DRESSED in THE KINGS ""UNIFORM"". Read this Tale and learn what happens...

Now I asked what RHEMA came when any meditated on Eph 6:7..... I had intended to put Eph 6:17 but was stopped..... and was told to put 7 and not 17.

Actually verses 5-8 is one sentence. So verse 7 is taken separately.....

Eph 6:7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

> Most who read this verse and see the term "service" will say to themselves "ministry" as used by CHURCHITES of today.

Dr Strong gives a whole lot to this "one term".....

1) to be a slave, serve, do service

a) of a nation in subjection to other nations

2) metaph. to obey, submit to

a) in a good sense, to yield obedience

b) in a bad sense, of those who become slaves to some base power, to yield to, give one's self up to

Notice these last 2 a & b.... ponder it awhile,,, I will get back to it....

So what is my covering....

Eph 6:17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

1) a helmet

2) metaph.

a) the protection of the soul which consists in (the hope of) salvation

My covering is THE LAMB OF GOD. (in which ever revelation HE CHOOSES to speak to me and direct me.) And boy have I got a whole lot of different FACETS that I have walked with. So I HAVE THE WHOLE ARMOR.... OF GOD... and ABBA told me I would never take off that ARMOR until I enter THE BANQUET. So YASHUA HA MASHIACH is THE ANOINTED ONE WHO COVERS AND SAVES.

Now that covers the HELMET... but THE SWORD is as IMPORTANT. THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT is THE RHEMA OF ADONAI ELOHIM.

Dr Strong says RHEMA means...

1) that which is or has been uttered by the living voice, thing spoken, word

And how should we use HIS WORD/SWORD.... chase down DEMONS... bash Devils... make war on THE KINGDOM OF DARKNESS?????

NOT HARDLY.....!!!!

Eph 6:18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

THE SWORD OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is used in prayer for our BROTHERS and SISTERS who do ABBA'S WILL.....

it is soooo simple 99% of AMERIKAN CHURCHITES are as my son would say “FRIKKIN CLUELESS” because they do not hear anything.

The very next time THE KING OF KINGS whacks the back of your helmet and you hear that bell like throbbing in your mellon, do not be surprised at the next WORDS you hear is... “DO I NOW HAVE YOUR ATTENTION?”

It works every time...

But I still would like come “communion” on these areas I have brought up.

COMMUNION is close intense direct communication with someone.

COMMUNE is to LIVE WITH SOMEONE.

BE INTIMATE WITH....

But if it is just a ritual with no intensity of thought, emotion, awareness, trust.... it is just a game with no one keeping score.

Old Dog V

Ouch LORD...

Selah

Being “Frikkin Clueless” In Your Rhema...

Bob Neumann, September 1, 2008/4

I need to apologize to any and all who felt that my use of the terms “FRIKKIN CLUELESS” in the previous post I sent earlier was not appropriate in some way. To understand where it comes from you have to go back with me a couple of years where I had a “difference of opinion” with several people who will remain nameless.

It centered around the idea of a “place of refuge”. Several individuals were in the discussion about a specific property. Lot of talk, lot of ideas were shot back and forth, up and down. ALL TALK, NO WALK....

So ABBA told me to just “GET IT DONE”.... and laid things out as HE WANTED.

I placed it all before these people and all seemed okay with it.

So I sent out the “paper work” to close 5 IRA's, A KEIOGH account and a 401K and a 403B. What my wife and I had saved over 30 years. Only one person was not in agreement with what ABBA had told me. He was the one in whose hands I was told to place in excess of $400,000. He wanted the money, just not the directions that ABBA stipulated.

My son, ANDREW was 18, and your typical NEANDERTHAL MALE, when I showed him how all transpired in less than 10 days. As those with whom were being told that old Bob was having a “nervous breakdown”, I simply put the checks and wire transfers into my Money Market account. Now Andrew had met these people with Momma and me at Maggie Valley. He read the posts.

It was the first of 3 times now he “labelled” individuals as “FRIKKIN CLUELESS”.

When I asked him why he said that he looked at me with a serious look and said, “these people know you HEAR GOD Dad, so why are they fighting what GOD WANTS DONE?”. He had me there.

Now old ANDREW only got 1297 on his SAT's. He just has started his Junior year at APPALACIAN STATE UNIVERSITY, currently holds 3 straight NCAA DIV 2 National Championships in Football. He hears THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT clearly.

What he hears I do not know, outside of real deep questions he asks of me.

Now I once had a methodist DR of Divinity challenge me on the old internet. One area he hit me with was COVERING. He liked two special verses...

[1] Cr 11:14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

[1] Cr 11:4 Every man praying or prophesying, having [his] head covered, dishonoureth his head.

He threw them at me in every post because I had a pony tail. He also did not like my wearing a KIPPAH... YARMULKE or a TALLIT...

When I tried to discuss the GREEK Text he blew me off. When I asked what about Ephesians 6:17? He told me I was a "son of s****!" And stopped responding to me.

Please read EPH 6:7 and tell me what RHEMA you get?

Selah

Old Dog

Lacking The Appropriate Credentials....

Bob Neumann, September 1, 2008/5

It has been an “interesting” two weeks since I chose to “share” with several a dream someone who supposedly had about myself. I do not know how many of you have been told by someone of seeing you in a “Dream” or “Vision”. I have had “people” email me with “words of correction”. They “were told” to point out my “Sins” and “Errors”.

Now it was interesting that 3 such people had told me to leave the “woman” I was living with and to return to my wife. 2 said I had to “remarry” the wife I had divorced.... the wife of my youth. So all 3 “believed” I was “SHACKED UP” with a female. 2 of which “knew” I had a legal divorce.

2 of these people “told” me I “had to return” to take care of my 2 sons.

Problem... what about my daughter Jennifer?

Problem... I was still living with my wife... now 33 years and counting....

So I have an “interesting” history of weirdness. Now I have read these posts about COVERING which I have dealt with in the past. I have known for years I have been “Lacking the appropriate credentials....”, but I do not let myself be bothered by it because I know what my covering is.

Not a WHO but a WHAT,,, so to speak....

And I leave this for discussion...

Selah

If You Think About It....

Bob Neumann, September 1, 2008/6

If you think about it, King Ahab did not seem to be concerned about what organization ELIYAHO the TISHBITE may have been a member of. Never thought about it myself. Sort of like JOB, if THE MOST HIGH had not SAID that JOB was a perfect and an upright man, who would have believed it? Surely not his 3 close friends....

When people tell me that GOD told them.... I give them the benefit of the doubt. If GOD is willing to speak to me, who am I to argue who else HE MAY TALK TO? Now if anyone wants to tell me my transgressions, I prefer they get them right. My wife Mila wants to find out how many "other wives" I am presently married to.... and when did I find the time and the money to do so.

Jenifer thought it was a hoot that "my two sons needed me"... and asked how she was ignored. Now Jenifer and her husband Paul are happy she is a girl, so does my granddaughter Cordelia.... I assume... but at 18 months her opinions on this matter have not yet been recorded.

Andrew just mumbles and shakes his head.... he has had his fill of watching what can happen at close counters.... his latest response was "frikkin clueless". The fact he used 2, 2 syllable words in a row made me proud.

But it still leave a lot to ponder...

Selah

Keeping It Simple Still

Bob Neumann, September 2, 2008

Back in 1996-7-8-9 the world had a “SCARE” called “Y2K”.... was it real?

No one knew... but there were a lot of BIG CORPORATIONS spending lots of dinero on it.

As for me I asked THE LORD what should I do. I pray that all of you do so frequently. What I got for an answer was interesting, “prepare for the coming storm”. My original web site was designed by Trey Mitchel and entitled... “THE COMING STORM”.

In 1991 I had a serious learning experience with HURRICANE ANDREW. I learned a whole lot. But I had thought I was well prepared for it. It is just that nothing can prepare you from 60% of your roof flying off and your house being flooded. Then weeks without power and months without garbage pick-up.

COMING STORM... now I had studied the concept of the GREEK TERM “SEISMOS” and wrote about it in detail. What I had not been told was that “Y2K” was the SIESMOS EVENT that I was preparing for. By 1999 I and a group that I worked with that ABBA had brought together had done very well. Personally I had given 100's of #'s of rice, dried beans, peas, lentles, corn, wheat and oats to those who could not buy.

Early on ABBA said to GET SILVER. In Proverbs WISDOM is GOLD. But SILVER can mean “to understand”, “to comprehend”, “to learn how”. So I started to study things I thought I would need to be able to do. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT showed me a lot of areas I did not even imagined that I needed to know.

So when 2000 came and went I was not surprised. I was surprised in 2001 when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT said I was to leave Miami. So I had a choice what to take with me, and what to give away.

So I took everything with a 10-15 year shelf life, and gave away the rest.

Back in 1998 I figured out what a family of four could do to get a year supply of food for the least amount of money. Back then using all my contacts we could do it for $140. We can not do it now.

WHY?

Because the dollar has devalued. Fuel prices tripled.

And those contacts were in Miami.... 756 miles away.

Old Dog V

In seven years I have been unable to replace all my contacts.

Finally, what contacts I might have may be too far away from who may need contacts.

But me and THE LORD have been trying to set something up.

But I need to know if anyone is interested in my crazy ideas.

Just kicking it out to see if anyone besides Mike and Toni really are out there....

Selah

Looting a Grocery Store

Bob Neumann

It has been a long hard road...i have tried three times to type this and each time it "vanished"…

I have been having dreams...several were variations on this theme.…

I was in a shopping center, one of those where several small businesses built around a "MEGAMARKET"....a super large GROCERY STORE. The large parking lot was well lit. It was dark, but not too late at night. Numerous people stood at the doors to the right and left of the huge windows that fronted the MEGAMARKET. The doors were locked. The lights were on and there were people restocking shelves. As i watched more and more people had parked their cars and tried to push their way to the doors which remained locked. In very short time a huge crowd had gathered and stood along the front of the MEGAMARKET. More people were trying to push their way though the crowd. It was getting ugly fast...and the first storefront window shattered and people were pushed through the opening and the STAMPEDE STARTED. All the windows and doors were shattered and people raced down the aisles and fought others for whatever "STUFF" that they wanted.

A RIOT BROKE OUT....AND PEOPLE WERE LOOTING A GROCERY STORE(?).…

People were still fighting to get into the store when three BLACK HUMVEES roared into the PARKING LOT with brakes shrieking....suddenly a bull horn thundered out the orders...i doubt anyone within miles had not heard what came next.

"YOU WILL DROP TO THE GROUND ON YOUR FACES.... YOU WILL PLACE YOUR HANDS ON THE BACK OF YOUR HEADS.... YOU HAVE FIVE SECONDS TO COMPLY WITH THIS ORDER..…"

I began to count .....1....the ROOFS of the BLACK HUMVEES OPENED...CLAMSHELL FASION.....2....out of all three HUMVEES a CHAIN GUN* CAME UP AND PIVOTED.... .....3.....many people in THE MOB turned in anger at the BULL HORN.....4.... and i realized these "people" had no idea what was coming next.....but i knew....5..... AND THE CUTTING ROAR of the CHAIN GUNS lasted 10-15 seconds....no more than that was needed.

The HUMVEES sat there for a few minutes...no one got out...their job was over. Then a number of trucks and busses arrived....all black...and out of them came "combat troops".... all in black with full body armor. There was no identification on their

"uniforms"/"body armor". When they came across people lying on their faces with hands on the back of their heads, they secured their hands behind them. They then pulled them to their feet and pushed them towards the busses. Each truck had two 50 caliber "MA-DUCES" mounted and manned. Not one person attempted to run away.…

When all those who could walk were on the busses, the busses left. Then they started to throw bodies in the truck beds....BIG HEAVY MILITARY TRUCKS. Two extra trucks came in because there was insufficient capacity in the original three. When the last body was thrown in, the "troopers" mounted up and they left.

Very EFFICIENT and VERY PROFESSIONAL..... but no "local" police presence appeared at any time.…

One dream replaced the humvees with strykers with 25mm bushmaster cannon...it Was even uglier.…

In washington dc the obama health care thingie is awaiting passage....worse Things are coming.…

For the first time in months i surfed the www to see what "the prophets" are saying…

That too is ugly.…

I will try to post now HELP US LORD Bob

Lincoln's Prophecy Revisited

Bob Neumann, Mar 24, 2010

Anyone who went to Disney World's HALL OF PRESIDENTS, they may remember President Lincoln give a short speach....credited from one of his speaches in the LINCOLN-DOUGLAS Debates in 1858....something that will shortly drop from our history books. Just as Disney removed it from their presentation…

ANYONE REMEMBER..... "Whence shall we expect the approach of danger; shall some trans-Atlantic giant step the Earth and crush us at a blow? Never! All the armies of Europe and Asia shall not by force take a drink from the Ohio or make a track on the Blue Ride. If destruction be our lot, we must, ourselves, be it's author and finisher. As nation of free men, we will live forever, or die by suicide." - Abraham Lincoln

I thought about that speach after the SUNDAY vote.… BUT LAST NIGHT i had a SHORT VISION...THE ANCIENT OF DAYS adressed me.…

"SON, ABRAHAM LINCOLN WAS AN ISAIAH TO YOUR PEOPLE. HE REPEATED HIS WARNINGS SEVERAL TIMES...THEN 150 YEARS AFTER HE WAS MARTYRED, IT TOOK PLACE. YOU SON ARE THE JEREMIAH TO HIS ISAIAH. SEARCH FOR YOUR PROOF…"

And that was it....so i had to search....it was not easy...but i found a SECOND QUOTATION....a SECOND CONFIRMATION....remember the scripture that says

Mat 18:16 But if he will not hear [thee, then] take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. 2 Cr 13:1 This [is] the third [time] I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

I found it. It preceeded the LINCOLN DOUGLAS DEBATE BY 20 YEARS....here is the quote.…

The Perpetuation of Our Political Institutions: Address Before the Young Men's Lyceum of Springfield, Illinois January 27, 1838

How then shall we perform it?--At what point shall we expect the approach of danger? By what means shall we fortify against it?-- Shall we expect some transatlantic military giant, to step the Ocean, and crush us at a blow? Never!--All the armies of Europe, Asia and Africa combined, with all the treasure of the earth (our own excepted) in their military chest; with a Buonaparte for a commander, could not by force, take a drink from the Ohio, or make a track on the Blue Ridge, in a trial of a thousand years. At what

point then is the approach of danger to be expected? I answer, if it ever reach us, it must spring up amongst us. It cannot come from abroad. If destruction be our lot, we must ourselves be its author and finisher. As a nation of freemen, we must live through all time, or die by suicide.

For the last two weeks i searched as ordered by THE LAMB OF GOD to search the so called "prophetic sites" where THE VOICE OF GOD was warning anyone out there on the WWW, no generalized "stuff".....no wishy washy, gooey sweet stuff....BUT RAZOR SHARP as THE TWO EDGED SWORD OF THE LORD…

Many know that LINCOLN HAD DREAMS....many know of President WASHINGTON'S DREAMS. Mr Lincoln was told of the possible distruction of a FREE AMERICA and how it would happen. How many times he spoke it i have no idea. But he carried that BUDRDEN a long time.

So i searched as best i could and guess what i found.… NOTHING.....NADA....NO HITS....NO RUNS.....BUT A WHOLE LOT OF ERROR.

Now THE ANCIENT OF DAYS also instructed me to "PASS WHAT YOU FIND" to a specific few...for a few moments i felt like JONAH...but figured i better stay on the WALL as THE BABYLONIANS AND THE CHALDEANS continued their aproach upon THE CITY.

In obedience to THE LAMB bob neumann

Where are the PRUDENT ONES

Bob Neumann, 02/5/2012

It is 3:40 in the morning and i stand my watch, praying as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT directs me. I WATCH and MEDITATE on the scriptures that THE MOST HIGH gives me. In these hours i am returned to a very specific verse that appears twice in Proverbs, 22:3/27:12 A prudent [man] foreseeth the evil, [and] hideth himself; [but] the simple pass on, [and] are punished.

Where are the PRUDENT ONES WHO see the aproach of THE INDIGNATION? Who will lead MY CHILDREN into their HIDING PLACE IN ME? They will close THE DOOR and I will set THE BAR THAT CANNOT BE BROKEN. ONCE IT IS PASSED, THEN SHALL I RISE UP IN MY RIGHTIOUSNESS and LEAVE MY TABERNACLE TO PUNISH ALL WHO DWELL IN INIQUITY.

CALL OUT TO MY CHOSEN THAT I COME QUICKLY. REMAIN FAITHFULL TO ME DURING YOUR DAYS OF TRIBULATION AND PERSECUTION, EVEN UNTO DEATH AND I WILL PLACE ON YOUR HEAD MY BELOVED THE CROWN OF LIFE. (given unto the olddog 02/5/2012)

Go Tell The Chosen

Bob Neumann, 2/19/2012

https://www.facebook.com/gotellthechosen/?ref=br_rs

GO TELL THE CHOSEN TO PREPARE TO HOLD YOUR GROUND FOR A SHORT TIME MORE. YOU HAVE BEEN VALIANT AND COURAGOUS IN SO MANY PLACES, IN SO MANY SITUATIONS. CONTINUE A BIT LONGER. TAKE YOUR REST IN ME WHEN YOUR SITUATIONS ALLOW. PRAY WITHOUT CEASING FOR MY SHEEP AND MY CHILDREN. FOR IT IS IN YOUR PRAYERS YOU PROVIDE PROTECTION FOR THE WEAK AND INNOCENT.

YOUR STRENGTH IS IN YOUR SUBMISSION AND OBEDIENCE TO THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. NEVER FORGET THAT I AM YOUR VICTORY.

(given to olddog 1400 2/19/2012.....)

Field Of Vision

Bob Neumann

In the realm of the natural world the Sense of Sight is but one of five ways living things interact with the world around them. In the realm of the spirit it requires us to differentiate beyond our natural abilities and to discern the ESSENCE OF GOD that permeates HIS creation. But the fundamentals of the natural realm are but images of the REALM OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. So to grasp the subtleties of the natural order gives us the framework to comprehend and to eventually utilize our SPIRITUAL EYES at our fullest potential. By nature human vision is binocular, which simply means 'two eyes'. As in this whole series

Vision is best at 20/20. Both eyes equal in acuity and balance with each other. If there is a weakness in one eye the other will attempt to compensate. Years ago children often were diagnosed with "lazy eye" and would wear a patch over the good eye to force the 'lazy eye' to work harder. In time the muscles strengthened and the need to compromise the overall 'vision' was removed. People with glaucoma or cataracts afflicting only one eye live with a deteriorating situation over a period of time. They often knowingly compensate by getting closer to the tv., not going to movies, driving only during daytime and good conditions, and asking others to read fine print.

Now I said often, not always, regrettably with time our ability to compensate lessens as the overall condition worsens. Many people, for whatever rationale, hide and/or ignore their problem until the problem 'takes' command, and their lives (and often others) are altered. Such also is our 'spiritual sight' compromised by sin and iniquity that creep into our lives when we attempt to compensate rather than repent. Tragically, too many have become 'spiritually blind' while rationalizing our deteriorating state out of fear, pride, or deception.

One of the most serious realities when you look at balance of vision are the difficulties when one is deprived of ëone eyeí. In the natural the attributes of depth perception and the ability to correctly see and evaluate distance is lost when one loses the sight of one eye. It is the uniqueness within GOD'S creation that true sight requires Balance. In our spiritual lives the issue of balance between LOGOS and RHEMA appears more critical each day.

Discernment is an aspect of SPIRITUAL VISION which relies on our ability to perceive beyond the surface: to be able to gaze, as THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT directs, into the deeper and darker flow of HIS SPIRIT, to look out into the distance of our reference of

time into the Eternity in which THE SPIRIT OF THE SOVEREIGN LORD moves unhindered and unchallenged.

Yet, by our very nature we fall terribly short of both HIS PERFECTION and HIS GLORY. In a strangely subtle way our CREATOR utilizes our complete selves to do HIS WORK upon the world today. WHY DOES ABBA DO THIS? Personally, I believe there are three major reasons. Again, these are my opinions only based on the sum and total of the 7 Fields within my life.

First is the pleasure our CREATOR has with diversity. color, texture, variety, style - all attributes that display HIS GLORY within all of creation.

Second is the desire of our ABBA to bring us through the 'process' of changing us according to HIS GLORY. Through the wilderness, the fire, and the trials are images we acknowledge daily.

The Third I find most intriguing because it shows an aspect of THE LORD OF HOSTS, MY GLORIOUS CAPTAIN the church does not usually see. HE uses us poor sinners saved by GRACE to not only destroy the works of the enemy but to humiliate a once 'perfect cherub' whose pride caused him to sin. Not a subtle image, but extremely profound. I have heard HIS LAUGHTER as it shook strongholds.

It is the image of diversity that brings us to the aspect of 7 Fields that shapes us and our vision.

It is this variety that allows us to have scope as well as clarity. Yet it also requires us to see ourselves as parts of and not a whole in ourselves. As Paul said, we all 'see' in part, therefore we prophecy but in part, enjoying ABBA'S pleasure as we flow and fit together.

Each one of us is, therefore, a unity of 7 Fields by which our spiritual eyes see and interact on the plain of VISION.

Field Of Experience

Bob Neumann

Each of us is a walking book to be remembered and read whenever required. While everything in our lives from birth to death can be labeled as experience, we need to fine tune this as best and efficiently as possible. All learning can be chalked up to experience. The simplest way of learning is trial and error. A baby, often with assistance, will 'learn' to hold his head up, roll over, and sit up. It takes repetition to make it a 'skill'. But all these can be thought of as universal. All healthy children will grow, learn, and hopefully 'thrive'.

Yet we have begun to learn that 'thriving' goes beyond gaining weight and acquiring motor skills. All babies need to be held, spoken to, 'loved'. Not all GOD'S KIDS have gotten healthy shares of 'love'. Most emotions we experience, we personally label and categorize in this thing called the soul. A normal person has had a share of good and bad. How one copes and goes on is the critical issue.

In South Florida a few years ago we encountered a major stressor in our lives known world wide as Hurricane Andrew. In this time, numerous lessons were learned about the human condition which are even now being played out. All of us, when we climbed out of the rubble, reacted in very different ways. Some said "Wow!' and immediately began to clean up and rebuild. Their 'life experiences' had forged in them different ways of 'coping' with the stress. Often it was in physical action. Hurry....Hurry....Hurry. The whys were always interesting and varied.

Some were fatalistic and 'knew' another storm was around the corner, and wanted to be ready to meet the next one head on again.

There were some that kept super busy to escape the grief and pain they were continuously running away from - yet never really succeeding.

Some were overly aggressive, rude, short tempered in their rush to do, simply because the fear and intimidation they were enslaved to was kept hidden by their 'mask' of overcompensation for their sense of inferiority.

Then there were those who crawled out, sat down, and cried: perpetual victims of situations and events. Many still, after all these years, speak as if it happened yesterday. Many never finished rebuilding. Each year the media will make the public "aware" of the hurricane season and invariably will find a large number of these "fear filled" people to push their agenda. The real tragedy is the children who parents claim have nightmares and behavioral problems, all associated with this single trauma/crisis.

Old Dog V

Children 7 and 8 years old giving graphic remembrances of 'the night ANDREW came' grabs the attention of the TV viewers. In me it raises red flags of discernment. A child under two will not grasp details and recall them on queue as these children do. Then those who were infants and unborn 'sharing' the same fears is not natural. It is contrived to create more victims.

Finally there is the strange group of people who climbed out of the rubble, counted noses, took a deep breath, and went to their neighbors and helped them to get out of the rubble. They rebuilt their own homes, and their community. But they took their time and were able to rise above the incident. They remember, but the memory does not control or rule their lives.

The FIELD of EXPERIENCE is comprised of all these emotions and memories, tragedies and victories, tears and laughs that have shaped our characters one way or another. They are 'the baggage we carry around because they are part of us, like it or not. It is only when the baggage has a "life of its own" that it begins to first dictate our reactions to the stressors in our lives. Eventually it will take control, and life becomes a series of "emotional reactions" with one emergency followed by another.

When we judge anything by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT we cannot confuse the flavors we pick up with THE WORD itself. Consider the possibility that a LOVING ABBA would purposefully use a person to add that 'flavor' and make us to go deeper than THE WORD. Does this 'emotion', 'urgency', 'fervor', accentuate THE WORD.....or detract from it?? SELAH...

If you pondered this one question seriously, then I ask you to judge this....

Acts 21:10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judea a certain prophet, named Agabus. 11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. 13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? For I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done. 15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

Today we could say 'ain't that melodramatic', or we could pigeonhole it and say, well it has a sense of 'foreboding', 'doom and gloom', and 'crass emotionalism'. But we know

with 20/20 hindsight the validity and the integrity of old Agabus, something I and no one else has earned because of the matter of record.

Field Of Expertise

Bob Neumann

Each individual with any level of life experience has found things that they are 'comfortable' doing. Personally I am extremely talented at sleeping on sofas, watching other people work hard, and enjoying the 'little pleasures of life' like the smell of flowers, babies when they smile, and ice cream, in general.

I hope everyone got a chuckle and a personal thought of the like....

Yet there are things we can 'do' and not mess up, so that when the opportunity arises, a crises occurs, a need becomes known, we can wade into the fray with sleeves rolled up, with the firm intent of just ''getting it done''. By this time we also know there are people around us who, when ''looking'' at the same set of circumstances, will 'waffle'....hemming and hawing until someone else goes and does it. Likewise, we know people whose first response would be to step forward and just freeze, completely overwhelmed but afraid to back away. Then there are those who 'see' and run away. Some of this group may collapse in tears at even the first whiff of 'trouble on the wind'.

Over the years my compassion for the ''basket cases'' has grown sorely thin at times. Usually, as I myself reach the ''worn out/worn thin'' stage, similarly my tolerance of ''wafflers and freezers'' that seem to talk the talk long and loud but never do a thing, is simply gone. Sometimes the image of 'just keep them out of the way so we can work' is the only thing I notice.

Is there a witness out there?

In the framework of the church it seems almost always to divide into three groups. There are those 'tuned iní and eager to get done/get there. Call them 'drivers'. Just behind the ëdriversí sit those who have a different destination/goal in mind....or are just happy to impede anyone who has a destination in mind or a goal to achieve. Then there are those who just haven't a clue one way or another and are just along for the ride. Once long ago I heard an older brother describe it as the reality of church building. You invest your time and prayers and sweat to find and to equip people to be 'pillars' of GOD'S temple and then you fill it with caterpillars. Quite a profound image in many ways.

Another way to put it is that there are: 1. Doers and builders doing the work of THE KINGDOM. Then there are 2. Takers and breakers, taking all they can and never adding to THE KINGDOM. Finally, 3. The spectators waiting to be entertained in some way.

Old Dog V

It should be obvious that I am addressing this to the doers and the builders.

There are things that we add to the KINGDOM. Often we are the last to notice what these "things" are because when it comes to areas of expertise others notice what we can do in situations better than we see ourselves. Other doers can see our 'batting average' when we only look at each pitch as it comes. The ability to defer something to another because they 'are better at it than myself' is the sign of maturity. It is the sign of "selflessness." When getting the job done, getting a need met is of sole importance. Getting creditand/or acclaim is not a rationale for even beginning a job. Not in THE KINGDOM.

Our expertise allows us to look at a prophetic WORD, a TEACHING, an EXHORTA TION, and say "GOOD STUFF" because of the familial sense of oneness the MOST HOLY SPIRIT brings to all the SERVANTS of THE GREAT FATHER. It is HE, our TEACHER and OUR COMFORTER that has established these 'abilities' in us through practical situations. Just getting it done, so to speak.

So when we 'touch' "something" we should discern HIS HAND/HIS SPIRIT. We should discern/ taste the 'flavors/textures' that the vessel has given. Finally we should be able to recognize the level of expertise the servant has reached as we are aware of the HOLY SPIRIT'S degree of PRESENCE and POWER as a 'job gets done'.

When someone does something and you know that you could have done it better, what do you do? If someone asks for help, do you instruct or just take over? When someone steps out and tests their 'sea legs,' do you cut them slack and give them room to try, if only to stumble? Or do you tie them down 'for their own good'?

Field Of Training

Bob Neumann

Now this could have been titled, "Have you graduated?....Been certified?....Got your papers? But that is only in Babylon.

Every child of GOD has undergone some level of 'training' in THE FATHER"S HOUSE. Regrettably, most of the 'kids' can barely hold their own bottles, let alone begin potty training. By now those of us on this AP LIST have long been into changing diapers and 'burping' the 'little ones'. Being in THE MASTER'S HOUSE requires us to be of use. Otherwise we are just another kid among the bunch. Being a servant of THE LIVING GOD means we will be taught things important to HIM and the efficient operation of HIS HOUSE.

The problem is that too few of ABBA'S kids, who have found their desires to serve and be part of the KINGDOM, fit into the places that we commonly call ''the church''. While there are many who claim that the core issue of their 'ministry' is the equipping of the saints to do the ''work of the ministry,'' little has been accomplished. In fact, the ''church'' has been 'cloning' itself for many years. In way too many ministries few children mature and go off on their own.

Regrettably, too many local assemblies who give accreditation and provide certification to members who have completed required courses as delineated by denomination protocol, never involve the concept of mentoring within their structure.

In the hundreds of thousands of churches in America today there sit people with degrees, diplomas, certificates, and papers of some sort...and no place to serve. The worst case scenario is those who stepped out and failed, and turned away from GOD, disheartened and wounded. Walking wounded fill the roster of those who should be in service to THE KINGDOM. The problem is that everything they did was judged according to man's ways, in man's timing, and for man's reasons.

Most of the servants called to the prophetic and apostolic ministries have grown and matured, not in the sterile confines of the religious institutions but in the place called 'the wilderness'. Their training is as wide and as varied as the individuals called into service. Interestingly, ABBA has found it vividly convenient to use the hard lessons of the world to adapt us to function in HIS HOUSE. Some may call it the "SCHOOL of HARD KNOCKS", but it could be also called the "COLLEGE of DIVINE APPOINTMENTS".

Old Dog V

While prophets are usually not thought of as 'people persons' because of their difficulty with doing something just to get along, and while all intercessors are not prophets, anyone who labels themselves as a prophet and denies the call of intercession in their lives must be suspect. According to THE WORD, the prophets are the WATCHMEN the Lord has placed upon the walls. Many see the prophets as hard, harsh, cold and distant. The label of 'lacking the mercy gifts' has been used often and is in error. The prophets weep and wail for the sins of their people. If anything, they are too often overwhelmed by the pain and misery around them.

These are but facets in the training to prepare to serve in THE HOUSE OF THE LORD.

Some of us have been trained to be 'good listeners.' We allow people to be comfortable and express themselves openly. Often those who are intimidated by 'authority' can find it ''easy'' to lay down their burdens at our feet. Those of us trained at 'listening' hear in stereo as we listen both to the person and to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

Some of us have been trained to be ''gentle speakers''. We are allowed to speak to and into a person's life and situation with gentle and meek power and authority. Besides hearing THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT and knowing what to speak, we have learned how to say it and when to say it.

Some of us have been trained as "WATCHERS,'' to see that which moves in and through the realm of the SPIRIT, to discern not only the VOICES of our DEAR ABBA, our SHEPHERD and CAPTAIN, and THE MOST PRECIOUS HOLY SPIRIT, but the other voices not holy. Many "WATCHERS" can distinguish those voices and delineate their source: a good skill honed to sharpness over time.

Some of us have been trained as "Sheepdogs," called to stand guard over THE MASTER'S SHEEP, to assist Shepherds as they MOVE and TEND the lambs, sheep, and even the goats that THE GOOD SHEPHERD calls HIS OWN.

Some of us have been trained as "WATCHMEN," to stand guard over the city, interceding and continually calling out on behalf of our people, sounding the warnings when danger approaches and holds the gates and fills the breaches until the children arise...(SOON, I HOPE).

Some of us have been trained to be "STEWARDS" to train younger servants, to share our knowledge and skills with those desiring to serve in HIS HOUSEHOLD - to 'reproduce' ourselves so that we cann be called even farther into service.

Old Dog V

Some of us have been trained to be "CORPSMEN"....to rescue those who have fallen in battle. To render immediate aid to shorten the time of recovery. To remove the injured and wounded 'out of the line of fire' so that further wounding may be prevented.

And then there are those that I have heard others call "DREAD WARRIORS." Servants of THE GREAT FATHER TRAINED WITH THE SWORD....SENT INTO THE DARKNESS TO ASSAULT THE KINGS OF THIS WORLD. To take back by force those people held in darkness.

Every one of us has been trained in areas important to THE KINGDOM. Many of us have been cross-trained in more than one area. Our 'vision' of things is influenced by not only what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has trained us to do, but how we were trained and why we were changed, truly unique flavors in themselves.

Field Of Talent

Bob Neumann

Unlike the concept of TRAINING, Talent is more dependent on the HOLY SPIRIT as we flow and function in the GIFTS and the FRUITS of the SPIRIT. While all of ABBA'S children have been given all the GIFTS, few servants actually flow in POWER with all of the GIFTS. More interesting is the reality that no one who does flow in a specific GIFT flows all the time, or to the same degree each time he ministers.

Most of us notice the 'difference' each time we move in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Call it a different "feel" or "flavor", but we do notice.

There are many "prophetic people" who move frequently in "WORDS"....."WORDS of ENCOURAGEMENT, WORDS OF EDIFICATION, WORDS OF COMFORT" yet have never moved in any other gift. This affects how they view others who give "WORDS of PROPHECY" that might fall into the category of "WORDS OF ADMONISHMENT …. WORDS OF CORRECTION".

There are many who think of a "WORD OF KNOWLEDGE" as referring only to the area of "MIRACLES AND HEALINGS". Yet there have been times where THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT has given HIS VESSEL intimate knowledge about the person being ministered to, whether to confirm to the person it can only be GOD, or to confront someone who desires to deny the fact.

While the "WORD OF WISDOM" tends to be less confrontational than that of "KNOWLEDGE" it can be quite overpowering to those who have not seen it in operation. Like a musician that practices upon an instrument, we are 'given' a talent for....but it improves with practice. Anything we may endeavor can improve to some degree with practice. Regrettably, those who have no 'talent' will improve their "performance" to some degree if they practice long and hard. The only problem is in the area of proficiency.

Training and determination cannot replace talent, but they can substitute for it.

The problem in the 'church' is that we have promoted "style" and called it 'talent'. Likewise we have acknowledged 'talent' and not demanded virtuosity. Excellency was ignored because we idolized and elevated the GIFT. Performance became all important as long as it fit our expectations. In each scenario GOD gets short changed. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can not be trusted to stay in our definition of order, so let's restrict the 'flow' and limit the "GIFTS".

For this and other reasons there is not an abundance of Talents functioning in THE BODY. Those who have 'learned' from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT and are 'talented/anointed' have become so over time and practice. THE GIFTS OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT which HE chooses to use through us often require our sensitivity. THE GIFTS always require our obedience.

The 'anointing' by which THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT moves provides depth, resolution, and clarity to that aspect of VISION we call PERCEPTION. I have substituted the term "TALENT" for the more readily accepted term "ANOINTING" because it is grossly overused for anything of/or pertaining to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Often it is used without the secondary aspect of accountability. So by referring to "TALENT" I am giving reference to the parable of the "TALENTS" and the tragedy of the single talent that was buried. With this we move to the....

Field Of Perception

Bob Neumann

Here is where the previous FIELDS must begin to overlap.

Our EXPERIENCES, good, bad, and indifferent all come together to make us who we are and how we perceive the 'worlds' around us. Likewise what the world sees in us are the sum and total of our experiences and what THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is actively doing in us to shape us into the VESSELS ABBA has intended us to be. Please note the two key elements here, 'actively doing' and 'to shape'. In simple English we are all in ìthe process of.

Our EXPERIENCES shape our PERCEPTION of all things. Once again we see the image of BALANCE at play here. If our balance is distorted by pain, fear, and bitterness, so will be our perception. Likewise, any insecurity and doubt will restrict the depth and focus of how we perceive even THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.

Our EXPERTISE accentuates and sharpens our focus. It adds clarity as we draw on THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT to fine tune us like a precision instrument to look beyond simple words to differentiate the subtleties of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT from the VESSEL HE has shaped.

Our TRAINING dictates how we approach all things of the SPIRIT, to discern HIS VOICE and the TALENT/ANOINTING that is being developed, and to discern the degree of how much of the VESSEL adds to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. It is also our TRAINING that spots the snakes and wolves that ABBA'S SHEEP AND KIDS attract.

Please remember the simple fact about the NIGHT....the brighter the LIGHT....the more bugs you will attract.

Finally, the TALENT/ANOINTING that grows and strengthens with the continued obedience to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT literally widens and expands our total FIELD OF PERCEPTION as we continue daily to grow and develop and mature. Between the FOUR ASPECTS OF THESE FIELDS OF VISION we can eventually see where we are headed...

Field Of Purpose

Bob Neumann

Solomon wrote the key verse for us when we think of THE KINGDOM...

Ecclesiastes 3:1 To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven

We can easily acknowledge Times and Seasons because we are always going through them. Yet when we confront the reality of exactly what ABBA'S PURPOSE is in regards to the 'stuff' we are going through we are often mystified, befuddled, and clueless when we realize that the whole issue of FAITH needs to step in and activate us. To walk in faith and not sight is perception of the 'deeper things' of our GOD, to begin to ''see'' in and with the fullness of our empowered spiritman and to disregard our 'old man'.

There is a passage in JOB that seems to speak about dreams and visions and how GOD speaks to man. Only there is more to it...

Job 33:14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not. 15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; 16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction, 17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man. 18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

To perceive what GOD desires to impart is something man does not easily or naturally do. Yet the knowing of GOD'S PURPOSE can lead to pride and the second death if GOD does not intervene. Such is the danger of the life not in perfect BALANCE with the WILL of GOD. So, balance in our vision is based on all our FIELDS of Vision BALANCED in HIS MOST HOLY SPIRIT. This allows us to PERCEIVE GOD'S PURPOSE, and each of us have purposes within HIS KINGDOM as unique, specific, and focused as we are in HIS EYES.

But what is that purpose....there are a couple of possibilities.....ponder where you fit and where you are used...

Proverbs 20:18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

Ecclesiastes 3:17 I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

Old Dog V

Isaiah 14: 25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders. 26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. 27 For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? And his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

Jeremiah 51:29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

Romans 8: 28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. 29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. 30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified. 31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

Romans 9:17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

> [1] John 3:8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

Our purpose of JUDGING PROPHECY is to destroy the works of the enemy. In fact, we are called to judge everything placed upon the table before us, preaching or teaching, song or psalm, poetry or prose by HIS MOST HOLY AND PRECIOUS SPIRIT that has slowly, surely been walking each of us through these FIELDS so we may see as HE HAS DECLARED for us to see..... WITH HIS EYES. Walking together.

Bob in Miami

MUMBLING AND MUTTERINGS

Bob Neumann

MUMBLING AND MUTTERINGS

I just spent the last hour just driving around with THE LORD. I have been doing it for years. Sometimes it is because i have a "need" somewhere in my life and iknow my only source is THROUGH THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. I do not look for things to get spiritual on. But things that i have "mumbled" about over and over will find a focus and a "SUDDEN CLARITY" just hits me in the face.

Over the last few days i have had a few "loose threads" that have kept my attention and kept me "mumbling". Now you might ask yourself why i mention "mumbling". Let me give you a simple answer. Ever find mumbling to yourself..."GEE LORD....why did you send me here?....what am i supposed to do now?....is that a joke?....." Mumbling under your breath when you are supposed to be praying....Murmuring to yourself as you find yourself with one problem after another....one bigger trial following another big trial. In the natural if you saw someone mumbling and murmuring to themselves you would distance yourself from that "crazy person". In Hebrew the term we find repeatedly translated "meditation" in the KING JAMES actually means to "murmur" …. to "mumble"...to "mutter".... But then again Paul explains it well....

> [18] Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.
>
> [19] For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.
>
> [20] And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

Sure it sounds foolish...insane even....but to walk in HIS WISDOM is to walk in HUMILITY....BEFORE HIM. Yesterday someone on this sight spoke about "'relationship, relationship, relationship'". So i had to add that to all that i had mumbled about for the last few days. And what had been running in my Thoughts was the images of North Carolina having both an area of BLESSING and of REFUGE. As i said something that is something i have some awareness of....you can say. It just so happens that in that hour i covered most of McDOWELL COUNTY. From NEBO to PLEASANT GARDENS, from OLD FORT to MARION. McDowell is one of the SEVEN counties where BLESSING will be reserved.

Now that was not a WORD i received and shared. It is a "word" that i was having a personal problem with WITNESSING TO. ****i am not saying it is not a TRUE

Old Dog V

WORD....what i am saying is i am having a problem.**** That is why me and THE LORD had a serious ride and talk session. So i had a load on my HEART....concerning images of REFUGE...GOSHEN.... BLESSING ....RELATIONSHIP.... but then something kicked in....so to speak...The person who shared "'relationship, relationship, relationship'" .Started with "LOCATION>>>LOCATION>>>LOCATION".

The old adage about successful businesses require a "proper location". Being properly positioned in the marketplace.

Where "traffic" flows around you. Now if you had been with us in our drive you may have noticed all the "PRIME REAL ESTATE" upon which closed restaurants, gas stations, factories presently sit. You would have passed the MARION WINN-DIXIE with the "GOING OUT OF BUSINESS" sign across the front. Maybe you would have noticed the empty church parking lots. Little is done during the week in most of them. And you would be surprised how many church buildings stay locked on Sunday. CLOSED DOWN....for whatever reason. So once again i asked ABBA....why am i here? After four years i still am amazed how smooth and slick things went to get me here and to keep me here. The drive ended in the center of MCDowell County. Just off of MAIN STREET in MARION. At the RAILROAD STATION. It too is closed....has been for years. Same can be said of Old Fort and Nebo.

Now trains run through here all the time. Heavy freight trains. But none stop. Seems like there is nothing that is needed from McDowell County....and nothing is coming.… Strange IMAGE....strange THREAD.... Now when i think of GOSHEN....i think of a place prepared.....with a purpose ....for a season.

REFUGE is a place to run and hide in. Now in all therecent posts i see nothing about PEACE...SAFETY… Which is interesting. I know that i am in my place...i have been BLESSED with PROVISION and PEACE.Someone sent me a post in the last week talking about "OVERFLOWING GRACE"....and in my spirit RED FLAGS raised up HIGH. So in my mumblings i was reminded that THE BOOK does not use the "TERM" """overflowing""" in relations to GRACE... DIVINE FAVOR. In fact Paul himself states that GOD told him he had been given SUFFICIENT GRACE.....which is all we really need. Like MANNA in the desert.... take enough for the day...and be thankful. In point of fact...Paul uses the term "OVERFLOWING" with JOY and THANKFULLNESS...or THANKSGIVING.

On the other hand....Isaiah speaks of "OVERFLOWING"....he talks about "MIGHTY WATERS"..."STREAMS"... and twice he says "SCOURGE". Jeremiah talks about FLOOD...and Ezekiel RAIN and SHOWERS....all "OVERFLOWING".... Now i share all this with you readers of the WPA SITE not as a prophetic word....because it is not. It is

just a stream of mumblings. So i await what is to come. To many all this "prophetic" warnings is but a way to kill idle time. Something to entertain them.

They really do not take too much that is GODLY seriously. That is because their "relationship" with THE MOST HIGH GOD has never changed, grown or matured. 10-15-20 years supposedly as Christians and still have a sheep relationship with THE SHEPHERD....still infants crying for milk when they should be "growing up". Relationship is indeed important....but so is OBEDIENCE...but what can you expect from SHEEP … GOATS … TODLERS and INFANTS? How do you look for accountability in the sheepfold and the nursery? Warnings are important....but only when obeyed...followed through with. Otherwise all we have is what the prophet spoke of....

> [27] Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.
>
> [28] For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.
>
> [29] Then shall they know that I am the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.
>
> [30] Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.
>
> [31] And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goethafter their covetousness.
>
> [32] And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.
>
> [33] And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them. Selah bob neumann

A PLACE PREPARED

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

It is now 4:44 in the morning as i attempt to write this post. In about 60 hours it will be nearly sunset on Saturday, and the day of TISHA B'AV...the NINTH DAY OF THE MONTH OF AV. Interesting how all of this comes together here and now.

> [9] Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:
>
> [10] And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:
>
> [11] And there will I nourish thee; for yet there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

GENESIS 45 begins with JOSEPH revealing HIMSELF to HIS BROTHERS. AFTER the FAMINE had been 2 YEARS running....with 5 more to go. If you start in Genesis 30:24 we see Joseph born. In Genesis 37 his story begins when he is 17. By the time chapter 45 begins Joseph's story covers at least 12years, and as many as 15+. We do not know for sure.All that is really important is that everywhere JOSEPH went...THE LORD WAS WITH him....and two things occurred. Joseph found FAVOR in the eyes of MAN...and GOD BLESSED the men, people, and land...that showed FAVOR to Joseph. andthat is it... so what is the big deal about GOSHEN… it all REVOLVES around HOW an OMNIPOTENT GOD can do all kinds of STUFF through all kinds of PEOPLE for a SET TIME...a SET SITUATION...to PROVIDE FOR THE PEOPLE HE HAS PROMISED...

Back in 1997 i first got warned about Y2K. Yet as people were talking about Y2K i was starting to TALK on the WWW about THE COMING STORM. Now i was first warned about 3 coming STORMS in 1988-89. In 1990 i was told to get serious and i bought Hurricane Shutters for my home in south DADE COUNTY. In 1990 nothing happened....but in 1991 HURRICANE ANDREW came and ilearned just how GOOD GOD could provide when I found myself with the roof being torn off and the house flooding. and by 1997 we had rebuilt and were "prospering".... So when 1997 i was "blessed" with the images of "WATCHMAN WHAT OF THE NIGHT"..."THE COMING STORM"....and THE LAND OF GOSHEN...and THE PLAGUES..

> [21] And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may be felt.

> 22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days: 23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israelhad light in their dwellings.

Yes the land of Goshen was the place prepared when for THE FAMINE. But it was also the place of LIGHT when THE LAND was COVERED IN DARKNESS. Three days solid...but before that GOD severs GOSHEN from EGYPT when the PLAGUE of FLIES is about to hit...

> [22] And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

We know who our GOD is because there are ""NO FLIES"" in the PLACE HE PREPARED. Just another IMAGE... In 1997 i was told to PREPARE....1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003...the first SEVEN years...the time of ABUNDANCE...the time for PREPERATION.

2004 was the first year of "famine".

2005 would be the time where things come together. And they seem to be.

Joseph had no choice about being a slave in EGYPT. He was sold literally by his brothers. But he had a choice in Potaphar's House. He had choices in prisonand in front of Pharoah. And GOD USED HIM. Over the years people have gotten WORDS about THE JOSEPH MINISTRY...CITIES OF REFUGE...and GOSHEN(S). All require OBEDIENCE somewhere along the line... and patience to persevere...till THE SET TIME COMES.

Now i left Florida in 2001. It was a leap of FAITH that was goaded by loss of PEACE, FAVOR, and COMFORT in where we were/had been for years. And when we got to the PLACE i now stand...PEACE, FAVOR, and COMFORT got poured out again. So even when you "crash land" GOD is in control...if you are in obedience things work out in ways unimaginable.

Now is this PLACE of SAFETY...BLESSING...PEACE because of GOD PREPARING a PLACE for those HE LOVES...????? Or is it because those WHO LOVE THE LORD PREPARED FOR HIM A PLACE BUILT WITH "GOLD", "SILVER", and "PRECIOUS STONES"....???????

There is an old song that goes....LORD prepare me....to be a SANCTUARY...for YOU...

So what have any of us done for THE LORD?

selah

SELAH

Bob Neumann

SELAH

SANCTUARY

Bob Neumann

Pure and holy, tried and true

With thanksgiving, I'll be a living

Sanctuary for You

It is you, Lord, Who came to save

The heart and soul of every man

It is you, Lord, Who knows my weakness

Who gives me strength with thine own hand

Lead me on, Lord, from temptation

Purify me from within

Fill my heart with Your Holy Spirit

Take away all my sin

Lord, prepare me to be a Sanctuary

Pure and holy, tried and true

With thanksgiving, I'll be a living

Sanctuary for You

justan old song...or should it be our prayer?

ponder it awhile

dog

THE SANCTUARY OF THE LORD

Bob Neumann

Sometimes i sit in absolute amazement where THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can lead me. I might start at talking about my own personal doubts and yielding to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in spite of how imight be perceived. I can start with looking foolish in man's eyes and end with THE SANCTUARY OF THE LORD.

> [12] Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;
>
> [13] Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of whatsort it is.

We all are building something. Sure there is a lot of flammable material involved. Wood, hay, and stubble are light and easy to carry. Our lives are full of it.And it will burn up and all will remain is ashes. Years ago i was given numerous visions about this image of ashes...one such is here...in the WPA LINKS
under ....the_forge_and_the_scales.html (Or on this site under
the_forge_and_the_scales.html)

Scripture says we will all be required to stand before our MASTER and account for THE TALENT(S) HE entrusted to us. OHHHH....i'm sorry...only HIS SERVANTS are accountable! Soooo....if i never acknowledge being a servant i can not be held accountable. That maybe so.But remember the PARABLE OF THE TALENTS is an IMAGE. Like the SHEEP AND THE GOATS.... yet even in the PARABLE of THE SHEEP and THE GOATS THE KING explains why SHEEP are SHEEP and GOATS are GOATS. Now i am NOT PREACHING about a PERFORMANCE GOSPEL... a gospel based on WORKS...and STUFF. I am talking about how we are all required to choose what we do... when we do it...how we dot...and why we do it...in our lives. Our lives is our WITNESS...the FRUITS we as living trees PRODUCE...for HIM... and it all revolves around HIM...and HE said all HE DID was to PLEASE ABBA. So all we are and all we do should be pleasing to ABBA. All that wood, hay, and stubble will not last HIS FIRE. Only GOLD, SILVER, and PRECIOUS STONES comes through to eternity. Now all of this is just IMAGES and PATTERNS...

> [15] In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favor is as a cloud of the latter rain.
>
> [16] How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! And to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

The REVELATION of JESUS CHRIST in my life is how I perceive HIM and act upon it. That is what people see if i am walking in obedience. That is my WITNESS. So I find myself sharing this with others through the WWW and the WPA.

What anyone gets from it depends how they perceive and what they do afterwards. So let me share with you the beginning of the BOOK OF PROVERBS...

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give subtlety to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Everything BEGINS with the FEAR OF THE LORD. CONVICTION and REPENTANCE comes because we realize that THERE IS A LORD to be feared. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is the ONE who brings us to THE SON....brings us to conviction of our crimes/sins so that we can call out unto THE SON in brokenness and repentance. Only then....only then can we find GOLD, SILVER, and STONES PRECIOUS...in HIS SIGHT....MALACHI 3...

16 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

As a man spareth his own son that serveth HIM.

selah

bob neumann

CROSSROADS

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

I am addressing this post to the "members" of the WPA and those who just "read" it for whatever reason. (Why i start with such a statement will make sense as iproceed.) As of today, the "church", the "WPA", every community, area, state and nation is at a "crossroads". Each of us, as individuals, are on a "journey" whether weunderstand it, or not. Like it or not....it does not matter.

Sheep christians can distinguish HIS VOICE from all the other voices, and HE SAYS that they follow HIM. That they do so knowingly. So if you really are one of HIS SHEEP crossroads are no big deal...you follow where HE LEADS because you HEAR HIS VOICE. The problem is that there are a whole lot of plain old "church going" and "generational church going" Christians that show up on any given Sunday and sit.

They sit because it is expected of them. Either they were dragged there as kids and got used to it.... or they figured to "blend" in with the "right people"spending a few hours in a specific building for a few hours on Sunday will increase business and personal contacts. Now most of these have never HEARD HIS VOICE. They listen to "men" and figure just sitting and killing time is all it takes. In fact in most of these "congregations" they are taught that HE DOES NOT SPEAK to anyone...period. But worse than that are those "congregations" where the "men" who run THE SHOW are the only ones who hear anything and you had better do what they say...or else. So today if all the REVELATION you have been given is that of THE SHEPHERD.... listen HARD for HIS VOICE and FOLLOW WHERE HE LEADS.

Now if you have learned to discern WORDS in HIS VOICE, such as YES...NO...STOP ...GO...you are a child who has "learned to WALK"....and if you LISTEN HE WILL tell you which way to turn. And it is just as easy to HOLD HIS HAND and WALK ALONG. But all too soon toddlers who hold HIS HAND want to just run...run everywhere...call it "too much energy".

It is easy to get ahead...and easy to get lost. So you have to LISTEN once again...and return to HIM from where you turned WRONG.

But children grow up and LEARN OF HIM. And HE TELLS THEM to MAKE CHOICES… some seem hard...some simple. FOLLOW ME is SIMPLE....unless you have to get rid of "stuff" in your life you assess as of value. and picking up your cross and

following HIM is not too hard unless you remember where HE IS LEADING YOU. YET...we all die sometime...or someday… so what's the BIG DEAL? Simple, AIN'T IT!!!

Then there are the few SERVANTS who are UNDER HIS AUTHORITY. DEAD in CHRIST... who go WHERE HE SENDS THEM. Do what HE TELLS them to do.

They run into CROSSROADS all the time.

They have learned, sometimes hard and sometimes not so hard to TRUST HIM. PERIOD.

So you have to decide. What revelation are you moving in? Do you hear and follow? Do you hear, listen, and HOLD ON TO HIS HAND? Or do you GO when HE SAYS GO?

selah

CONSTRUCTING A SOLID FOUNDATION

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

> [11] And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

BODY OF CHRIST

Bob Neumann

There is only one TERM in THESE TWO VERSES which is actually important..... EDIFYING... In modern Greek it is a architectural term...to construct, build, assemble according to a plan. In old Greekit is used for buildings...and putting buildings together. Check Dr STRONG #3619...

So to build the "church"...the body of CHRIST we need some prophets and pastors.. some apostles and evangelists...some teachers. Without them the "church" can not do "THE PERFECTING OF THE SAINTS". The root term for "perfecting" means....

1) to render, i.e. to fit, sound, complete a) to mend (what has been broken or rent), to repair

1) to complete

b) to fit out, equip, put in order, arrange, adjust

1) to fit or frame for one's self, preparec) ethically: to strengthen, perfect, complete, make one what he ought to be

Basically THE SAINTS are completed...equipped...to do THE MINISTRY....not the CLERGY...try getting that idea past any pastors conference. JESUS never designated a clergy/laity demarcation. You notice the term "laity"...."lay people".....straight out of the ROMAN CATHOLIC Catechism. Soooo....why do the "main line" denominations use it? Why do the Pentecostals and the charismatics?

It is an honest question. Why do people who say they are in "professional ministry" get so intense about separating the "professionals" from the "amateurs"?Why do they ask for your "papers"? Why do they ask what "seminary" or "bible college" you attended?

The same reason why the Pharisees asked JESUS who HIS RABBI was.... "And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?" Now if JESUS had sat at a man's feet and been instructed the "chief priests" and "elders" could argue against HIM and his HUMAN source.

The problem was that JESUS came to this world "under authority", and because of that HE could easily declare all authority had been given HIM.

So why do men who hold positions act as if they had all authority and power when dealing with "us" common men. Because the religious authorities of HIS day had no

FEAR OF GOD, so they did about all they wanted to do. Their only fear was ROME. They refused to answer JESUS question because they also "feared" the common people. As long as we keep the people quiet and controlled, ROME will not replace us.

That is how they saw the issue. And that is how they saw JESUS... a threat to their control. They feared the common people rising up and putting JESUS in a secular throne, and bringing civil war and rebellion against IMPERIAL ROME. Here was JESUS preaching a gospel unlike their traditions. Miracles and stuff were talked about daily. People were getting into a MESSIAH mind set. So thereligious authorities were troubled. If JESUS would play ball with them and join their "side" the people could be kept safely under control and ROME would not bother religious authority. So we see JESUS invited to homes of Pharisees quite often.

After John was beheaded, HE was the top SUPERSTAR on the scene. JESUS coming to dinner at your villa awed the peasants...the common people. Just as long as those same common people did not hear JESUS call "us" a brood of vipers or whitewashed sepulchers.

Then religious authority ruled and controlled the people. JESUS warned of "THE NICOLAITINS". So what do we have today in our organized religions, mainline and not so mainline denominations? RELIGIOUS PROFESSIONALS....PASTORAL DICTATORSHIPS ...PROPHETIC POTENTAITS....APOSTALIC EMPIRES.

Why are MEGA-CHURCHES desirable?

Why do some pastors fear honest questions?Why do we spend tons of money on mortgages to buildbig fancy monuments to men, and not to GOD?Why spend tons of money to by TV, Satellite, Cable, and Radio airtime and nothing for the local population around the block?

BECAUSE NICOLAITINS WORSHIP MAMMON!

In the world you have to spend money to make money! So it is in the FALSE CHURCH.

And since no one has a clue what a TRUE CHURCH looks like, acts like, sounds like....we have no comparison.

What we do know is in very few places will you find "clergy" bringing all the people into the ministry scripture asks for. Read ISAIAH 58 and see if thoseare the areas of intense effort in your "church"? Take a good look at what a MOST HOLY GOD SAYS IS IMPORTANT TO HIM....

Old Dog V

[Is] not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

[Is it] not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?

Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be thy reward.

Wonder why the LAND is COVERED IN DEEP DARKNESS?

You have your answer...

selah

bob

BODY OF CHRIST

First let me make one statement right now. I will not use the term "church" from now on. Or i will at least try very hard not to.

Because Paul speaks of THE BODY OF CHRIST as being where THE SAINTS will eventually come to a "state" of perfection, talking about any congregation, denomination, or the buildings they have constructed is useless. Especially if the building is there to impress people. Get their attention. Help sell their GOSPEL of PROSPERITY....to the unknowing.

> [1] I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.
>
> [2] And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.
>
> [3] For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.
>
> [4] For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

[5] So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

So Paul says that we are many. We have all been given GRACE, FAITH, and OFFICES .... in measure. Think on the TERM "TALENT(S)". Read it again...we all have been given. PERIOD. To teach otherwise is a LIE from THE PIT. A DOCTRINE OF MEN AND DEMONS.

6Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith; And now adds GIFTS...that differ from one to another. Once again based upon GRACE and nothing else. So why are THE OFFICES and GIFTS so used and abused by so many? So the BODY of SAINTS will not be equipped, trained, or prepared for what lies ahead...

Again very simple...but let's stay in Romans...

[7] Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching;

[8] Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

YES VIRGINIA...there is supposed to someone(s) who ruleth...are "IN CHARGE"... and they should be DILIGENT. HARD WORKING...

[9] Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

[10] Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;

[11] Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

[12] Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

[13] Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

Give preference to others and not to demand it for yourself. You see, NICOLAITINS demand to be served by those less than them. THE SERVANTS OF THE KING know that they are to serve all and to be the LEAST in HIS KINGDOM. Now for the real hard part...

[14] Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

[15] Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

[16] Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

Old Dog V

We all like the REJOICE part, don't we. Hard to be SAME MINDED with people who have personal agendas they place on their own HIGH PLACE. Likewise, don't elevate your own ideas and issues. If we really seek first THE KINGDOM of HEAVEN it isn't a problem. But if we got any "stuff" we are holding onto, HEAVEN can not be first. Sure we try. But it can not work.

So that is where the JOURNEY of THE REMNANT is leading us...and we are all in TRAVEL MODE...or should be.

We sure ain't perfect....but that is the point... it is a hard, long process for all who "CHOOSE" to follow. JESUS never said to just sit around and wait for things to just happen. HE SAID COME TO ME and LEARN...from/of HIM. To pick up our own personal cross and follow where HE LEADS. No man will lead you, that's for sure.

So people...what do we do now.

Your choice

selah

THE RESIDUE OF THE PEOPLE

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

It is time to move on.

By now most of you have figured out that this "old dog" does not like NICOLAITINS. By this time you should realize that THE LAMB OF GOD hates them and their teachings. THE KING OF GLORY has no use for those WICKED SERVANTS who abuse the sheep and the servants in HIS HOUSE.

Now anyone who is a "member" of THE WPA should have known what a NICOLAITIN is....being either a WATCHMAN or a PROPHET requires that you know you were called by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Again Isaiah 61...THE SPIRIT OF THE SOVEREIGN GOD is upon me...has anointed me...

Likewise Paul instructed us in his letter to Timmy...

> [15] Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
>
> [16] But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

All the WPA should be STUDENTS...DIVIDING the WORD of TRUTH. Somewhere along the line you should have read/studied Revelation 2 and 3 and picked up on NICOLAITINS and BAALAM...isure know you throw old JEZEBELL around easy enough.

So let's get away from all the BABBLINGS that are unproductive...useless...and will help no one in the days ahead.

Yesterday Stephen Bening and i spoke by phone and he told me to just let the "fur fly". Many will not understand where THE REMNANT is going, or why. Many will find reason to be offended ....that will prove that they have problems only THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can help them with.

You see...our ultimate GOAL is to be dead in CHRIST. To have taken our cross and let ourselves get nailed to it for all to see. Naked and bleeding for all to see. That is our goal.

Don't like it...tough...

[19] For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God.

[20] I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

[21] I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

We are all in this process PAUL is talking about. By grace we are being changed...not by works. DEAD MEN/WOMEN do not get OFFENDED. DEADMEN and DEADWOMEN have only one goal, to please THE FATHER. And the last thing we want to do is to FRUSTRATE THE GRACE OF GOD. That is what THE NICOLAITINS DO...and they do it quite well.

So let's get beyond that and see what we are supposed to be doing...here and now.

selah

dog

Gifts and Offices

Because Paul lists the offices in Ephesians 4 as essential to the BODY "coming together" and will be "equipped". Yet in 1 Corinthians 12 OFFICES and GIFTS sort of MERGE....

[28] And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

[29] Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

[30] Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

[31] But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

SOOOOO....let's expand the OFFICES beyond "THE FIVE-FOLD" pattern that predominates present thinking...

FIRST APOSTLES...

SECOND PROPHETS...

THIRD TEACHERS...

FOURTH WORKER OF MIRACLES...

FIFTH HEALERS...

SIXTH HELPERS/HOSPITALITY/WORKERS(?)...

SEVENTH GOVERNMENT....sometimes ADMINISTRATIONS...

EIGHTH DIVERSITY OF TONGUES...or maybe.. LANGUAGES as in ACTS 2:4-16.

So call it EIGHT FOLD MINISTRY...and notice a missing office? No PASTORS...

any thoughts?

selah

dog

MANY ARE CALLED

Dear WPA,

It has now been about a week since i tried to bring fourth an image of a functioning ASSEMBLY OF SAINTS. I use the term "functioning" because the BRIDE OF CHRIST IS ALIVE. ACTIVE. During this time there have been quite a few posts placed upon the WPA. Some of them deal with THE GIFTS and THE OFFICES that are mentioned in the writings of both Peter and Paul. No one has actually come out and said that the "offices" and "gifts" are really non-existant in much of the world today. Maybe someone should have.

When i began this "journey" i started with a quote from THE RED LETTERS..."MANY ARE CALLED....FEW ARE CHOSEN". I left out a little 3 letter word, a conjunction, it joins MANY with FEW. WE are all CALLED. Make no doubt about that. But exactly what have you as an individual been called to. None of the scriptures i have shared with you should be foreign to any on the WPA.

In the STORY of THE WEDDING BANQUET we see THE KING. HIS SON HAS MADE THINGS READY. THE KING DECIDES THAT """"NOW"""" the TIME is READY...the BANQUET is PREPARED.

So what does HE DO... ONE...HE SENDS OUT HIS SERVANTS.... TWO...TO BRING THOSE GUESTS INVITED LONG AGO. BUT THEY DO NOT COME...more on this later.

THREE...SERVANTS GO OUT EVERYWHERE AND ""COMPEL"" ALL TO COME TO THE BANQUET. One man is thrown out because he refuses to be garbed in what THE KING GAVE TO ALL.

FOUR...THE ARMY GOES OUT AND BURNS THE CITY of the #2 people.

Old Dog V

So in all there are 5 specific parts here. Anyone ever notice that the STORY NEVER mentions the NEWLYWEDS?

FIRST is THE KING'S SERVANTS...those that probably did the work on the banquet. They went out eagerly to the SECOND GROUP...who had no intent at going. And were nasty to THE KING'S SERVANTS.

The THIRD GROUP are those sent out to find the FOURTH GROUP who are RUSHED in at THE LAST MINUTE. But we see a problem where THE ROBES OF RIGHTIOUSNESS are ignored ...man wants his own garments. Check the LETTER to LAODICEA and get a clue.

And finally there is the ARMY THAT GOES FORTH TO DESTROY...BURN...the CITY of our #2.

Many are called....few chosen.

As watchmen we should understand this clearly. Isaiah 62...GOD SAYS “"MY WATCHMEN"” ...HIS POSESSIONS. As prophets again we should understand this clearly. Ezekiel 3. GOD CHOOSES. No man can.

THE OFFICES are GIVEN...THE GIFTS are GIVEN...for a PURPOSE.

IF THE PURPSE IS TO PERFECT/EQUIP THE SAINTS TO DO HIS MINISTRY...why is it so hard?

IN THE KING'S HOUSE we first see SERVANTS. BEING AN OMNIPOTENT, OMNISCIENT, OMNIPRESENT, ETERNAL and HOLY GOD one might figure HE HAS a pretty good structure of how things are done...when things are done...and who is to do them.

ALL HE NEEDS ARE MAN AND WOMEN who want to serve HIM...and only HIM. Many may say it...look at those who knew about the wedding and were not going. But few desire to serve....to be the least in THE KINGDOM.

So why is it so hard?

Why do we not see MIRACLES and HEALINGS all the time? Why do "so called believers" make bad choices day in and day out when WORDS of WISDOM and WORDS of KNOWLEDGE should be anticipated. Where can i find GODLY government and administration? SOUND MANAGEMENT of GIFTS AND OFICES.

On "Christian" TV?

In your local MEGA>>>cough...cough...cough<<<<?

From denominations? or maybe where just two are actually GATHERED in HIS NAME?

Any thoughts?

Any complaints?

Any signs of anything?

selah

THE CHOSEN OF THE LORD

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

US modern types love to quote about Being a CHOSEN GENERATION...and...a ROYAL PRIESTHOOD. As if one generation has a shot at it. Funny how MOSES put it all into a bizarre context.

It starts in

Deu 7:6... For thou [art] an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that [are] upon the face of the earth.

Deu 7:7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye [were] the fewest of all people:

Deu 7:8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

Deu 7:9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he [is] God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

Deu 7:10 And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

Deu 7:11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

Deu 7:12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

Deu 7:13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

Old Dog V

The main issue here is OBEDIENCE...just being "chosen" does not bring blessings and prosperity. So the children of ABRAHAM are THE CHOSEN PEOPLE...and as Paul TAUGHT...we are IN GRAFTED... obedience is rewarded...rebellion brings curses.

Yet when it came to PRIESTHOOD...only one tribe held that duty. The Levites. Yet when it came to being ANOINTED...it was only Aaron and his sons.

But when you add the concept of CHOSEN and ANOINTED you eventually find yourself in Isaiah and you SEE MESSIAH...

Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, [which] will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jeshurun, whom I have chosen.

For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

And they shall spring up [as] among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

One shall say, I [am] the LORD'S; and another shall call [himself] by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe [with] his hand unto the LORD, and surname [himself] by the name of Israel.

Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I [am] the first, and I [am] the last; and beside me [there is] no God.

And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared [it]? ye [are] even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, [there is] no God; I know not [any].

Only GOD can declare and appoint...chose and anoint. But let's stick with ISAIAH for a few more "images"... Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction. For mine own sake, [even] for mine own sake, will I do [it]: for how should [my name] be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I [am] he; I [am] the first, I also [am] the last.

Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: [when] I call unto them, they stand up together.

Old Dog V

Two sections of Isaiah that sounds like REV 1. But we also see THE FURNACE OF AFFLICTION ...is reserved for THOSE WHO ARE CHOSEN. But just being CHOSEN is not enough it seems. We have to go through the FIRE, we have to be OBEDIENT, we have to overcome all the "stuff"....

Rev 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him [are] called, and chosen, and faithful.

Faithful...like in servant(s)... Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, [there is] no beauty that we should desire him.

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were [our] faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

But he [was] wounded for our transgressions, [he was] bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

So by what right should any man complain about how ROUGH things may get. ME...i'm a sinner in need of a REDEEMER...a SAVIOR. So if HE CHOSES me why should I complain?

I started this whole "discussion" with Isaiah 61...

The Spirit of the Lord GOD [is] upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to [them that are] bound;

To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

Now all of this was to GLORIFY THE FATHER....PERIOD. Just ask THE SON.

So who and what are we supposed to be.... this ain't rocket science people...it is FAITH and TRUST in spite how things are going moment by moment.

Maybe we have to start ALL OVER... And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;....

TRY IT AGAIN... and HE GAVE some,....

HE GAVE...

RING A BELL OR TWO OR THREE?

For God so loved the world, that HE GAVE his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

For unto us a child is born, unto us A SON IS GIVEN: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, ThePrince of Peace.

Not enough yet...

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd GIVETH his life for the sheep.

I am the good shepherd, and know my [sheep], and am known of mine.

As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, [and] one shepherd.

Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. My Father, which gave [them] me, is greater than all; and no [man] is able to pluck [them] out of my Father's hand.

Jhn 10:30 I and [my] Father are one.

Old Dog V

Jhn 10:31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER BRINGS STONES...

BEING CHOSEN means that WE ARE GIVEN... to do whatever ABBA wants done.

All an Apostle really is is someone who is "SENT OUT". JESUS SENT THEM OUT...first 12...then 70.... at the end HE SENT THEM OUT TO THE WHOLE WORLD....

To BAPTIZE....to PREACH the GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM... and to make DISCIPLES.

So some are given...some are placed...positioned... to do...the GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM.

bob

BE MAGNIFIED

(song lyrics)

I have made You too small in my eyes

Oh Lord, forgive me

And I have believed in a lie

That You are unable to help me.

But now, Oh Lord, I see my wrong

Heal my heart and show Yourself strong

And in my eyes and with my song

Oh Lord, be magnified (bis)

Chorus:

Be magnified, Oh Lord

You are highly exalted

And there is nothing You can't do

Oh Lord, my eyes are on You

Be magnified,

Oh Lord, be magnified

Old Dog V

Verse 2

I have leaned on a wisdom of men

Oh Lord, forgive me

And I have responded to them

Instead of Your light and Your mercy

But now, Oh Lord, I see my wrong

Heal my heart and show yourself strong

And in my eyes and in my song

Oh Lord be magnified (bis)

THE QUESTION

Bob Neumann

I guess three days would be enough time to read the question i asked, and respond. So far all of 9 posts were rec'd, and because i counted the couple as two I have 10 responses.

Today the counter says 390+ members of the WPA.

Call it 2.5% responding.

So i had to ask myself, am i deceived? Did THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT really want the subject of EMPOWERMENT of THE BRIDE OF CHRIST discussed among the members of the WPA? Or maybe the vast majority of the WPA could care less about anything? If you think i am asking the REAL TOUGH QUESTIONS of the WPA, try and see it from my point of view. Before i pass along these questions and issues, i have spent some long hard time alone on the hill top.

In my last post to you as a group, i said that my initial attention was to write a short post. Instead I found myself in a bizarre situation. Let me place it before you....

I really have a lot of doubts about the WPA. Maybe it is the EZEKIEL 33 thing....maybe it is the content of much of the discussions. Like Joe i have this deep grief in my spiritman because i do not want any "virgins" foolish enough to let their lamps go out. I know ABBA has made special effort to protect HIS SHEEP and HIS CHILDREN, but the "virgins" and the "ignorant brethren" are fair game to every predator that comes along.

So how does THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT slap me on the head and say GET ER DONE....by bringing a name i had not heard in 10-12 years? By reminding me when i "flowed" in HIM, and it was recognized. I remembered how fast THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT would move. But like i said, that was years ago, and in it's appropriate time i was told to leave the congregation i had spent 4 years with.

Oh yes, there are aspects i most certainly miss. But I was asked if i would give up all for HIM. And i said yes, long, long ago. So i ask questions i have worked hard to understand why THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is now wanting me to move and act. All it takes is a false prophet to drop a name that brings back memories of both anointing and koinonia.

Francois asked me a real hard question. I have not answered him yet on it because it is a question that is based on his flowing in the most basic gift every child of GOD should have WORKING at all times... THE GIFT OF DISCERNMENT.

Old Dog V

Francois asked..."Bob isn't it time that you declare your apostolic mission and stand in the authority of it? You were sent on a mission by the LORD Himself.

Isn't it time? You would know."

Francois, the problem is that very few can discern ANOINTING. Take the TERM "KOINONIA". I can enter a room and i have this radar that jumps up and points out any and all servants of THE LORD. Usually they have picked up the radar pulse and wonder who has entered their space...but not always.

And then the reverse is true, i have early warning for SERPENT SEED and those tied to the DEMONIC. Likewise I have watched both religious people and new agers leave skid marks on the carpet in their hurry to get away from me.

Most people have no real clue of what an "apostolic mission" is. We have all been told that an apostle has planted/established churches, right. Which is why Paul had to introduce himself as an apostle with almost all of his letters. Now the other guys were Apostles and we have no idea what they did or how they did it.

So if you look at the IMAGE of an "Apostolic Mission"....i can hear the music from MISSION:IMPOSSIBLE playing in the background...getting louder...."your mission, should you decide to accept it...." How do you turn down THE KING OF GLORY? So you are given a mission...you study it, plan an action, obtain proper equipment, and carry it out. And if you succeed....no one will ever know what you did...fail and the government will deny....

So my MISSION is to PREPARE and EQUIP the SAINTS for when THE LITTLE HORN will begin his war against THE SAINTS of THE LIVING GOD. And the SAINTS will take

care of HIS PEOPLE....read DANIEL...with DISCERNMENT....and notice how GABRIEL words things.

BUT nothing will ever happen until THE GIFT OF DISCERNMENT grows among the saints(little 's'). To DISCERN the DIFFERANCE between THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT and other spirits. To discern false from TRUE, to see the mixture that is prevalent and show where people combine LIGHT with variations of shadow and darkness.

Weekly i get several posts telling me i am a false prophet...last week i was told i was a heretic-hunter. "Out to get people"...

Well, i guess i am. "Out to get" the phonies and the showmen, those who put themselves out front as the bring their circuses to town to entertain "the rubes"....the

"SHUCKERS AND JIVERS" out there scamming the BODY and stunting it's growth. I guess i am also "out to get" the "SHILLS"...those that knowingly pass and forward posts from FALSE PROPHETS...

Remember the ancient adage, "IF YOU CANNOT DAZZLE THEM WITH BRILLIANCE, BURY THEM IN BULLSHIT".

Everyone out there...that means you.

discern....is what i have shared of GOD...is it timely...is it needed?

if not tell us.

if you have no clue...that's okay...we have a place to start.

WHERE NEXT?

Bob Neumann

When i came downstairs i had all intentions of asking the WPA to decide which area they felt was the greatest need. THE GIFTS or THE OFFICES. I figured let you vote....see how "everyone" out there perceives the "times and seasons". So before i could write this post, situations suddenly changed.

Now i will still ask for a vote...there are 387 "members"...and quite a few frequent visitors. Past experience says 20 people will respond.

Personally, i take this very seriously... how "the wpa company" takes it is up for grabs.

Talk about it...take some time and really ask ABBA what HE WANTS. i am going offline till Monday AM. I actually work for a living...

instead of clogging the WPA with votes....you can send it to my only addy,,,

talk about it on the WPA as much as you want.... you need too....

the BEST PREPERATION for what is ahead is to flow in THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT....

selah

bob neumann

Discerning Of Spirits

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall [your] heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

Years ago i came upon this verse and wondered what kind of gifts should we be asking for? I had been to enough "prayer meetings" that basically were long "wish lists" for money, power, health and favor...and usually in that order. "Finances" was always a hot request. Once i heard a young associate pastor simply ask for "LOTS OF WEALTH". At the time i thought it was fairly funny. Later i realized it was sad to find out that "bigger boys and bigger toys" was just as real in the congregations as it is in the world.

How can anyone preach a "prosperity gospel" that says the SAINTS should all be filthy rich, and anyone struggling from paycheck to paycheck is "lacking in faith"? In the same train of thought how can someone who claims a "healing" ministry say all who go away unhealed do so from lack of faith? It is like when the disciples asked JESUS whose sin caused the man to be blind from birth, his sins or his parents? Even then JESUS had to deal with FALSE TEACHINGS. It is hard to reconcile that someone goes through life

without sight because one day THE CARPENTER goes through town. Even harder that JESUS purposefully stayed away from Bethany so that LAZARUS would be dead and buried....so he could be raised so that the people could BELIEVE.

So if you look at the GIFT of discerning of spirits, what spirits was Paul alluding to? Sure we talk about DISCERNING THE VOICE OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.... HEARING THE SHEPHERD'S VOICE.... but what "spirits" are out there that need to be discerned.

In the OLD TESTAMENT the term most seen is FAMILIAR spirits, but you will also find "a lying spirit" and "a spirit of jealousy". The New Testament gives us UNCLEAN, EVIL, WICKED. It also speaks of "seducing spirits" and a "spirit of divination". Now if you look there are numerous other "spirits" that are not HOLY....and that is the whole point.

Discerning is simply being able to JUDICIOUSLY DISCRIMINATE...to SEPERATE FROM...to WITHDRAW FROM....that which is not of GOD.

Sounds easy....but if all that you need to make something acceptable is to wrap it in religious jargon....you have the basis of major deception. Just because it "seems" spiritual does not mean it is of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. And when people tell you what you want to hear...it is so easy to agree.

For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away [their] ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

The problems we have before us are vast. Why listen to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT if all GOD WANTS is brokenness and obedience. Is't it so much better if the professional prophets make us feel good about ourselves! Just imagine the Prophet Nathan going to King David and telling him how wonderful he is. Give him a word of confirmation that all is well in the KINGDOM. Give him a WORD of EXHORTATION! Tell him to start building a temple for GOD....

Only it did not happen that way.

David had sinned....and needed to repent. Imagine no Psalm 51.

So what spirits have we listened to.... whose side do we draw to?

It is wonderful that everyone wants to draw nigh unto GOD...but how do you do it if you are unsure when HE SPEAKS?

selah

THE MULTITUDES

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA and to whomever will see this...

There are times things in THE NATURAL catch your attention, and as you look at it, everything sort of shifts. This happened to me last week...Wednesday Morning. The Second Day after...THE STORM called KATRINA. Later THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT reminded me of Hosea 6. We need to reach the second day so that HE may revive us.

That night i had a short vision of people sitting on the street. I could hear angry voices. As i watched more people joined the group. In my spirit i could sense a "wrongness", but it was just the survivors of the STORM. So as i got closer i could hear separate voices in the crowd saying..."Why hasn't GOD done anything yet?" "When is HE going to give me what I want?" and similar things....

This was not New Orleans. It was/is THE HARLOT CHURCH. GOD sent warnings of coming STORMS...impending judgments. They would not listen and refused to flee BABYLON. They expect GOD to deliver all that they were told were due them if they followed the teachings of men who only would tell them what they wanted to hear.

In 2 Chronicles chapter 7 the FIRST THING WE SEE...is THE HOLY FIRE FALLING. But 12 verses later we have a hard statement...If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people; .....

ALL THIS IS WHAT GOD SAYS HE WILL DO. First heaven is shut up...there is NO RAIN.... Second HE "commands" the locusts to "devour" the land. What we have is FAMINE...Amos 8...and instead of GOD rebuking the "devourer" HE commands it against HIS PEOPLE. And Third, GOD SENDS PESTELANCE....among HIS people.

Now comes verse 14....IF MY PEOPLE...

How bad must things get to make people HUMBLE THEMSELVES.....PRAY...SEEK HIS FACE....and to turn....

Yet i saw multitudes of people sitting and waiting for GOD to perform for them. To give them all that they want. For some reason the angry faces i was looking at did not want to hear such things as "SEEK YE FIRST THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS RIGHTIOUSNESS". What they want to hear is "and all these things shall be added unto you..." without doing something first.

Old Dog V

As i walked through the multitudes sitting and waiting, i felt their eyes staring through me. Only I felt no desire to speak to anyone. When i began to walk away i felt profound grief. GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD that HE GAVE HIS SON....but THE WORLD does not want the SON as HE IS....just as they want HIM to be.

Rev 6:15-17.

selah

WALKING TOGETHER

Bob Neumann

One of the STRANGE things i noticed years ago is that when you look at Habakkuk 2, there is only one WATCHMAN. Likewise Isaiah speaks of DUMAH and a burden. In Verse 6 Isaiah is told by GOD to set a WATCHMAN....in verse 11 we see the classic "WATCHMAN, WHAT OF THE NIGHT". Between verses 6 and 14 we got all sorts of interesting things....but no one else seems to think so...so we should i go there.

But Isaiah's watchman stands watch alone, day and night...24/7...alone.

When GOD sent Ezekiel to AHAB he went alone....

when GOD sent Nathan to David he went alone....

Jeremiah was alone in the cistern and in the prison... same with Micaiah.

Yet when JESUS sent them out the went in twos... even Paul paired off with first Barnabus and then with Silas.

Wonder why?

Two [are] better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him [that is] alone when he falleth; for [he hath] not another to help him up. Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm [alone]?

And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

Even old Solomon, the so called wisest of men may have got it right there. Watchmen can STAND there watch alone, and do it right. But on the march, it is hard alone. And i have sure had my share of visions and dreams WALKING... MARCHING...SNEAKING...getting from one place to another for whatever reason the KING cooks up...

So Stephen, if we take off will the wild and wooly sheep actually follow...and i immediately thought of a verse...

Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but [this] one thing [I do], forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

Old Dog V

You have to leave behind all that was before. All the "stuff" the managers of the slaughter pens indoctrinated their cash crop with. JESUS SAID...if you do not forsake EVERYTHING FOR ME...you know what HE SAID all you sheepses...

But Paul had not stopped speaking there...he kept going...

Phl 3:15 Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

Phl 3:16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

Phl 3:17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

Phl 3:18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, [that they are] the enemies of the cross of Christ:

Phl 3:19 Whose end [is] destruction, whose God [is their] belly, and [whose] glory [is] in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

REREAD VERSE 15....a couple of times...

Anyone pick up on THE PERFECT bit...and GOD will reveal what ya need sheepses ...because on the road there be "ENEMIES OF THE CROSS".....and their minds are set on earthly things.

So what has GOD revealed to you so far? someone said you are all "spirit filled"... yet most have no clue what discerning of spirits really does...so what spirit fills some of those coming to the LIGHT of THE WPA...

LIGHTS ATRACT BUGS...FLYING INSECTS.

I wrote this years ago and a few months later someone tells me Benny Hinn used it at a crusade. i wonder where Benny got it...staring at a Coleman lantern out camping as a kid? listening to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in the darkness left behind by HURRICANE ANDREW.

Who knows...who cares...

But Paul also warned us...

Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

Old Dog V

And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in [them]; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean [thing]; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

QUO VADIS?

bob

Editors note

I spoke with Bob and he explains the latin … Quo Vadis Lord? This is the term. The urban legend goes that in the time of the persecution under Nero, Peter the Big Fisherman was leaving Rome and as he leaves he meets a man he once knew heading towards Rome and says “Quo Vadis Lord” or “Where are you going Lord?” Apparently, according to this legend, in this part of this story the “man” Peter meets is Jesus. Call it an Emmaus Road moment. Seeing as Pete is leaving town and the faithful there need comfort Jesus Himself will go and do the comforting. Personally I think that is a sad commentary.

GIFTS AND OFFICES

Bob Neumann

For a long time the concept of a FIVE FOLD MINISTRY in a ONE FOLD ORGANIZATION has ruled over THE SAINTS.

WHY...it serves the purpose and needs of the NICOLAITINS. Simple if you look at it honestly. Yet to me the OFFICES and GIFTS seem to sort of flow together. Seeing they all originate from THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT maybe we should all see it that way. But choose for yourselves on this.

> [1] Now concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.
>
> [2] Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.
>
> [3] Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.
>
> [4] Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. BOTTOM LINE...diversities of gifts...different ones doing different things...for the PERFECTING OF THE SAINTS. And the all come from THE SAME MOST HOLY SPIRIT.
>
> [5] And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. ONE LORD with different STEWARDS doing different jobs. Again all with one purpose, getting THE SAINTS into MINISTRY.
>
> [6] And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

How BOB the DOG does things is not how Joe Cook or Stephen Bening will do them. If we all looked, sounded, and "tasted" the same it would certainly be vain repetitions. So toss aside all your preconceptions on how things should be...and get ready for the JOURNEY ONWARD.

> [7] But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

Every MAN...PERSON...no special elite core of anything. No "VERY ELECT" ruling over those who are "just barely elect". So each of us personally will mature and bear good solid fruit through THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT in ourselves and our brothers and sisters.

[8] For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

[9] To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

[10] To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

Now this does not fit with Pentecostals and charismatics who will openly tell you.... "Sure...everyone has to speak "IN TONGUES"...and the only way you can know that you are saved is that you speak in "tongues" just like i do.

So just repeat after me..."yaba daba do..."

(sorry, i could not resist)

Sure Paul said he wished we all spoke in tongues, but would rather all would prophesy. He NEVER tied TONGUE TALKIN' with SALVATION...that is what "others" have taught for years...AND they do not have the same spirit...that is for sure.

[11] But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will. Some have taught each "believer" got only one "gift", Paul says each man gets "several"...

[12] For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ.

[13] For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

[14] For the body is not one member, but many.

ONE BODY...many parts...ONE HEAD/LORD/KING/GOD.... then Paul finishes with...

[28] And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps,governments, diversities of tongues.

[29] Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

[30] Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

[31] But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way. So the only way for us to see "a more excellent way" is to see ourselves fitting into and working as an integral part of THE BODY.

Now we need to stop and "discuss" these things and find out were we fit together.

selah

GIFTS AND OFFICES II

Bob Neumann

Because Paul lists the offices in Ephesians 4 as essential to the BODY "coming together" and will be "equipped". Yet in 1 Corinthians 12 OFFICES and GIFTS sort of MERGE....

> [28] And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.
>
> [29] Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?
>
> [30] Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?
>
> [31] But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

SOOOOO....let's expand the OFFICES beyond "THE FIVE-FOLD" pattern that predominates present thinking...

FIRST APOSTLES...

SECOND PROPHETS...

THIRD TEACHERS...

FOURTH WORKER OF MIRACLES...

FIFTH HEALERS...

SIXTH HELPERS/HOSPITALITY/WORKERS(?)...

SEVENTH GOVERNMENT....sometimes ADMINISTRATIONS...

EIGHTH DIVERSITY OF TONGUES...or maybe..LANGUAGES as in ACTS 2:4-16.

So call it EIGHT FOLD MINISTRY...and notice a missing office? No PASTORS...

any thoughts

selah

DISCERNING OF SPIRITS

Bob Neumann

Years ago i came upon this verse and wondered what kind of gifts should we be asking for? I had been to enough "prayer meetings" that basically were long "wish lists" for money, power, health and favor...and usually in that order. "Finances" was always a hot request. Once i heard a young associate pastor simply ask for "LOTS OF WEALTH". At the time i thought it was fairly funny. Later i realized it was sad to find out that "bigger boys and bigger toys" was just as real in the congregations as it is in the world.

How can anyone preach a "prosperity gospel" that says the SAINTS should all be filthy rich, and anyone struggling from paycheck to paycheck is "lacking in faith"? In the same train of thought how can someone who claims a "healing" ministry say all who go away unhealed do so from lack of faith? It is like when the disciples asked JESUS whose sin caused the man to be blind from birth, his sins or his parents? Even then JESUS had to deal with FALSE TEACHINGS. It is hard to reconcile that someone goes through life without sight because one day THE CARPENTER goes through town. Even harder that JESUS purposefully stayed away from Bethany so that LAZARUS would be dead and buried....so he could be raised so that the people could BELIEVE.

So if you look at the GIFT of discerning of spirits, what spirits was Paul alluding to? Sure we talk about DISCERNING THE VOICE OF THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT.... HEARING THE SHEPHERD'S VOICE.... but what "spirits" are out there that need to be discerned.

In the OLD TESTAMENT the term most seen is FAMILIAR spirits, but you will also find "a lying spirit" and "a spirit of jealousy". The New Testament gives us UNCLEAN, EVIL, WICKED. It also speaks of "seducing spirits" and a "spirit of divination". Now if you look there are numerous other "spirits" that are not HOLY....and that is the whole point.

Discerning is simply being able to JUDICIOUSLY DISCRIMINATE...to SEPERATE FROM...to WITHDRAW FROM....that which is not of GOD.

Sounds easy....but if all that you need to make something acceptable is to wrap it in religious jargon....you have the basis of major deception. Just because it "seems" spiritual does not mean it is of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. And when people tell you what you want to hear...it is so easy to agree.

Old Dog V

For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away [their] ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

The problems we have before us are vast. Why listen to THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT if all GOD WANTS is brokenness and obedience. Is't it so much better if the professional prophets make us feel good about ourselves! Just imagine the Prophet Nathan going to King David and telling him how wonderful he is. Give him a word of confirmation that all is well in the KINGDOM. Give him a WORD of EXHORTATION! Tell him to start building a temple for GOD....

Only it did not happen that way.

David had sinned....and needed to repent. Imagine no Psalm 51.

So what spirits have we listened to.... whose side do we draw to?

It is wonderful that everyone wants to draw nigh unto GOD...but how do you do it if you are unsure when HE SPEAKS?

selah

bob

THE LEAKING BOAT

Bob Neumann

Sometimes it is hard to decide whether to laugh or to cry.

Mary Easterling just sent me a post because she got an email card where Kermit the Frog was singing THE RAINBOW CONNECTION.

For some reason she sent me two questions...

(1) what is the Body Of Christ hearing in their prophetic half awake state?

(2) and what cockamamie foolishness with the voices be telling them to do????????????? and i sent here what i thought was a humorous response....

“gee didn't you know Kermit is the ANTI-CHRIST.. Fonzi Bear is the FALSE PROPHET.. and Miss Piggy....”

dog

As soon as did i had this intense sense of heaviness and i just went before the THRONE to ask where i misstepped or misspoke.

And suddenly i was sitting in this strange boat. In about two inches of water. All around me where all the Muppet characters, each one doing their own thing.And Kermit came up to me and asked..."What seems to be the problem?".

Now i had enough with the WIZARD OF OZ "shtick"....now it seems THE OMNIPOTENT LORD OF THE UNIVERSE had a different lesson for me.

So I replied...."do you know", i asked. "that you have 2 inches of water in this boat".

"Of course", Kermit replied, "It is probably because we are sinking."

I had to admit to myself his logic was proven by my information, and his candor was refreshing.

Then I asked, "Why don't you do something?".

"WHY?" he replied.I had to think about it.

Honest question.

So i gave what i thought was a calm logical response.

"because the boat is sinking"...."I know".....he replied.

so once again i asked..."Then why don't you do something about it."

Now Kermit looked me in the eyes calmly and said...

"Why should I?".

Aware of the absurdity of the situation where i am trying to get a point across to a talking puppet. I realized i was not communicating my concerns very well.

So i asked, "Doesn't the fact that the boat is sinking, taking on water bother you?", i asked.

"No" he replied.

So i had to ask..."WHY AREN'T YOU CONCERNED?".

Now Kermit made a loud sigh and put his flipper on my shoulder.

"It's in THE SCRIPT." At that point GONZO came over and handed me this huge pile of printed paper.

then Kermit stepped away from me and in a completely different and FAMILIAR VOICE recited with great delivery...

All the world's a stage,

And all the men and women merely players:

They have their exits and their entrances;

And one man in his time plays many parts,

His acts being seven ages.

At first the infant,

Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.

And then the whining school-boy,

with his satchelAnd shining morning face,

creeping like snailUnwillingly to school.

And then the lover,Sighing like furnace,

with a woeful ballad

Made to his mistress' eyebrow.

Old Dog V

Then a soldier,

Full of strange oaths and bearded like the pard,

Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,

Seeking the bubble reputationEven in the cannon's mouth.

And then the justice,

In fair round belly with good capon lined,

With eyes severe and beard of formal cut,

Full of wise saws and modern instances;

And so he plays his part.

The sixth age shiftsInto the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,

With spectacles on nose and pouch on side,

His youthful hose, well saved, a world too wide

For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,

Turning again toward childish treble, pipes

And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,

That ends this strange eventful history,

Is second childishness and mere oblivion,

Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.

SANS is FRENCH for "without"... WITHOUT EVERYTHING...

So i place this before the WPA to assess and evaluate as each individual discerns.

Right now i think i'd better step back and be thankful....and repent.

selah

bob the dog

ELDERS, LEADERS OR SOMETHING ELSE?

Bob Neumann

I have been sitting here awhile now pondering what is wrong.

And it came to me a little weirdly. But then again, maybe what mankind considers as weird could be normal and usual in the KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. I guess the problem is with GOD....or at least that everyone has a very different perception of GOD. Now as i pondered all the convolutions that are occurring around us i realized where i had failed. Maybe failed is the wrong terminology. Yeah LORD...what i did was colloquially put...SCREWED UP.

I could say it was "not my fault!"...but it is. I had failed to remember a lesson once taught to me by ABBA.

Just because HE revealed something to me, did not mean that anyone else had been given it. Peter got RHEMA...the rest of the 12?...the 70...?

Why not? And Why did all but Paul and maybe James defer to Pete? Now if GOD would just uniform all HIS RHEMA so that we all got the SAME REVELATION at THE SAME TIME... everything would be PERFECT?

Then we will all know and do what is needed....irregardless of our human nature. Only it is not happening. Stephen uses the term 'leaders' and someone says they preferred 'elders'. So to someone even the semantics is primary.

Today, does THE FLOCK need a panel of advisers to discuss things, or a SHEPHERD to lead to green pastures and still waters? Maybe it is a guy thing. As kids we picked teams. How did we choose pecking order? Brute force? Intimidation? Anyone who tried that eventually stoodalone in the field. Sure...we all wanted to be quarterback...be pitcher...but eventually the kid who could throw with the most accuracy got the position.

Likewise we could figure out batting orders. Lead off and clean up were givens...only the bottom of the batting order had to be designated...you, you, then you. Why didn't they argue more? Maybe our games could go 15 innings...and scores could get to be 37-34 and this was baseball.... Then maybe we were more interested in having fun. Yeah, winning was everything...or was it?

What good are ELDERS or LEADERS if there is no real purpose to what we are doing? If the idea was to get enough people together to make a team so we all can play...things work. There i go again...thinking the WPA is something it is not.

Old Dog V

So until we really know what the WPA is, and what it is for...is semantics important?

MUPPET GLEE CLUB

Bob Neumann

This is not going to be easy to tell....so bear with me.

I remember this rolling bunch of cloud or smoke in front of me and as it cleared it was like i was sitting in a concert hall.

On the stage were in raisedbanks stood the Muppets. Male Muppets in proper TUX and Female in long black evening gowns.

All were in the process of "warming up". Then i watched Kermit in Black Tie and TUX coat...sans pants...walk up to the podium, baton in hand. He taped the baton on the podium and all the MUPPETS went silent and stood perfectly straight and evenly spaced. Now Kermit turned to the audience and proclaimed "THE MUPPET GLEE CLUB"....and turned to the ensemble. And with a down swing of the baton all began to sing as loudly as they could. Only each was singing a different song.

I watched the baton suddenly stop and Kermit slowly turned and faced the audience and hisface scrunched all up. I remembered that clearly and watched as Kermit turned back to the ensemble and in a shrill scream yelled...."QUIET"... And suddenly all the Muppets who were singing and moving and into what they were doing stopped and looked at Kermit.

Kermit said "You are all supposed to be singing the SAME SONG". At which point all the Muppets turned and looked at each other and i could hear them mutter... "really...", "no one told me..."....and the like.... Once again Kermit tapped the baton and all was quiet. And Kermit asked, "What song do you want to sing." So far everything had gone just as the segment from the old THE MUPPET SHOW.

In the SHOW the Muppets quickly called for a song with a Miss Piggy solo.

But i could not hear what they said.

So when the music started i could hear the music, but when the Muppets began singing i heard no real words.

Now it was the same song...and i strained to remember just what that song was. A 1930's-40's TORCH song with a driving beat. And it was killing me that i could not remember.... And suddenly i was sitting up in bed.

My first thought was why can't i remember that song.... and i heard a voice besides me..."Maybe the song is not as important as the story".

Old Dog V

And there was Kermit sitting in bed, calmly looking at me. "i'm still sleeping", i said.

"OF COURSE, Kermit replied. You know the difference between DREAMS and VISIONS." "But why LORD this MUPPETS thing?" "YOU NEED TO GET USED TO IT DOG. WHEN YOU FINALLY WAKE UP GO TO THE WPA BOARD. THE COUNTRY CLUB CHURCH LADY IS TRYING TO MAKE A POINT. SHE DOES NOT CONCIDER THE BELL CURVE. YOU ALWAYS MESSED THAT UP. SO NOW YOU HAVE TO STAIGHTEN THINGS OUT".

At which point i suddenly awakened on the downstairs sofa in front of a turned off TV.

I had fallen asleep praying about something that now i could not remember. Just like i could not remember the lousy song. Between the back spasms of sleeping for two hours slouched in an awkward position i had to go hunting on the WPA.

Two hours of sleep...i am still tired.and sore all over.... So as i began to skim through it dawned on me i really do not know who these people are....and although I remember that the original post about COUNTRY CLUB CHURCHES began something...i couldn't remember who sent it.

And that bugs me....my memory fades at awkward times.

Now i found Sister Peg's post and had to read it several times to figure out how BELL CURVE fitted in.

It is Message 14882 entitled "Speak and be blessed...". I know not everyone at WPA has the capacity to grasp some of the intellectual teaching content coming forth. And that is not a bad thing to admit. It is a fact that a lot of people, only read and understand on a 6th grade level. So what may be perceived as fear or intimidation as a lack of members posting, is probably not the case at all. Maybe some just need to be reminded that simple is ok too.

I remember how several students in a class were blamed for messing up "the curve". If you studied to get a good grade...a high score...you forced the curveupwards, dropping a lot of "B" scores to s "C". Sister Peg mentions the "average" amerikan basically has a average understanding and comprehension level of a 10-11 year old. I think that is what the government is telling the public.

BUT THE LORD...through the IMAGE OF KERMIT the FROG is saying "BELL CURVE"... The government also says that about 15-20% of all adults are "functionally illiterate". Which means outside of signing their name and counting change are non-functional...which means everyone who can read and write better than a 6th grader brings the others up to a sixth grade level. So we have PARITY...????

Old Dog V

So now i sit here at the keyboard wondering about a whole lot of things.

So i read the post from Sister Peg again...and again...and i am still missing something.

So i send this out to the WPA and ask for help.

If i don't know what i have messed up, i can not "straighten things out".

Bob the dog

THE GREAT GONZO

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

In the fear that no matter what i say, how i say it, I will successfully offend many, frighten some, and bewilder whomever remains, i will post one more message. After that, who knows.

Since posting the MUPPET GLEE CLUB, where poor Miss Piggy only was supposed to do a short solo within the whole "body" of the song. I have had several close encounters.

One was with Fonzi Bear...wacka, wacka, wacka....on a piano bench. But another was with THE GREAT GONZO.

Now when my daughter was about 5 Jim Henson put together THE MUPPET SHOW. It was a 30 minute "reality" show of an embattered stage frog trying to put a show together. Maybe i enjoyed it more than Jenifer.... So that is the background.... Once again i was on a boat...different then the first. There was a mast, but no sail.

The boat was just drifting wherever tide and wind might take it. As istood there looking around, apparently all alone in the boat. Out of nowhere Gonzo comes up to me and asks "What's wrong?". For some reason i say "aren't wegoing somewhere?" At first Gonzo has a befuddled look and suddenly his face shines with sudden emotion.

He immediately turns and begins running down some steps.As i loose sight of his head i hear him yell "come on girls" and i suddenly start going going down the steps. I hear him clapping his hands/claws(?) and saying "come on girls"... On either side of the boat are ranks of oars. At each oar is a chicken.

And suddenly Gonzo points to the far end of the rows and shouts..."take it Animal".

At which i hear a familiar "HEH...HEH...HEH..." hard to share it and a loud BONK as the mallet falls and the boat lurches. The boat is moving. I watch GONZO go up and down the rows saying sweet encouragements to HIS CHICKENS.

Eventually he turns back to me and asks...."DO YOU WANT TO HEAR, CAMPTOWN RACES?"… AND it ended.

Now before anyone starts sending me posts about abusing Chickens....i debated several hours before attempting to share this.

Old Dog V

First, while now that the boat is moving. I have no idea where it is going. Have no clue to who is at the rudder and who is plotting navigation.

Second, Gonzo never asked me where i wanted to go? I assume there is a plan and purpose to all this.

Finally THIRD...as for Camptown Races...when it ended i started dredging my memory about this song.

And all i got was: "Camptown races da da da, dodah, dodah....da da da dada da da all dodah day.

"Eventually i got a piece....about "betting"..."bet my money on the BOB-tail Nag… somebody bet on the bay".

I could go on GOOGLE and look for Stephen Foster....

but why should i.... all dodah day

bob the dog

NO NONCOMBATANTS

Bob Neumann

This has been a very interesting 24 hours. For many reasons. Last night i was reminded of several things that do not all seem to fit in my own mind. They obviously do, so that means i have more work to do. So maybe i will start and see where the rabbit trail leads.

First i was reminded that "we" battle not. That is an inclusive "we" as in all of us, whether we like each other or not. While it may be people that cause red flags to be raised, they really are not the problem. So many like to talk about Ephesians 6:6.... For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high [places].

But we really do not think there is a real war going on. All it is is hollywood hype...i have heard this on christian radio and tv. Not long ago a post mentioned DR Tony Campollo. To those of you not familiar with him is that he is a christian sociologist. Much of what he teaches is a spiritualized HUMANISM. I once read something of his where he said there really was no "devil". No Prince of DARKNESS. Lots of liberal theologians spew this out and people listen.

Now if you look at all of Ephesians 6 you have to wonder what Paul was so intense about if there were no "principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high [places]." Why give us verse 10... Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

So Paul thinks it is all very real. Last night i was also reminded of the first prophecy of the whole BIBLE. And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou [art] cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

THE SEED OF THE WOMAN...and THE SEED OF THE SERPENT... look up the term "emnity". Funny how secular definitions will often quote JAMES 4:4 to illustrate the term. So there is continuous state of war between the SEED OF THE SERPENT...and MESSIAH. Now just what did HE SAY?....ah, yes... He that is not with me is against me; and he that gatherethnot with me cattereth abroad.

Old Dog V

So...if you do not stand under HIS BANNER....you are the enemy...of the enemy...whether you like it or not.

In the "real" world that JESUS THE LAMB STANDS...that Paul talked about, is more real than anything Hollywood could "create".

But all WATCHMEN and PROPHETS should know all this. Lambs and Babes need to learn it, or hope that THE MASTER will COVER THEM....untill they catch up on the learning curve.

Think about it

old dog

THE ART OF WAR

Bob Neumann

Last night one of the things THE MOST HIGH spoke to me of was THE ART OF WAR. Imagine the ANCIENT OF DAYS reminding you that a Chinese Philosopher had points the SAINTS needed to follow? Imagine the guidelines of SPIRITUAL WARFARE established by a pagan who declaired he could tell you who would win a war....

Funny, it explains lots of things....like how and why THE LITTLE HORN "prevails"....the title of the FIRST CHAPTER is interesting...

I. LAYING PLANS

(which is what "preperations" means")

1. Sun Tzu said: The art of war is of vital importance to the State.

2. It is a matter of life and death, a road either to safety or to ruin. Hence it is a subject of inquiry which can on no account be neglected.

(so just being aware that there is an outline that can be studied, our understanding of what is going on will be the differance between life and death.)

3. The art of war, then, is governed by five constant factors, to be taken into account in one's deliberations, when seeking to determine the conditions obtaining in the field.

(in other words....there are 5 things to look at... things that are constant)

4. These are: (1) The Moral Law; (2) Heaven; (3) Earth; (4) The Commander; (5) Method and discipline.

(now was this a scripture study? no...a pagan historian and philosopher. when i first read Sun Tsu i was not "saved". now as i "recall"...i "remember" it all seemed sensible at the time)

5,6. The Moral Law causes the people to be in complete accord with their ruler, so that they will follow him regardless of their lives, undismayed by any danger. (so here is our first problem....not everyone is on "our side" .... submitted unto THE LORD.)

7. Heaven signifies night and day, cold and heat, times and seasons.

(talk about TURN, TURN, TURN...)(awareness of the WILL OF GOD helps)

8. Earth comprises distances, great and small; danger and security; open ground and narrow passes; the chances of life and death.

(natural preperation....awareness of "the lay of the land"....taking care of the things that we can do something about...if we are given the opportunity)

9. The Commander stands for the virtues of wisdom, sincerely, benevolence, courage and strictness. (say YESHUA HA'MASHIAH....anyone?....)

10. By method and discipline are to be understood the marshaling of the army in its proper subdivisions, the graduations of rank among the officers, the

maintenance of roads by which supplies may reach the army, and the control of military expenditure. (i'll leave this to THE LORD OF HOSTS)

11. These five heads should be familiar to every general: he who knows them will be victorious; he who knows them not will fail.

(amen)

12. Therefore, in your deliberations, when seeking to determine the military conditions, let them be made the basis of a comparison, in this wise:--

13. (1) Which of the two sovereigns is imbued with the Moral law?

(2) Which of the two generals has most ability?

(3) With whom lie the advantages derived from Heaven and Earth?

(4) On which side is discipline most rigorously enforced?

(5) Which army is stronger?

(6) On which side are officers and men more highly trained?

(7) In which army is there the greater constancy both in reward and punishment?

14. By means of these seven considerations I can forecast victory or defeat.

(so can i....we are toast....all we have going for us is our RULER...our GENERAL...)

(Now one of the things that always got my interest stoked is what Sun Tsu said about understanding "your enemy"....)

Hence the saying: If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat.

If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle.

Old Dog V

(KNOW YOUR ENEMY...Know how he thinks...know his plans and strategies. And recognize what the enemy is using against us) (any of these "feel" familiar?)

According as circumstances are favorable, one should modify one's plans.

All warfare is based on deception. Hence, when able to attack, we must seem unable; when using our forces, we must seem inactive; when we are near, we must make the enemy believe we are far away; when far away, we must make him believe we are near.

Hold out baits to entice the enemy. Feign disorder, and crush him.

If he is secure at all points, be prepared for him.

If he is in superior strength, evade him.

If your opponent is of choleric temper, seek to irritate him. Pretend to be weak, that he may grow arrogant.

If he is taking his ease, give him no rest.

If his forces are united, separate them.

Attack him where he is unprepared, appear where you are not expected.

These military devices, leading to victory, must not be divulged beforehand.

(so far "the army of GOD" does not seem to do anything productive. do we really know who the enemy is?)

selah

THE SEED OF THE SERPENT

Bob Neumann

Whenever we talk about the enemy we use the term "counterfit" quite often. For years we sung about "GOD'S got an army marching through the land". About "taking back what the enemy has stolen". Now if GOD has an "army"....how does the enemy counterfit it? By having his own army. So you have to ask, who are they...and what are they doing?

Let's start with RED LETTERS...always a solid place to start. Mat 12:34...seems like i was here earlier today.

O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Now JESUS was not the first to use that title. John the Baptist did too...But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

Both major religious/philosophical/political parties of his day, were lumped together. Even they knew WRATH was coming...how did they know was John's Question.

We have RHEMA....they have divination and channeling.

So we will find the enemy using RELIGIOUS leaders... Political Leaders.… and those who influence our thinking… Philisophical leaders....

But Paul in Ephesians 6 says our battle is not against "flesh and blood". True. Paul was explaining that it is those "things" that control RELIGION, POLITICS,

THINKING that we are actually in conflict with.

Daniel confirms that....But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Then later....

Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of

Grecia shall come. But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and [there is] none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.

Old Dog V

So look again at the four levels Paul tells us of... but against principalities,

against powers,

against the rulers of the darkness of this world,

against spiritual wickedness in high [places].

So if all the enemy can do is counterfit....then Principalities are as Daniel states...Princes over nations/peoples. Political/Governmental. We all can accept this...it is nothing new.

But what about POWERS?

And "the rulers of darkness of this world"?

Now SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS....in HIGH PLACES....? Some would say...THE POPE...THE DALI LAMA...fine, but who else would/could it apply to? Try THE NICOLAITINS?

Now if GOD really has an army....then so does the enemy. Sun Tsu talked about the need for followers to believe in the MORAL RIGHT of their leader. Are there

people out there eager and willing to serve THE LITTLE HORN? Ask yourselves? Then ask yourselves...if Sun TSU says the leader must instill discipline in his army... how effective is it?

Better than GOD'S army?

Now the WPA has had a recent bout of argueing about "leadership"? Does GOD'S army require disciple? How is it enforced?

Now imagine the enemy...how does he enforce discipline?

I am to end here...and ask a QUESTION of all who "say" they "love GOD"..."serve GOD"..."""WHY USE THE MUPPETS and SHAKESPEARE?"""

interesting times

selah

old dog

RECRUIT PROCESSING

Bob Neumann

Whenever a person enters "military service" in the United States they go through a long process before they actually are called a "soldier", "sailor", "airman", or "guardsman".

In the ARMY OF GOD it really is not differant. But the processing and the training is way differant. Training of recruits in the natural is placed in the hands of well trained non commitioned officers. Trained to teach, instruct, motivate the RECRUITS.

In the ARMY OF GOD, THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT does it all. So if you have no discernment of THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT it is hard to be TRAINED. But the person has to want it...want it real bad....because it has a price. It hurts and takes a toll...on you and your family. You see, we are at war, and those being trained are targeted.

Hearing and Seeing means to HEAR THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Mostly in that "still small voice" that Elijah heard when most would have expected GOD talking in the whirlwind, earthquake, or fire. So GOD does not need to use SEIZMOS to talk to any of us. Now HE as we all know uses DREAMS and VISIONS. Hearing HIS CLEAR PLAIN VOICE is a lot easier to understand than the IMAGES AND PATTERNS that DREAMS and VISIONS give us.

Dreams and visions include multiplicity of levels and facets. Some are obvious...some require long study and hard work to get all that is there. It is not supposed to be easy. It is not to be spoon fed to us bite by bite. Paul told Timmothy to be a GOOD SOLDIER. In that same chapter Paul tells Timmy....

Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Then Paul adds...

But shun profane [and] vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

Think on it....

DO YOU KNOW THE DIFFERENCE

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA...

DO YOU KNOW THE DIFFERANCE BETWEEN PUPPETS AND MARIONETTES?

Now doesn't this seem like a real stupid question? Doesn't it feel like the dumbest thread to come to the WPA in all the years it has been up and running?

Now in the NATURAL we could say that. In the place were we take SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS and DEAFNESS as a norm rather than "birth defects", you can fall into the trap. We are supposed to be "born again"....we were not intended to be "blind" and "deaf". One of the enemy's best lies is that THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT does not speak anymore. Most major denomination preach it staunchly.

But GOD does SPEAK...and HE STILL uses PARABLES and wants us to work for it. Why? CALL IT "BEING PERFECTED".

So out of nowhere i find myself sitting in two inches of cold, dirty, seawater. And THE LORD USES MUPPETS. Something new...something different...Sure it seems ridiculous. But the BLUNTNESS of "IT'S IN THE SCRIPT" hit me in the teeth. Nor did i expect it to eventually lead to the answer to why STEPHEN was being balked when it was clear to everyone GOD was moving on the WPA. Likewise i never expected it to be the basis for teaching the WPA the DIFFERANCE between GOD'S ARMY....and the ARMY OF DARKNESS.

So...i ask again...DO YOU KNOW THE DIFFERANCE BETWEEN PUPPETS AND MARIONETTES? If you do then you may be able to understand the differences between THE SAINTS and THE SERPENT SEED.

In the ART OF WAR Sun Tsu talks about discipline... motivation...proper training.

I'll skip GOD'S ARMY for now. And focus on THE ENEMY.

Why would anyone choose to serve THE DECEIVER? Because they are deceived. Some actually prefer the promises of "reigning in hell"...than serving in heaven. There are world leaders who are told what to do and when to do it daily. The "powers" that lie behind their position made promises. And deliver. That is the secret. The enemy can deliver on certain promises. You want "power" you will get it...for a price. You want "pleasure"...obey and you will get it.

Old Dog V

New Agers want to "see" the future..."ascend" to higher plains of "reality". Wiccans want to control things...so they practice THEIR CRAFT. Demons can affect people and situations where those who are deceived believe all they see. And then there are the real deal...those who like "authority" over demons and devils. Dark forces doing their bidding. And to get all that is promised, they will obey blindly. And because to them no atrocity or sin will have a consequence...they have no rules whatsoever.

They are MARIONETTES....the enemy pulls their strings and they move exactly as he commands.

Another thing is discipline. Serpent Seed obeys, they get what their warped little hearts want. It starts small and over time builds up. But they also know that failure is deadly....the devourer eats his own. So those who have let the dragons bind them "dance" when required, and know their is very harsh discipline to those who fail to perform.

And that is how simple it is. Carrot and Stick. Both are effective. Both get the job done.

So what DOES GOD HAVE? Just us "stupid" puppets. Just cloth and material...WITH A HAND inside. WHOSE HAND?

TO BE OR NOT TO BE...THAT "IS" THE QUESTION.

Oh, WE TALK ABOUT EMPTY VESSELS....BEING DEAD IN CHRIST...all images, right...but no reality.

THE ARMY OF GOD IS HIS HAND AND HIS VOICE in a crazy and corrupt world. Any of you see it when i wrote about the LEAKING BOAT and KERMIT THE FROG....

NEITHER DID I....

that is why there is some fun at being HIS DOG and forcing the enemy to expose some who he has strings tied to. chasing "rabbit trails" can lead to "meat".

Now i have been acutely aware of how the enemy controls THE SERPENT SEED for years. I also know we are vastly "outnumbered", and in the NATURAL..."out gunned". And that is how THE LORD OF HOSTS wants it. Personally i would rather have 400 of the WALKING DEAD anointed and empowered at full strength and eager to engage the enemy at every opportunity....but i got the WPA. OH, LORD, for what we are about to receive...

Now i appreciate a GOOD JOKE...even if it is on me. My KING LAUGHS at HIS ENEMIES.... plural folks... start picking up the little things. I really have no clue how much time whatsoever the remnant that there is in the WPA has to get it together.

Old Dog V

Now the bad news...if you read all this...you are now accountable unto THE LORD MOST HIGH...you were told... you have been given the nity gritty...now choose.

Hine hu ba

olddog

HARD TRUTH

Bob Neumann

Once again i sit here in the hour or so before dawn acutely aware i have survived another night. I don't sleep on the nites i work...and on my so called "nites off" i do not sleep either. You can not DREAM if you do not sleep. Poiniant....be carefull what you ask for because that prayer might be answered. There was a song years ago that had a line about "I thank GOD for unanswered prayers". Sometimes we pray for the "wrong things" or for things that in themselves are not evil. But just because it is neither "wrong" or "evil" does not make it GOD'S WILL for you. That is why i shun the NAME IT CLAIM IT gang.

Most of the night i have had a "tune" in my spirit. During that time i have "stood". But the "tune" was there. I "knew" it and also knew i had to deal with it....in it's "proper time and place". So now it is a time that i can deal with this.

So let's deal with "songs in the night". So here is a PEARL...don't trample it...

Isa 30:29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night [when] a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel.

Now LOOK at Isaiah 30...verses 29 and 30 are the REDEEMER'S answer to all THE TROUBLE the whole chapter 30 is talking about.

TWO MORE PEARLS...ONE at a time...

Ps 42:7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

Ps 42:8 [Yet] the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and in the night his song [shall be] with me, [and] my prayer unto the God of my life.

Ps 42:9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

Now explain verse 9...and now go on and read verses 10 and 11. This is HARD TRUTH...not LIES that go in so smoothly.

Last PEARL..

Ps 134:1 [[A Song of degrees.]] Behold, bless ye the LORD, all [ye] servants of the LORD, which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

Old Dog V

Ps 134:2 Lift up your hands [in] the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

Ps 134:3 The LORD that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

Now that is the whole psalm 134...my address is 431 Shady Lane...that too is a COSMIC JOKE.

This was a three point lesson...a progression.

Study it. It is really too simple to explain.

The HARD TRUTH is TIME ran out...our time...my time. When you chose to build a tower you count all the COSTS. And accept them.

The TUNE i have been hearing was from a production called LORD OF THE DANCE...it is just a piece that is an "interlude". A tune put in between two KEY ELEMENTS of the STORY.

Now LORD OF THE DANCE is an ancient GAELIC TRADITION. It tied THE STORY OF REDEMPTION to their PAGAN heritage. Now i just know...deep down in side one of you nice people want to jump up and tell me Bob it is a CELTIC Tradition. Fine, just tell me who were the GAELES...from which the IRISH national language came?

GAELIC?

Actually their traditions are interesting. In it there is a confrontation between GOOD and EVIL...and until PADRIG came and told them of the ECHAD, their traditions has MoghGronw...the DARK LORD...the 3 horned god of the underworld winning yearly. And seeing that they were ancient pagans all famine, plagues, disease etc etc etc proved the DARK LORD seemed to always win.

So they changed their TRADITIONS and instead of an annual cycle of rebirth and death...the HAVE RESURRECTION....and GLORY....FOR MESSIAH CONQUERED DEATH.

GOOD NEWS that they EMBRACED.

So what i was hearing was the INTERLUDE between the "introduction" of MESHIACH … THE LORD MOST HIGH... and HIS CONFRONTATION with HIS ANCIENT ENEMY…. are YOU READY TO RRRRHHHHHUUUUMMMMBBBBBLLLLEEEEEE!!!!

So an ancient tune came to the new world. And like other tunes new words were added, titles changed. Some "authorities" say the WORDS were written by someone not known. Others say it was one of the SHAKER Hymns. Today they call it LORD OF THE DANCE... the SHAKERS called it something else...

Old Dog V

SIMPLE GIFTS

'Tis a gift to be simple, tis a gift to be free 'Tis a gift to come down where we ought to be And when we find we're in the place just right We'll be in the valley of love and delight

Dance, Dance, wherever you may be. I am the Lord of the Dance, said he. And I'll lead you all, wherever you may be, And I'll lead you all, in the dance said he.

When true simplicity is gained, To bow and to bend, we shan't be ashamed. To turn, turn, will be our delight 'Til by turning, turning, we come 'round right

Dance, Dance, wherever you may be. I am the Lord of the Dance, said he. And I'll lead you all, wherever you may be, And I'll lead you all, in the dance said he.

Dance, Dance, wherever you may be. I am the Lord of the Dance, said he. And I'll lead you all, wherever you may be, And I'll lead you all, in the dance said he.

How ancient is the story of an ongoing battle between LIGHT and DARKNESS? Is it only found in Israel and Ireland? Why are almost all of these "stories" the sides are BALANCED....or tipped towards the BAD GUYS?

Well...maybe for all intents and purposes when the real battle of RAGNEROCK....MEGIDOH...whatever...who cares...The SOLDIERS of THE LIGHT...the SAINTS... do not win. Their people are being slaughtered...waiting for REV 19..... Daniel tells us THE ANCIENT OF DAYS gives VICTORY to THE SON OF MAN who stands by HIS THRONE.

Paul says we are to "put on the whole armor" so we can stand up to the "fiery darts" and "stuff" Paul does not mention.

After all the body armor is mentioned we get a weapon. And the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

Eph 6:18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

Eph 6:19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

Eph 6:20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

Anyone catch that last part. Paul is in the Laterine Prison under DEATH SENTENCE. It just has not been carried out yet. In fact it may be all his EPISTLES were written while in Prison. Outside of writing his WORK had been strictly infringed upon.

And we think we are being "persecuted" now.

Figure out the song yet?

'Tis a gift to be simple, tis a gift to be free 'Tis a gift to come down where we ought to be And when we find we're in the place just right We'll be in the valley of love and delight

the first GIFT is SIMPLICITY...no strings no bagage.

The second GIFT is FREEDOM....if you have simple, child like faith you gain your freedom because you placed all you have in HIS HANDS.

The third GIFT is RESURRECTION POWER...when you are "dead in CHRIST"...HE takes you off your cross.

It's work is over. and suddenly you ARE IN THE RIGHT PLACE....we will all be IN THE VALLEY of LOVE and DELIGHT....last verse of Psalm 23...

second verse...

When true simplicity is gained, To bow and to bend, we shan't be ashamed. To turn, turn, will be our delight 'Til by turning, turning, we come 'round right

When we get the GIFT of SIMPLICITY...it is because we have finally DIED. So to "bow", "bend" to HOLY AUTHORITY will not shame us. Because we have TURN...TURN...turned away from our wicked wasys...turned and gone BACK TO GOD...

TESHUVAH....

In turning twice we "come round right".

Love that line...

now chorus...

Dance, Dance, wherever you may be. I am the Lord of the Dance, said he. And I'll lead you all, wherever you may be, And I'll lead you all, in the dance said he.

bottom line....if we get our crosses up that hill and let HIM nail us on...it does not matter where we are or what our situations may be. HE IS WITH US. HE IS THE LORD...of the SONG...of the DANCE....of ALL JOY...

This is THE HARD TRUTH....and if you can get there you can sing and dance.

Ps 149 Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, [and] his praise in the congregation of saints. Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion

be joyful in their King. Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp. For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation. Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds. [Let] the high [praises] of God [be] in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand; To execute vengeance upon the heathen, [and] punishments upon the people; To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

Ps 150 Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power. Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness. Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp. Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs. Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals. Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

finally...jerry...

Jer 31:10 Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare [it] in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd [doth] his flock. For the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of [him that was] stronger than he. Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all. Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow. And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 31:11...read it...study it...and compare it to Daniel 7:21....

> heh...We WIN at the END...no...HE GIVES US THE VICTORY....all we do is STAND...and SOMEONE OVERCOMES...

Rev 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him [are] called, and chosen, and faithful.

So people...are you WITH HIM or AGAINST HIM...

again "3's"...

Old Dog V

Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Rev 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Rev 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

look up the Greek term here for testimony... find where else the Greek term appears... and guess what "modern term" we use today evolved from it...

NEW RECRUITS need a new mindset...fast...

selah

olddog

UNDERSTANDING GODLY HUMOR

Bob Neumann

How in all the heavens people fail to appreciate GOD'S COSMIC JOKES? I have asked myself that only to realize how dumb i am. Really GOOD JOKES go right over the heads of most people. That is why they ARE really GOOD. The "joke" you heard 15 minutes ago and did not think was funny...suddenly hits you. What you are really doing is laughing at yourself for missing what now seems so obvious.

So, WHEN GOD TELLS ONE....and no one "gets it" does HE SIT BACK ON THE THRONE and laugh by HIMSELF?

SHAKESPEARE and the MUPPETS...

It started with "FRIENDS, ROMANS, COUNTRYMEN...LEND ME YOUR EARS. I COME TO BURRY CAESAR...NOT TO PRAISE HIM...." Now JESUS said...RENDER TO CAESAR THAT WHICH IS CAESARS....but now...we BURY....CAESAR...?

All this is in JULIUS CAESAR ACT 3...scene2.... but it is preceeded by the KEY...for me... Cry 'Havoc,' and let slip the dogs of war; That this foul deed shall smell above the earth With carrion men, groaning for burial. In other words all hell is now going to break out upon us....but when...

That answer came next with "TO BE, OR NOT TO BE..." it ends with... And lose the name of action.--Soft you now! The fair Ophelia! Nymph, in thy orisons Be all my sins remember'd.

At the time all this was happening HURRICANE OPHELIA was sitting off THE US coast. So i had my answer to WHEN....right now.

Now Cry HAVOC and Fair Ophelia occur in the 1st scenes of ACT 3. "FRIENDS ROMANS...is middle of ACT 3 scene 2.

No big deal...all coincidental...sure? and finally AS YOU LIKE IT...ACT 2..SCENE 7... ALL THE WORLD'S A STAGE...

ALL THE WORLD ...2nd ACT...CRY HAVOC and TO BE 3rd Act.... which is where the SOLILOQUES THE LAMB spoke.... KERMET SPOKE "ALL the WORLD".

Sometimes it takes time and effort to APPRECIATE GOD'S LITTLE JOKES.

Life is SEVEN stages...the # of GODLY PERFECTION.

The infant..

Old Dog V

The student..

The lover...

....THE SOLDIER...

The JUDGE...

The AGED in decline...

The SECOND CHILDHOOD.

I think it is funny... anyone else "get it"

bob the dog

BASIC TRAINING

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

A while back we were talking about "discernment" and all basically agreed that we can not teach others "HOW TO DISCERN". In itself that is true. But in the last few days i have come to realize there are things that have appeared in posts that are picked up that could set off "RED FLAGS" in us. IF we know what to look for.

Now this is subjective. It is limited by two, possibly three things. First is our Knowledge of SCRIPTURE. The more we have read in Scripture, the more we may remember when we read a "word" that claims GOD SAID....if it goes against scripture you should have a "flag" come up. The more you understand the IMAGES and PATTERNS within both the OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS, the more clearly you will see them when used. Finally the more you travel through the LOGOS, you may "hear" more RHEMA.

Second is your personal knowledge of PRESENT DAY REALITIES as they come into line with BIBLE PROPHECY. Again, the more you know what Daniel, Joel, Amos, etc actually wrote, the more you will recognize as it, if it...lines up with scripture.

Third is maybe the hardest...and less likely to help anyone early in their GROWTH and USE of DISCERNMENT. When people try to communicate they have to use the "words" they know. People from different countries will say things differently from what we are used to. I have met few people, in person and on the internet, who were raised in foreign countries and different cultures. And few have had "words" for me or shared "dreams and visions" with me so i know my limitations. On the other hand...most "amerikans" assume everyone is like us.

Now if you come across a "word" or a "DREAM" or "VISION". And something just sounds weird....study it. Once you study it, it might make more sense. Rarely does a person use a "term" alien to them to describe what they saw. Most people, even when trying to describe something they have never imagined, will say it the best way that they can. So what sounded "weird" at first makes sense as you understand someone is describing the indescribable.

When people share "images" you seldom see them using images from other cultures. I have never had anyone tell me they saw JESUS in a vision with "gossamer wings"..... "flapping". Several times people have told me they saw and heard "jesus" "casting a spell"... making "magical gestures". That was obviously WRONG.

Old Dog V

Likewise i do not expect to see HINDU IMAGERY or NORSE MYTHOLOGY.

Now this is just a small piece of a much larger whole.

I hope it helps some of you

olddog

KADOSH

Bob Neumann

When people traveled to JERUSALEM in HEBREW they would say ALIYAH...to GO UP. Isaiah says And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it [shall be] for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err [therein].

Get the point...THE UNCLEAN shall not pass.

So we can not even get close enough to THE NARROW GATE to PASS THROW to it....untill we are dead... submitted...committed...who cares what wourds you put on it...if you can not do it...will not do it... it is all words without reality.

The ONLY REALITY is to EAT HIS BODY and to DRINK HIS BLOOD...if THE LAMB OF GOD is a "metaphor" in your life and you can neither "see" or "hear" you have so little time left.

KADOSH, KADOSH, KADOSH were the words Isaiah heard. HOLY, HOLY, HOLY. When John heard...it started with HOLY! HOLY! HOLY!....3 x HOLY. If it does not always start there you are deluding yourself. Because when we truly comprehend "HOLY" "HOLY" "HOLY" IS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS....we are dead. Isaiah got "PURIFIED".

THE BURNING COAL HAD to be used...THE BURNUNG COAL OF HIS PRESENCE.

We sing a song about "take me in to the HOLY OF HOLIES take me in by THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB...."

and THEY OVERCAME him...by THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB".

No coincidences in THE KINGDOM OF GOD.

In the days ahead there will be NO NONCOMBATATANTS. EITHER YOU ARE OF THE MOST HIGH AND HOLY GOD... or you work for/with those who come to kill, steal, and destroy.

That is a mindset....recently someone said i had spoken of MINDSET" in "sarcasm". Now i can accept being caustic, and sarcastic at times... but when i talk about THE MIND OF CHRIST i am deadly...deadly serious. NO sarcasm...no humor...

it's time to go up...to GOLGOTHA...and then THE HOLY OF HOLIES. first our cross...then HIS PRESENCE.

selah

olddog

YOM HA DIN

Bob Neumann

I was about to plan this years NEW YEARS Eve party. You know...the apples and honey...or maybe you don't? TRADITION...not all are bad...like reading the Akedah. The Story of ABRAHAM taking ITZAAK to MORIAH...as in MOUNT MORIAH. Love how GOD'S COINCIDENCES just keep on coming. Like the other story we cover HANNAH and her "shvuah" which means OATH. Which is why SAMUEL was sleeping in the MISHKON and GOD called out. and Lil Sammy answered... HINENEI....HERE i AM....

and a little boy was given a message for THE HIGH PRIEST. A warning ELI did not heed...and we know what happened. More coincidences....

NEW YEARS DAY...."may your name be written in the book of life for another prosperous year". Sounds a lot different than HAPPPPY NEW YEAR!.

But MAYBE THE LAMBS BOOK OF LIKE is really an ACCOUNTS BOOK? How has THE KING'S INVESTMENT in you done this last year? How much fruit did we get from your tree? How tasty were the grapes off your branch.

ROSH HA'SHANNAH...the HEAD of the YEAR. also called...

Yom TERUAH.....the DAY of THE TRUMPET BLOWING...

Yom Hazikaron....the DAY of REMEMBERANCE...

Yom Ha'Din.....The DAY of JUDGMENT.

Funny that the HEBREW TRADITIONS talk about THE BOOK OF LIFE...and a BOOK OF DEATH. Funny that this day is THE BEGINNING OF THE DAYS OF AWE....as in SHOCK AND AWE....???

Maybe it is not so funny....today i have talked about lots of things...LEVIATHAN… JERUSALEM…3 times... HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS....catch-22. And all HE SAID to me was PAINT YOUR FACE...

anyone want a scripture?

And it shall come to pass in that day, [that] the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

Look it up...see what chapter it ends and where it leads to.

Old Dog V

Time to get real serious...

olddog

THE LAST BATTLE YOU WILL EVER FIGHT

Bob Neumann

Dear Jane, Laura and the WPA,

Last week i was "interrupting" a discussion when THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT told me to stop and wait. That is what i did. Now when i am told to pick up the thread, i am told to address a different aspect of the total image. So Jane, i will finish this, but it will be as THE LORD WANTS IT.

We are all presently in THE LAST BATTLE we will ever fight. The Last battle where we choose the times and places, the tactics and the stratagies. It is the battle with what Paul calls the OLD MAN. Some call it our fleshly or carnal nature. Some smooth talking preacher-types call it the predilection towards sin.

There have been cults and groups that taught constantly you had to starve and abuse the flesh. Fast continuously, sleep on bare floors, etc,etc,etc to "mortify the flesh".

The truth is we are at war with our "ME FIRST MINDSET". Our battle is to rid ourselves of our "SELF-IMAGE" and replace it with THY KINGDOM COME, THY WILL BE DONE.

Just like in Iraq, the war began with a huge battle and continues to today with random acts of terrorism. So is it in our "spirit". We come to a point where we have utterly failed to "be like JESUS", to follow HIM, to live good, sinless, perfect lives by our own efforts, according to our own plans to reach our own goals. And we wonder why we are frustrated, angry, ranting at GOD. But in all our "plans", "efforts", even "goals". JESUS was nothing...an "it". HE HAD no SAY...no PLACE.

"OUR" LAST BATTLE is never really over. We may find VICTORY and go on to more important BATTLES that THE KING CHOOSES, but we always have that "old man" lurking and waiting for opportunities to regain his control. When Paul cried out "Oh wretched man"...it was in the anger and frustration of having his "old man" getting a shot in even near the end. When Paul wrote about the proverbial "thorn" it was to show all of us that we never get above ourselves. That not only GRACE is WANTED, but absolutely NEEDED, each and every day.

Finally, let me warn you about the so called SUPER CHRISTIANS that say they have it all. HOOOOEEEEYYYY.

We are all sinners...we all struggle each and every day. Anyone tell you that they are "beyond" all that, flee...far and fast.

Old Dog V

But for anyone who truly seeks the LORD with a broken and contrite spirit. Who is giving up their persona of "self" and all it is tied to. There is a point where GOD becomes real. THE VOICE of the SHEPHERD becomes clear. And we realize it is better to SERVE HIM and HIS...than ourselves.

In the Old Testament, GOD repeatedly states....early I SEND MY SERVANTS. A servant is not an employee. It is not a "job" with set hours, bennies and perks.

Years ago i was led to write I AM A SERVANT.... it is archived out there in several places.

If you really understand what full submission unto HIS WILL requires...and accept it...the BATTLE IS OVER.

selah

olddog

UNDERSTANDING RHEMA

Bob Neumann

Dear WPA,

How many times do we find ourselves holding on to sleep only to gaze upon some clock and see the time as 4:44? So "444" must have some "profound spiritual meaning"? Yes it does, but few really believe it, do you. Just like se few of you really believe that we are to be studious Seeking answers that are out there.

At the end of THE BOOK of DANIEL, Daniel is told to "shut up the book". Daniel gets an important bit of

information...Dan 12:

> 4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, [even] to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

In case anyone failed to see it...12:4...4+4+4:4.

And the line "KNOWLEDGE SHALL BE INCREASED".

Presently all the knowledge of 6000+ years of human research, experience, observation, and experiment is available to anyone who can go to a search engine, ask a question and "punch a key".

Now all the work was done centuries and years ago. So why are you all struggling to reinvent the "wheel"?

For centuries Rabbinical scholars were amazed at the complexity of TORAH. In our own time we have played with the "BIBLE CODES" to the point no one reads the Bible and simply studies it. Also in our time men have sought the obvious and connected the dots. Rabbi Michael Monk and Dr JR Church have done well with their books to give us all the information we need.

Every Hebrew LETTER is a letter, a number and a musical note. Each LETTER has a designated IMAGE and NUMBER.

DALET is the 4th HEBREW LETTER...it signifies the DOOR the GATE...the PORTAL...place of entrance.

Rev 4:1...Rev 4:1 After this I looked, and, behold, a door [was] opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard [was] as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

Notice the "come up hither...and i will show you..."? See, we have to go to HIM...and HE will give us understanding.

Now all the WPA is on to 444 and division...but no one studies to show themselves approved. Too bad...

The day is DIVIDED into 4 parts Night, Morning, Noon, and Evening. The Year is divided into 4 SEASONS.... Spring, Summer, Fall and Winter. We have four DIRECTIONS....North, South, East and West. Presently normal humans live in 4 DIMMENSIONS. Height, Width, Depth, and Duration (time).

Let's get a little more out there....Isaac Newton developed 4 Laws...the Law of Gravity and the 3 Laws of motion. They are referred to as 4 LAWS. Then there are 4 Laws of Thermodynamics...Johannes Kepler formed 3 Laws of Planetary Motion. Copernicus added a corollary...making 4 Laws. Einstein has the theory of Relativity...and has 2 Laws of "Special relativity" and an EQUATION...and 2 Laws of "General relativity"....again 4 LAWS.

Want more?

Let's go to Rev 4:4....no...betted yet... And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Take a look at this city...foundation of 12 stones... 4-4-4. Remember Jacob had 12 Sons...12 Tribes...THE MASTER had 12 Disciples.

Back to "4"....the CITY is "4-SQUARE"...it has 4 walls each with 3 GATES OF PEARL. (4 sets of 3) (VERY IMPORTANT). At the end of each wall you find a corner. So in REALITY you have 4 CORNERSTONES...?

Read JOB 38...wild stuff...here is just verse 4... Job 38:4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

See that term UNDERSTANDING? Anybody willing to WORK for it...or do you have to have it given to you?

Seems that is the case...okay... 1Pe 2:6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

> [1] Pe 2:7 Unto you therefore which believe [he is] precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

Old Dog V

Psa 118:22 The stone [which] the builders refused is become the head [stone] of the corner.

Jer 51:26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

Eph 2:20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner [stone];

Now all the above verses were pulled out of some serious information. Look them up and understand how and why they are used.

So if EVERYTHING IS PERFECT AND PLUMB...THERE ARE ACTUALLY 4 CORNERSTONES....????

Anyone know that before today? Is there SCRIPTURAL FOUNDATION for what old dog is saying?

It starts in Isaiah 9:4....

you might want to look up the HEBREW to put it all together.

We study to show ourselves approved, people...

PUTTING ON…

Bob Neumann

DEAR WPA....

I know you have all heard the line about Putting on THE WHOLE ARMOR OF GOD. Probably listened to all the IMAGES that these pieces of ARMOR signify. And you were told that THE SEQUENCE has special meaning.

But all deal with THE REVELATION OF THE LAMB OF GOD in our existence. Sure PAUL says we should do this daily....but who really does????

Do we actually see ourselves..."girding our loins"? Some call it THE BELT OF TRUTH. A belt really does not cover all our nakedness. But JESUS who is THE TRUTH says HE WILL clothe us in HIS RIGHTIOUSNESS. Which is the BREASTPLATE. They do seem to flow together...TRUTH AND RIGHTIOUSNESS.

Then we are shod with THE PREPERATION of THE GOSPEL OF PEACE. Now that a strange way of expressing what most people would call "spreading the gospel". But i have learned that what most people think usually proves to be wrong. Just think about it...THE PREPERATION of THE GOSPEL OF PEACE....

reminds me of John at the Jordan. Calling out the PROPHET ISAIAH's words about PREPARING A HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS. To build a HIGHWAY in the desert.

Lots of images there...but we got to keep moving... so we pick up THE SHIELD OF FAITH. SURE DO NOT WEAR IT, you have to CARRY IT....for good reason...to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

FIERY DARTS....BURNING ARROWS...interesting image. FAITH IS WHAT "SHIELDS" us from what the enemy is throwing at us....so we had better have functional FAITH if we prefer not to be a smoldering pincushon.

And only now we get THE HELMET OF SALVATION. Why does SALVATION COME IN SO LATE?

Now this is a splendid question, and i leave it to all on the WPA to ponder. I figure 17 people may answer...2, maybe 3 will be on the money.

As for "and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God"...if no one can get as far as the HELMET...you sure are not safe to carry any sharp or pointed objects.

Old Dog V

Now i do not want to hear some stuff you read in some book. Or what you may have heard in some 6 point power sermon you still have on tape.

What is THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT saying to you...right now?

olddog

THE HAND IS QUICKER THAN THE EYE

Bob Neumann

I wonder how long ago i wrote about MISDIRECTION. About things like DECEPTION, DISTRACTION, DISSIPATION. Or maybe it helps to have a little PARANOIA every now and then....

First PANDEMIC...forget AVIAN FLU. PANDEMIC can mean any "bug" that is easily transmissible. THE GREAT FLU EPIDEMIC of 1916-1919 was an epidemic. It took YEARS to circle the globe. More men died in the TRENCHES from the FLU than from guns, bombs, or gas.

OKAY PEOPLE...PANDEMIC only became a WORD that had any value within the past 20 years when AIR TRAVEL became pervasive.

Let me make this VERY SIMPLE...the ANCIENT WAY to stop an EPIDEMIC is to QUARANTINE...close off a ship or a city. Do not allow anyone to have any contact with anyone who MIGHT have the disease. The key here is MIGHT. Take no chances. Period. Then burn everything.

But let's say we have a bug that spreads real fast. Someone gets to LAX....the MAIN AIRPORT IN LOS ANGELES.....

Coughing, a little sweaty. Has to walk through three areas to get to his/her gate. Infects people going to HAWAII....MIAMI...CHICAGO....MANILLA... TOKYO and MEXICO CITY. They get on their full 747 and head straight to NEW YORK.... Seven hours later...stiff and achy he/she gets off the 747 and goes two concourses over to catch a quick jump to BOSTON. In Boston goes home in time to catch spouse and 2 kids before spouse goes to work...kids go to school.

5 pm....spouse finds COMATOSE significant other...go to hospital...

Now it may only be 20 hours since Carrier#1 walked through LAX...contagious...COUGHING....and only one person headed for Miami, Manilla, Hawaii or Tokyo needs to "pick" it up. By the time their flights landed they were now contagious and spread it though the airports they landed in.

But it may take another 24 hours for any blood, sputum, spinal fluid cultures to show a "bacteria". If in that 24 hours Carrier#1 died they will do an autopsy...and find a WORST CASE SCENARIO....a DEADLY HIGHLY CONTAGIOUS PATHOGEN is LOOSE... and it is too late...it is now GLOBAL...From Manilla, Hawaii and Tokyo it has covered all of ASIA and AUSTRALIA/NEW ZEALAND....From Mexico City and Miami it has gone

to South and Central America....From New York and Boston...all of North America and Europe. And now flights are coming back to America with the PATHOGEN and thousands of CARRIERS just beginning to feel bad.

Too late to ISOLATE...to QUARANTEEN....in 72 hours it is in every city in AMERICA over 50,000 in population and spreads as panic just begins.

I have read where estimates have placed 80% of the world's population dead in 7 days for any SUPER PATHOGEN.

Scripture SAYS go into your HIDDEN ROOMS...and wait... 10 days...20 days...does it matter...

just thinking out loud

THE BLACK ARMOR

Bob Neumann

Good Morning Group,

If you are following the threads you may have noticed the sudden appearing of THUNDERS. Within the THUNDERS the ARMOR OF GOD is addressed by THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT. Personally, the first time i was aware of BLACK ARMOR it bothered me. At the time things were a little intense and not appropriate for extended study.

But after the battle i got a chance to "ponder" it. And like most of the people who read me "mention" it, who were bothered by it, i really felt uncomfortably asking about it. Over the years i think i have gotten...THANKS LORD...6 posts on it. Three were simple statements saying it bothered them that GOD'S ARMOR...HIS WORD...was "black". Three were the "how dare you" type. And the people each decided to "put me in my place". None wanted to "teach" me because they were too intent on rebuking me.

Just think about it. Only six posts over the years specifically about the "black" armor. If you look through the www, you will find the 7 THUNDERS archived in different places. Imagine only 3 people were bothered by it. Can i assume everyone understood it? It took me a long time to ask THE LORD about it... and as usual i was told to SEARCH and STUDY. Now if I had not been "me" i probably would have taken a lot longer to "get it". But i...we...are composites of genetics, culture, and education...plus a whole lot of other inputs.

But let me stop here and talk about MEMORY. On my own....i can not remember the 4 things my wife explicitly wanted me to get at the grocery store 30 minutes after she told me 4-5 times. On the other hand JESUS said HE would send us/give us SOMEONE who would HELP US. THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT is "way cool". That "still small voice" can jump in at any time and remind you. Help you out. Save your bacon. As most males know, getting your wife "mad" is not a good idea. Frustrating her can be even worse. So in my "relationship" with my wife, THE LORD has helped me out countless times. BUT NOT EVERY TIME....in fact, i have been told often enough...YOU WERE NOT PAYING ATTENTION ! ! ! ... and suddenly i go running to find the lady upset and angry because once again ihad "tuned her out".... and she NOTICED...

Like most men...i am a clueless idiot when it comes to "discerning" my wife. When i finally figure out that something is "wrong" because the "smoke coming out of her ears" could be seen for miles....i am a little late....

Old Dog V

Now THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can really help to point out my inadequacies and "smooth the waters" i caused to get very stormy. Now on the other hand, my CAPTAIN has sometimes watched me squirm....saying...YOU MADE THE MESS, BUBBA....or...NOT THIS TIME DOG...YOU ARE ON YOUR OWN...

Looking back i can see where some lessons i can not be "bailed out of"...have to go through THE FIRE and THE FLOOD....

So with THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT'S help you can "remember" things you have no idea you learned. Picked up along the way. And THE MOST HOLY SPIRIT can point out to you "the stuff" you need to learn. And give you the sense of urgency when you are waffling.

So if anyone out there has any question on BLACK Armor feel free to ask. If anyone has a "problem" feel free to share it with me. JESUS said if you have a problem, an issue, with a "brother" we are to go to that brother and talk about it. Discuss it. And maybe come to an "understanding". Now if said brother has offended you, hurt you in some way he might be unaware of it and will repent and make amends. That happening, fellowship/relationship is restored. But then JESUS said if said brother will not make things right you seek one or two brothers and tell them the problem. Then you all go to the offending brother and try to restore that brother. Now if that brother will not come to an "understanding and make things right"...then you go to "the church/assembly" and inform them of the problem.

Now let me stop there. That is the pattern JESUS gave us in HIS WORD. It was not meant to force submission. It's purpose was to expose offense and bring things to right so RESTORATION can occur.

People that do not follow the PATTERN JESUS ESTABLISHED...do so for their own reasons.

COMMUNICATION is important. But it always is at least a two way conversation.

Think about it

ABOUT PREPAPARTION WORDS, SHEEP, AND OTHER THINGS

Bob Neumann

Well David,

OMNISCIENT humor is hard to deal with... Imagine for a moment you are having a quiet chat with THE LORD OF HOSTS...and suddenly HE gets quiet ...you know something is coming...and HE BEGINS...."FRIENDS, ROMANS, COUNTRYMEN....LEND ME YOUR EARS....". And after a truly INSPIRED recitation all i do is sit there numb.

That STILL SMALL VOICE is augmenting certain parts....with scripture. How you might ask....very smoothly....

And then i get an INTENSE variation of HAMLET'S "TO BE...OR NOT... TO BE....THAT IS THE QUESTION...." there is a whole lot of MEAT in both soliloquies. Now this was last FRIDAY NIGHT....i allude to Mr Shakespeare and someone walks right into it. so much for discernment. To sleep- perchance to dream: ay, there's the rub!

For in that sleep of death what dreams may come When we have shuffled off this mortal coil, Must give us pause. In other words...SELAH...

Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune Or to take arms against a sea of troubles, And by opposing end them. now that is real strong meat...

The heartache, and the thousand natural shocks That flesh is heir to. All this to set me toward dealing with THE WORLD, THE FLESH... and you know who... So we are on a threshold of our dreams...

Questioning the BALANCE we must maintain... As we look back at THE DAYS OF FUTURE PAST...

IN SEARCH OF THE LOST CHORD....

I heard there was a secret chord

That David played and it pleased the Lord

But you don't really care for music, do you?

Well it goes like this:

Old Dog V

The fourth, the fifth, the minor fall and the major lift

The baffled king composing Hallelujah

Hallelujah Hallelujah

Hallelujah Hallelujah

Well your faith was strong but you needed proof

You saw her bathing on the roof

Her beauty and the moonlight overthrew you

She tied you to her kitchen chair

She broke your throne and she cut your hair

And from your lips she drew the Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Baby I've been here before

I know this room and I've walked this floor

I used to live alone before I knew ya

I've seen your flag on the marble arch

But love is not a victory march

It's a cold and it's a broken Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

There was a time when you let me know

What's really going on below

But now you never show it to me do ya

But remember when I moved in you

And the holy dove was moving too

And every breath we drew was Hallelujah

Old Dog V

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Well, maybe there's a God above

But all I've ever learned from love

Was how to shoot somebody who outdrew ya

It's not a cry that you hear at night

It's not somebody who's seen the light

It's a cold and it's a broken Hallelujah

Hallelujah Hallelujah

Hallelujah…

Little Sister LINDA... you loosely mention the OKAY CORRAL... and i am pondering "a cold and broken HALLELUYAH".

You wonder why i do a lot of selahs..